ISSN 2334-3745

PERSPECTIVES ON TERRORISM

Volume XVI, Issue 3
June 2022

A JOURNAL OF THE
TRI TERRORISM RESEARCH INITIATIVE
Enhancing Security through Collaborative Research

Table of Contents

Words of Welcome from the Editors......3

Articles

Contexts of Radicalization of Jihadi Foreign Fighters from Europe......4
by Eylem Kanol

The Relevance of High-Risk Prisons to Indonesia's Preventing Violent Extremism Policy......22
by Iwa Maulana, Dewi Indriana, and Gatot Goei

Insights from Comparing Pre-Attack Variables in the Las Vegas Mass Shooting with Ideologically Motivated Violent Extremist Attacks......37
by Robert F. Kelly and Dean C. Alexander

Discourse and Terrorism: Religionization, Politicization and the Incitement of Sectarian Conflicts....50
by Adib Abdulmajid

Resources

Counter-Terrorism Bookshelf: 10 Books on Terrorism & Counter-Terrorism-Related Subjects......62
Reviewed by Joshua Sinai

Book Review: **Katherine E. Brown.** ***Gender, Religion, Extremism: Finding Women in Anti-Radicalization.*** New York, NY: Oxford University Press, 2020......68
Reviewed by Alisa M. Stack

Book Review: **Darren Hudson, Arie Perliger, Riley Post, Zachary Hohman.** ***The Irrational Terrorist & Other Persistent Terrorism Myths.*** Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner, 2020......70
Reviewed by Alisa M. Stack

Bibliography: Islamophobia......71
Compiled and Selected by Judith Tinnes

Bibliography: The Conflict in Yemen......117
Compiled and Selected by David Teiner

Recent Online Resources for the Analysis of Terrorism and Related Subjects......143
Compiled and Selected by Berto Jongman

Announcements

Conference Monitor/Calendar of Events (June 2022 and beyond)......180
by Olivia Kearney

About *Perspectives on Terrorism*......184

Words of Welcome from the Editors

Dear Reader,

We are pleased to announce the release of Volume XVI, Issue 3 (June 2022) of *Perspectives on Terrorism* (ISSN 2334-3745). Our independent online journal is an Open Access publication of the Terrorism Research Initiative (TRI), Vienna, and the Institute of Security and Global Affairs (ISGA) of Leiden University's Campus in The Hague. All past and recent issues can be found at: https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/perspectives-on-terrorism.

Perspectives on Terrorism (PoT) is indexed by JSTOR, SCOPUS, and Google Scholar where it ranks No. 3 of journals in the field of Terrorism Studies. Jouroscope™, the directory of scientific journals, has just listed PoT as one of the top ten journals in the category free open access journals in social sciences, with a Q1 ranking. Now in its 16th year of publication, PoT has almost 8,000 registered subscribers and many more occasional readers and website visitors in academia, government and civil society worldwide. The Articles of its six annual issues are fully peer-reviewed by external referees while its Research Notes and other content are subject to internal editorial quality control.

The current issue features four **Articles.** The first, by *Eylem Kanol*, is based on a large database of European foreign fighters and explores how and where they were radicalised. The second article by three Indonesian scholars – *Iwa Maulana, Dewi Indriana, and Gatot Goei* – explains how their country tries to cope with high-risk extremists in its prison system. The third article, by *Robert F. Kelly* and *Dean C. Alexander*, compares an American non-political mass shooting with a political one in terms of pre-attack variables (e.g., leakage) that can play a role in future prevention. Finally, *Adib Abdulmajid* examines incitement in a comparative perspective by exploring how one Shi'ite and one Sunni extremist group instrumentalize religion for their recruitment drives.

The **Resources** section features our regular CT-Bookshelf, with ten short reviews by our book reviews editor, *Joshua Sinai.* This is followed by two longer reviews of recent books by *Alisa Stack*. Our information resources editor, *Judith Tinnes,* offers an extensive bibliography on Islamophobia while *David Teiner* provides a bibliography on the conflict in Yemen. *Berto Jongman* contributes another of his wide-ranging surveys of recent online resources on terrorism and related subjects.

In **Announcements**, *Olivia Kearney* presents her regular "Conference Calendar", which includes the annual World Summit on Counter-Terrorism conference in September. Finally, the **About Perspectives on Terrorism** section lists the people behind the journal and their tasks.

The texts of the current issue of *Perspectives on Terrorism* have been selected and prepared by *James Forest and Alex Schmid,* the journal's principal editors. Editorial Assistant *Jodi Moore* handled proof-reading, while the technical online launch of the June 2022 issue of our journal has been in the hands of our Associate Editor for IT, *Audrey J. Vrolijk* (ISGA, The Hague).

Contexts of Radicalization of Jihadi Foreign Fighters from Europe

by Eylem Kanol

Abstract

The research for this article is based on original biographical and relational data on 1,019 foreign fighters from France, Germany, and the UK who had traveled to a conflict country due to their Jihadi convictions between the years 2000 and 2016. It investigates where and how they had radicalized. The findings suggest that foreign fighters were primarily recruited through interpersonal or religious organizational networks. Salafist mosques, radical religious associations, and more informal groups dedicated to proselytizing were particularly crucial to the radicalization process. In contrast, contexts such as the Internet or prisons were comparably less relevant to the radicalization process of foreign fighters. The important role of interpersonal and organizational ties was further evidenced by social network analysis, which found that the majority of foreign fighters were linked within a single social network prior to their mobilization. Overall, the findings document the continued relevance of religious organizations in the recruitment and mobilization of jihadi foreign fighters.

Keywords: Foreign fighters, ISIS, al-Qaeda, radicalization, jihad, social network analysis

Introduction

Journalists, academics, and policy makers alike often puzzle over the radicalization processes of terrorism offenders and foreign fighters. Apart from the micro- and macro-level determinants of radicalization, such as psychological traits, socioeconomic marginalization, or experiences of discrimination, these debates also focus on the question of where radicalization primarily takes place. Arguably, identifying major contexts of radicalization can be crucial for effective policy interventions and counterterrorism measures. Several contexts of radicalization have been highlighted in terrorism and political violence literature. First and most prominently, terrorism and social movement scholars have documented how friendship and kinship ties can enable and facilitate recruitment and mobilization processes.[1] Second, scholars investigating the terror-crime nexus have focused on prisons as major hubs of jihadi radicalization.[2] Third and more recently, the Internet and social media have come under scrutiny and the importance of online radicalization has been emphasized in literature.[3] Finally, earlier accounts recognized mosques and religious associations as relevant venues of ideological encapsulation and recruitment.[4] However, more recently, they are being largely overlooked in literature. Some scholars have argued that these contexts were gradually being replaced by online forums, chat rooms, and social media.[5] Others have asserted that religious organizations are not at all relevant to Islamist radicalization.[6]

In this study, publicly available information on the biographies of foreign fighters from three European countries is used to investigate the relative prevalence of major contexts of radicalization that have been highlighted in literature. Moreover, the biographical analysis is complemented with social network analysis to further examine the interpersonal and organizational ties of foreign fighters prior to their mobilization. The article's focus is on France, Germany, and the UK because these countries were the top three countries of origin of European foreign fighters in Syria and Iraq.[7] It is estimated that more than 1,000 foreign fighters had left France to fight for (or otherwise support) militant Islamist groups in Syria and Iraq, whereas more than 700 fighters departed from Germany and the UK respectively.[8] These numbers illustrate how these countries were particularly affected by jihadi mobilization in Europe.

For the purpose of this study, "foreign fighters" are defined as individuals who have traveled or attempted to travel to Syria, Iraq, or Afghanistan, or any other conflict region motivated by their jihadi ideology. This broad definition includes individuals who were actively involved in armed combat, who have attended mil-

itant training camps, but also a small group of noncombatants, who, for instance, traveled with the aim of marrying a militant abroad (131, 13%). The research for this article identified and collected information on a total number of 565 foreign fighters, who traveled or attempted to travel to a conflict country between the years 2000 and 2016. The author generated profiles and coded detailed biographical and relational information on the foreign fighters using a codebook specifically designed for this research project and created the Jihadi Radicalization in Europe (JRE) database. Another 454 foreign fighters, who fit the sampling criteria, were identified in the Brandeis University's Western Jihadism Project (WJP) database and their profiles were integrated into the JRE database. The resulting database of 1,019 foreign fighters was analyzed to determine the most important contexts of radicalization.

This research article is structured as follows. First, it reviews the theoretical and empirical literature concerning various settings for radicalization, recruitment, and mobilization of jihadi foreign fighters and formulates the author's expectations. This section also includes a brief overview of the use of social network analysis in terrorism studies. Next, it introduces the original data set consisting of profiles of 1,019 foreign fighters and discusses the empirical strategy. Subsequently it presents the main findings from the analyses of the biographies of foreign fighters and the results of the social network analyses. Overall, the findings document the continued relevance of religious organizations in the recruitment and mobilization of foreign fighters from Europe. Thus, the findings challenge previous assertions that posit that religious organizations were being replaced by Internet and social media as the primary contexts of radicalization. The article concludes with a discussion of the implications and limitations of this study.

Contexts of Radicalization

Interpersonal Ties and the "Bunch of Guys" Hypothesis

In his seminal study, Marc Sageman revealed that friendship relationships of Islamist extremists were often formed prior to their involvement with jihad. His study also showed that the majority of them joined jihad in small groups of friends and relatives: "each new group became a 'bunch of guys', transforming its members into potential mujahedin, actively seeking to join the global jihad."[9] For Sageman, social ties are the key element in the radicalization process.[10] Accordingly, social bonds make it easier for individuals to join the jihad by allowing them to rely on mutual emotional and social support, a shared identity, and encouragement to adopt a new faith. Kinship and friendship ties provide a sense of belonging and support that can be appealing to someone who is feeling alienated or marginalized. Moreover, they can also play a role in reinforcing extremist ideologies. In line with this, Nesser argues that interpersonal networks are important drivers of terrorism activity in European countries: "[a] crucial reason why Britain, France, Belgium, and Germany have experienced so many Islamic State plots is that these countries have had substantial jihadi networks since the 1990s, which produced many foreign fighters for Syria."[11]

Scholars of social movements have long since documented how the process through which movement organizations expand their ranks and mobilize support for their causes is "strongly influenced by structural proximity, availability, and affective interaction with movement members."[12] Movement participation is highly unlikely to occur without prior contact with a movement member. Research into the radicalization processes of foreign fighters is overall in line with these observations. For instance, Reynolds and Hafez used social network analysis to examine the mobilization of German foreign fighters.[13] Nearly 80% of foreign fighters in their sample were mobilized within a single interconnected network, thus showing that, similar to other social movements, foreign fighters in Germany were recruited within dense social networks. However, the study was limited in terms of its small sample size (99 observations). Similarly, Bakker and de Bont also found that the jihadist foreign fighters from Belgium and the Netherlands were closely connected to one another by way of family and/or friendship bonds.[14] These preexisting social bonds appear to have played a crucial role in their recruitment and mobilization. Overall, these findings stress the importance of interpersonal ties in the radicalization and recruitment processes. Therefore, interpersonal ties are expected to be central to the jihadi mobilization in Europe.

Internet, Social Media, and Online Radicalization

Often the radicalization process of the so-called "lone-wolves" is attributed to the consumption of online propaganda videos or interactions with recruiters on social media. For instance, Sageman argues that the Internet can facilitate the radicalization of loners, who are active on online forums, where "they share their plans and are encouraged by chat room participants to carry them out."[15] According to proponents of the online radicalization thesis, radical organizations make extensive use of the Internet and social media for propaganda and recruitment activities: They create and share videos of individuals converting to Islam or of preachers giving advice on radical interpretations of Islam.[16] Monitoring the activities of terrorist groups on the Internet, Weimann documented how there were merely a dozen terrorist websites in the late 1990s; whereas by 2000 nearly all groups had established an online presence.[17] Religious seekers, who are searching for answers to questions about their faith, are often confronted with these contents. The Internet is easily accessible almost anywhere in Europe and online content is available to anyone who owns a smartphone or a personal computer. For instance, a television documentary reported how uncomplicated it is for young people to access online videos of Salafist preachers.[18] Using regression analyses, Pokalova found that Internet penetration was a statistically significant predictor of the outflow of foreign fighters from majority non-Muslim countries.[19]

While the Internet serves as the source of nonrelational, vertical diffusion of movement ideology, social media constitutes the relational, horizontal dimension of radicalization. Accordingly, social media channels "provide horizontal communication that is user generated, interactive, instantaneous, highly personalized, and easily mobile. As such, they facilitate the spreading of radical content between like-minded individuals and assist in forging a sense of communal belonging that is likely to appeal to some alienated individuals."[20] Radical organizations and groups use these social media platforms to disseminate images of Muslims suffering in various conflict settings, sparking resentment and reinforcing grievances among their audiences.

The Islamic State has been particularly effective in using social media channels as a venue for recruiting and mobilizing individuals.[21] During the height of the conflict in Syria and Iraq, a very high number of European and Western foreign fighters were actively using social media to document their experiences and inspire others to join the cause.[22] In the United States, Mitts found that "among over a hundred individuals charged with providing material support for ISIS or plotting a violent attack on the organization's behalf, about 62% used social media when they were radicalizing, and among those, 86% expressed their support for ISIS in publicly viewable posts."[23] However, it is important to note that this study primarily focused on the online behavior of individuals who had already expressed interest in the Islamic State or were already sympathizers and thus, were at the later stages of their radicalization.

In contrast, German security agencies analyzed the profiles of over 370 German foreign fighters and reported that the Internet was not a critical factor for radicalization, neither at the beginning nor at the later stages of the radicalization process.[24] In fact, only 9% of the analyzed individuals had no personal contact with the Salafist milieu and were known to have radicalized solely online. A social network analysis of German foreign fighters similarly maintained that online recruitment was not a primary vector of radicalization.[25] A report on 15 cases of extremism and terrorism in the United Kingdom also found meager support for the online radicalization hypothesis.[26] Although the Internet was found to facilitate radicalization, it did not substitute physical contact during the radicalization process. Based on this discussion and the mixed evidence concerning the role of the Internet and social media, this author expects the Internet to be a relevant facilitator of radicalization but not as important as interpersonal ties. Moreover, online radicalization is expected to be more crucial for the later stages of radicalization rather than during the initial stages.

Prisons

European prisons have been pointed out as crucial recruitment grounds and in some cases as bases of operational planning.[27] Basra and Neumann have suggested that the Islamic State was increasingly recruiting

in European jails and among individuals who were previously engaged in violent and criminal activities.[28] Similarly, in an op-ed published in the Guardian, Pantucci highlighted the problem of the spread of violent Islamist extremist ideas in British prisons. Two prominent cases, Richard Reid the "shoe bomber" and 21 July 2005 plot leader Muktar Said Ibrahim, served as examples of individuals who radicalized while serving prison terms for petty crime. Media reports have dubbed a segregated prison wing in the UK as "Jihad University" to illustrate the increased risk of radicalization of inmates. Belgian and French prisons have also been pointed out as being fertile hunting grounds for Islamist recruiters. Both Chérif Kouachi, who was one of the gunmen in the Charlie Hebdo shooting, and Amedy Coulibaly, who was the hostage-taker in the Hypercacher Kosher Supermarket siege, were radicalized in prison by the al-Qaeda recruiter Djamel Beghal.[29] As Bisserbe reports, convicted terrorists like Beghal, "sit atop the social pecking order in many facilities, using jail time to plot new attacks or groom petty criminals for jihad." Acquaintances and friendships that are made in prisons can also later be activated for the purposes of terrorist activities. For example, it was in a Belgian prison where the 2015 Paris attackers Abdelhamid Abaaoud and Salah Abdeslam had met.[30]

For Neumann, the prison represents a place of vulnerability where individuals experience social isolation or personal crisis, both of which are important risk factors for radicalization.[31] Describing his experiences in a Belgian prison, a former convict echoes these observations as he recalls how Muslim youths arrive in prisons alone and how the older Muslim inmates particularly attract those "who want to become fuller members of the group."[32] Silber and Bhatt note that the "prison's isolated environment, ability to create a 'captive audience' atmosphere, its absence of day-to-day distractions, and its large population of disaffected young men, makes it an excellent breeding ground for radicalization."[33] Similarly, Brandon argues that prison inmates who are disaffected "can easily be persuaded that adopting rigid Islamist beliefs will help them turn away from crime."[34] Prisons can also bring together terrorism offenders with other types of criminals, "creating the potential for an 'unholy alliance' between the two."[35] Within the prison context, politically motivated offenders and 'ordinary' criminals can exchange information and transfer skills on procuring weapons, evading authorities, and engaging in violence.[36] Similarly, Olivier Roy highlights prisons as major places of radicalization. Accordingly, prisons link radicals with other radicalized peers outside of any institutionalized religious circuit and facilitate the "reinterpretation of crime as legitimate political protest."[37]

Despite the media attention and the academic focus on the crime-terror nexus, no study has so far investigated the relative importance of prisons in the jihadi radicalization process using a large sample. Moreover, the available studies have mostly focused on terrorism offenders rather than foreign fighters, and they are also characterized by some limitations. Although Roy considers radicalization in prison to be a common feature of jihadi terrorists, he does not provide an exact share of his sample of 140 Western radicals who radicalized in prison. In their influential study, Basra and Neumann sampled 79 recent European jihadists with criminal pasts and found that one-third of those who spent time in prison (12 out of 45 cases) had indeed been radicalized there.[38] However, this is probably an overestimation of the role of the prison in radicalization considering that only individuals with a criminal past were sampled. Moreover, the authors also note that in the majority of the cases the radicalization process continued and intensified after the individuals were released from prison. In a report published by the German security agencies, prisons are not mentioned among the most important contexts of radicalization of the sample's 378 German foreign fighters.[39] Other studies have primarily focused on previous involvement of foreign fighters in criminal activities, but mostly did not investigate the specific role of prisons in radicalization.[40] Given these limitations and the available evidence concerning the role of prisons in the radicalization of German foreign fighters, prisons are not likely to be central to the mobilization of European foreign fighters.

Religious Organizations

According to Silke, before 9/11, "mosques played a key role in providing potential jihadis with a route into groups such as al-Qaeda."[41] Radical preachers like Abu Qatada (alias Omar Mahmoud Othman) or Mustafa Kamel (alias Abu Hamza al-Mazri), both based in London, are known to have actively recruited

potential jihadis. In fact, attendance at one of two London mosques—Brixton Mosque and Finsbury Park Mosque—linked together a considerable share of the UK's Islamist radicals. Similarly, Sageman highlights that it was primarily in mosques where the intensification of religious sentiment and the reinforcement of ideological commitment took place, transforming potential recruits into dedicated militants."[42] Mosques also provided settings in which individuals could make new friends and interact. Particularly in the diaspora, young, alienated Muslims would seek out a mosque to get to know fellow Muslims from their community and thereby, could get linked to the jihad through those who were already connected.

In the social movement literature, places of worship have previously been characterized as "mobilizing structures." Defined as "collective vehicles, informal as well as formal, through which people mobilize and engage in collective action,"[43] mobilizing structures include all forms of social movement organizations that provide the infrastructure, resources, and staff for sustained collective action.[44] Social movement theory predicts that activism and mobilization are more likely to occur and endure if there is a dense organizational and institutional infrastructure. Citing the role of churches in the civil rights movement in the United States, social movement scholars point to mosques and other types of religious or cultural organizations as an example of formal mobilizing structures within the Islamist movement.[45]

However, some observers argue that recent developments, which involved a combination of state surveillance and public pressure on local religious community leaders, have pushed the mobilization structures of radical Islamists into more informal settings.[46] Reviewing the empirical literature on homegrown terrorism, Hafez and Mullins stress that "[a]s governments in the Muslim world and Europe look askance on promoters of radicalization and take steps to limit their freedom of maneuver in mosques and other recruitment sites, jihadists turn to the Internet, online forums, chat rooms, and a whole range of social media technologies to circumvent the physical and legal limits on reaching new recruits."[47] Sageman also pointed out that radical mosques have been replaced by the Internet and the new online forums.[48] According to this view, radicalization is now primarily taking place online, and the online forums have the same influence that radical mosques had for the previous generation of terrorists.

There are also scholars who go a step further and outright reject that religious organizations play any role whatsoever in the radicalization process. Most prominently, the French sociologist Olivier Roy asserts that almost all the terrorism offenders from Europe "suddenly renew their religious observance, either individually or in the context of a small group (*never in the framework of a religious organization*)."[49] Roy also makes the claim that most of the jihadists have rarely visited a mosque.[50] In line with this, Uçar points out that there is no available evidence that religious extremists in Germany are influenced by mosques.[51] In contrast, the study by German security agencies on foreign fighters from Germany has highlighted the continued relevance of formal mobilizing structures for the radicalization of potential recruits.[52] Their study shows that the majority of foreign fighters had been active in Salafist or Islamist milieus, where they participated in Koran distribution activities, Islamic seminars, and charity events for Islamic causes.

Although some scholars argue that the relevance of religious organizations or mosques as contexts of radicalization may have declined in recent years, drawing on the social movements literature, one can expect that these contexts continue to play an important role in the radicalization process of European foreign fighters.

Social Network Analysis

Social network analysis has become an increasingly popular tool for studying terrorist groups and understanding their behavior. This method enables researchers to investigate the relationships between individuals within a network as well as the structure of the overall network. It has been widely used to provide valuable insights into how terrorist groups operate and how they might be efficiently countered by security agencies.[53] For example, social network analysis can help identify the key individuals within the network who play important roles in its functioning.[54] It can also be utilized to categorize networks into subgroups and characterize power dynamics within and across different groups. This information can then be used to examine processes of ideological commitment, identity formation, and decision-making within networks as

well as to predict the choice of different tactics by terrorist groups.[55] It is important to highlight the importance of these types of analyses in developing counter-terrorism measures and strategies for disrupting the activities of terrorist networks.

Pioneering the use of social network analyses in the field of terrorism studies, Krebs gathered publicly available information to map the network of the 9/11 hijackers and found that the pilots were embedded in dense preexisting connections established in university, via kinship, or during their training in Afghanistan, making the network very resilient.[56] An influential study by Koschade described processes to detect structural vulnerabilities of terrorist groups by conducting a social network analysis of the Jemaah Islamiyah cell that was responsible for the Bali bombings in 2002.[57] Similarly, Medina demonstrated the strength and flexibility of the global Islamist terrorism network by redrawing their network after removing the most connected individuals.[58] An investigation by Perliger and Pedahzur was another important contribution to the use of social network analysis in the field of terrorism studies.[59] The authors supplemented the predominant organizational approach to suicide terrorism with a social network perspective and demonstrated the grassroots factors responsible for the emergence of Palestinian suicide bomber networks. Their study showed how horizontal networks, based primarily on kinship and friendship ties, gradually replaced hierarchical organizational systems.

Another more recent line of literature has conducted social network analyses of online activities and propaganda campaigns of extremist groups on social media platforms to identify influential figures and map communication structures.[60] Specifically, they investigated YouTube channels and Twitter accounts to show how information about ongoing operations or conflicts is disseminated online. Moreover, they documented the most popular and influential disseminators and their potential role in recruitment and radicalization processes.

For the present study, social network analysis is used to complement the biographical investigation of the contexts of radicalization of foreign fighters. Specifically, it analyzes the interpersonal and organizational ties of foreign fighters prior to their departure to investigate whether individuals were embedded in interconnected networks before their mobilization or whether they mobilized alone in isolation. Moreover, it explores foreign fighters' preexisting ties to religious mobilizing structures to test Olivier Roy's assertion that European jihadists do not radicalize or mobilize in the framework of a religious organization.

Data and Methods

For this study, data on foreign fighters and noncombatant members of militant groups from France, Germany, and the UK were used to investigate the research questions. The data are drawn from the JRE and the WJP databases. Detailed information on the two databases as well as the data collection procedures and data resources used to compile them can be found in the online appendix.[61]

The sample for this study consists of 327 foreign fighters from France, 322 from Germany, and 370 from the UK (Table 1).

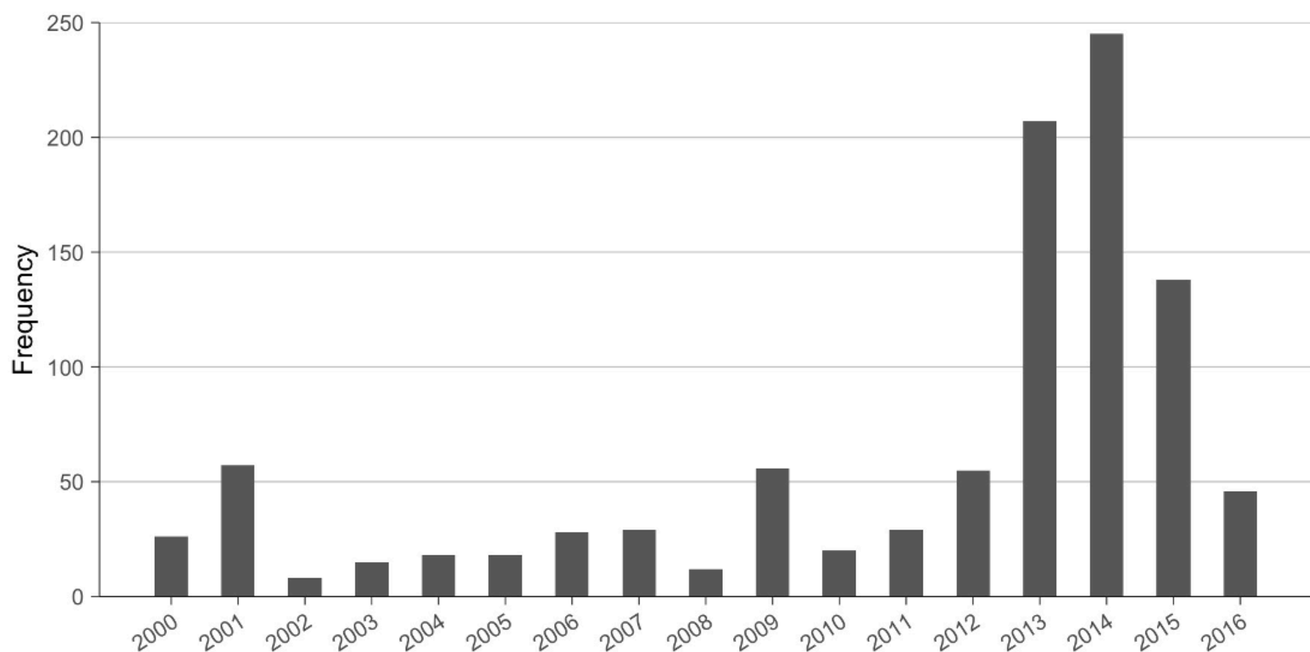
Table 1: Number of Foreign Fighters in the WJP- and JRE-Databases across Countries

	France	Germany	UK	Total
WJP sample	158	99	197	454
JRE sample	169	223	173	565
Total sample	327	322	370	1019

Unless specified otherwise, the term "foreign fighters" will also be used to refer to noncombatants and those who have attempted to travel to a conflict country. 84% of the sample succeeded in reaching their destination and becoming foreign fighters, whereas 16% failed to reach their destination. The majority of those who failed were prevented from departing by security agencies. There were also some individuals who traveled or attempted to travel to multiple conflict countries. Given the public attention received by the most recent wave of foreign fighters to Syria and Iraq and the centrality of this conflict to the academic literature, if there were individuals who participated in multiple conflicts, here their most recent travel attempt was analyzed.

Figure 1 illustrates the number of departures between the years 2000 and 2016. There are three identifiable waves of mobilization. The first peak in year 2001 was connected to the events surrounding the September 11 attacks. Some of the perpetrators had visited al-Qaeda affiliated camps in Waziristan - the border region between Afghanistan and Pakistan - whereas others had traveled to Waziristan just before or shortly after 9/11. The most frequent destination for foreign fighters from the second wave in 2009 was also Waziristan. The third wave took place between the years 2012 and 2016. It concerned the civil war in Syria and was much larger than the previous ones.

Figure 1: Year of Departure.



The main destination for foreign fighters in the sample was Syria or Iraq (Levant). There were a total number of 714 foreign fighters (70% of the sample) who traveled to the Levant region, followed by 216 foreign fighters (21%) who traveled to Afghanistan or Pakistan.[62] The insurgency in Somalia also attracted a small number of foreign fighters (43). The other conflict countries included, among others, Mali, Libya, and Palestine. The demographic characteristics (e.g., age, gender, country of origin etc.) of the sample are described in detail and compared with previous studies in the online Appendix.

Two different variables were used to document the radicalization process. The *introduction to radicalization* variable documents where the individual first came into contact with radical Islamist ideology. Some individuals were socialized in an Islamist/Salafist family. Others were introduced to the radical milieu by their friends. Still others encountered radical content online. Most of the time, this information was available in the sources. In some cases, they were derived from the biographies of the individuals. For example, if the father was a prominent Islamist figure, it is highly likely that the son had his first contact with the radical ideology through his father. Since the aim was to identify and isolate the initial step into radicalization, this variable could only have one single value. The *progression of radicalization* variable documents radicalization enabling contexts and venues where the radicalization further progressed. For instance, after being

introduced to a radical milieu by friends, an individual could still have been further radicalized online. In fact, the radicalization process of many individuals took place in multiple settings, as they gradually became more involved in the cause. Therefore, this variable can have multiple values.

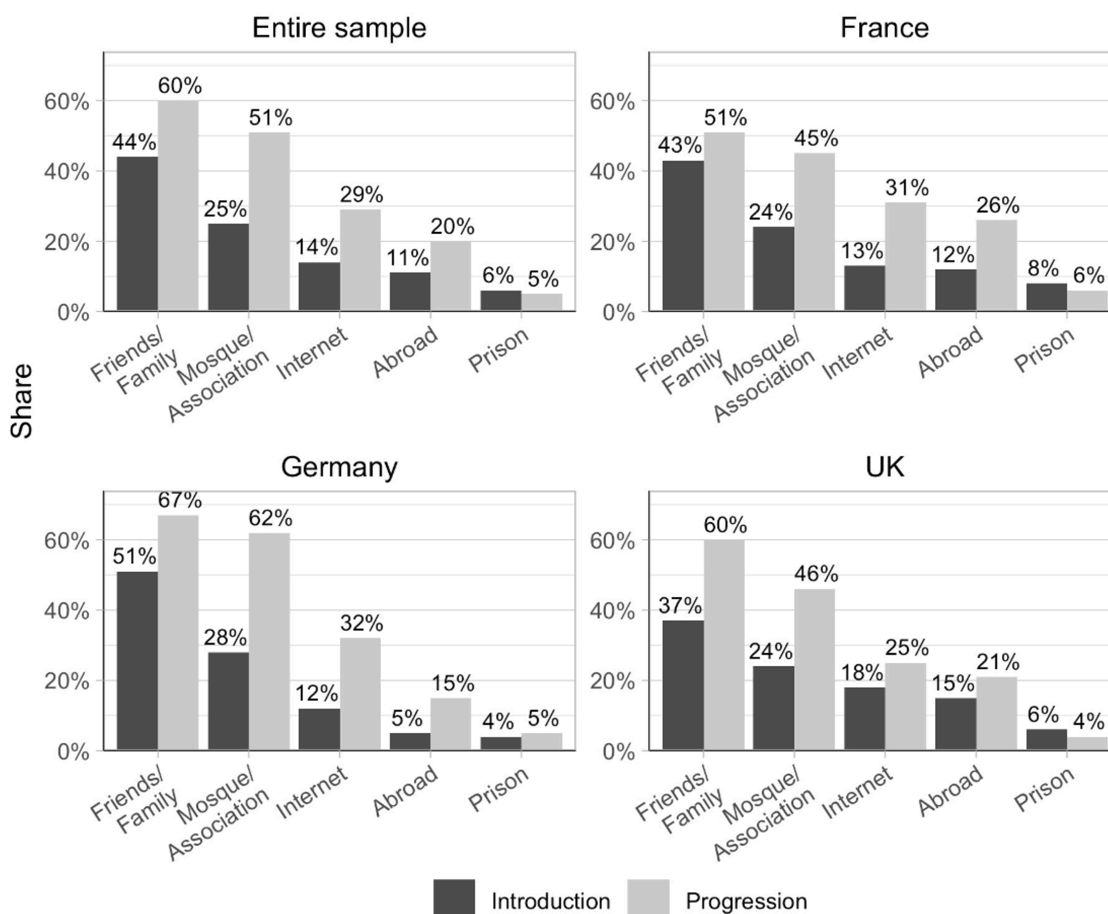
Results

Contexts of Radicalization

In the first step of the analysis, investigating where individuals initially came into contact with the radical ideology, i.e., *introduction to radicalization*, it was possible to identify the mode of introduction to the radical ideology for 442 cases (43%). In a second step, the present study explored where individuals radicalized further, i.e., *progression of radicalization*. There was comparably more information available on the different contexts of radicalization that followed the onset of radicalization. It was possible to identify at least one context of radicalization for 701 (69%) cases.

Figure 2 displays the share of contexts of the introduction to, and the progression of, the radicalization process. In general, the relative importance of each context of radicalization was similar across the three countries. The majority of the cases, for which information on their conditions of introduction to the radical ideology was available, were introduced through their interpersonal ties (44%). These included family members, close friends, work or school colleagues, or other acquaintances. Within each country, interpersonal ties were the most crucial context for both the onset and the progression of radicalization.

Figure 2: Context of Introduction to, and Progression of Radicalization of Foreign Fighters.



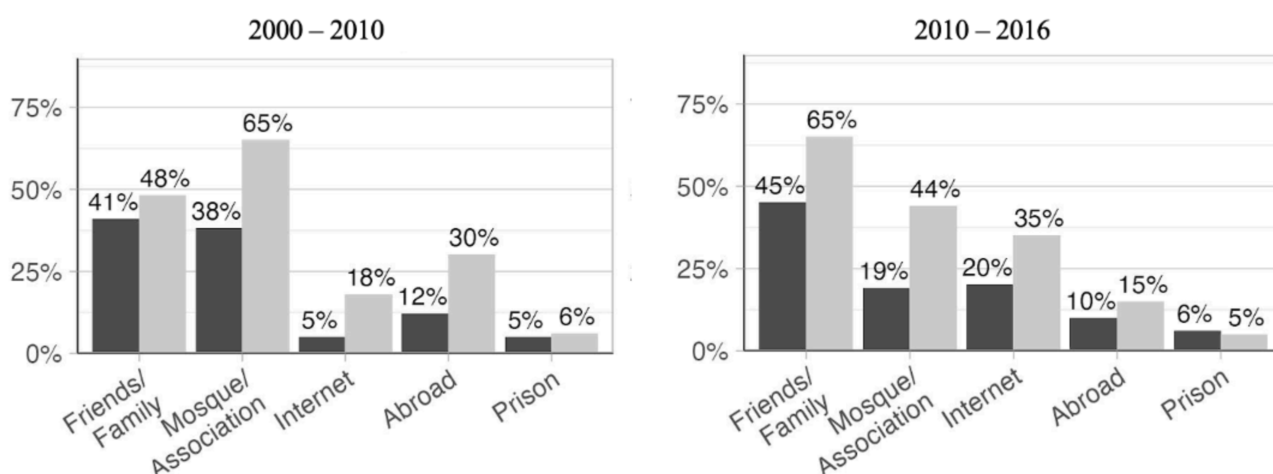
Mosques and religious associations were the second most crucial context of radicalization. A quarter of the individuals made their first encounter with the radical ideology in a mosque, in a religious association, or a religious seminar. Examples of this type of association include the Iqra bookshop in Leeds, the Abu-Bakr Mosque in Vénissieux, or the Al-Nur Mosque in Berlin. They played a comparably bigger role in the

German sample's progression of radicalization. Nevertheless, almost half of the British and French samples also further radicalized by attending radical mosques or during their activities in these radical associations. Together these two networks - interpersonal and organizational - contributed to the onset of radicalization for more than two-thirds of the sample in each country.

The Internet or prisons were comparably less crucial to the radicalization process of foreign fighters. Internet was a relevant catalyst of radicalization particularly in the UK, as it led to the radicalization of almost 20% of the British sample. The Internet was also more important for the progression of radicalization. One-third of the sample within each country further radicalized online, after being introduced to the radical ideology through other contexts.

Internet and social media are nowadays much more widespread than they were at the beginning of the 2000s and have become more central to our lives in the more recent years. Given the timeframe of the sample - which ranges from 2000 to 2016—it is possible that the findings based on such as sample can be slightly biased, as foreign fighters who mobilized in the early 2000s were less likely to have radicalized online. To take this into account, the sample was split into two groups, with one group consisting of foreign fighters who traveled abroad between 2000 and 2010 and a second group consisting of foreign fighters who traveled abroad after 2010 (see Figure 3).

Figure 3: Context of Introduction to, and Progression of Radicalization of the Entire Sample of Foreign Fighters Depending on the Date of Departure



The findings suggest that the relevance of Internet as a context of introduction to radicalization did, in fact, increase significantly from 5% (2000-2010) to 20%, making it the second most important context of initial radicalization among the 2010-2016 sample. The most notable change was among the British foreign fighters, where the Internet as the primary venue of initial radicalization jumped from 6% to 25% (see also online Appendix Figures S7 and S8 for the results across the different countries). However, even after splitting the sample, interpersonal contacts remain the most crucial context of introduction to radicalization across both timeframes. Similarly, the importance of Internet as a context of progression of radicalization almost doubled from 18% (2000-2010) to 35% (2010-2016) among the pooled sample. However, the interpersonal contacts (65%) and organizational ties (44%) remain the first and second most important contexts of the progression of radicalization for the 2010-2016 timeframe.

One context of radicalization that has not received much attention in the literature but appeared to be relevant was radicalization abroad. Interestingly, more than 10% of the sample had initially radicalized abroad, whereas 20% further radicalized outside of their country of residence. For example, some individuals were radicalized abroad in language schools (e.g., the Easy Language School in Egypt) or while visiting their relatives in their countries of origin. In comparison to foreign fighters from Germany, foreign fighters from

France and the UK were more likely to have radicalized abroad. The share of those who began radicalizing abroad was the highest among the British sample. This is because an estimated number of 22 British foreign fighters had previously attended the private University of Medical Sciences and Technology in Khartoum (Sudan) before traveling to Syria.[63] Overall, prisons played only a marginal role in each country. They were most relevant for the French sample, as 8% initially radicalized in prison.

Social Network Analysis

In the next step of the analysis, the interpersonal and organizational networks of foreign fighters before they traveled to a conflict country were investigated. Figure 4, Figure 5, and Figure 6 are social network graphs representing the foreign fighters and their network ties to each other, to other radical individuals, and to mobilizing structures.

Figure 4: Social Network Graph of French Foreign Fighters Prior to Mobilization.

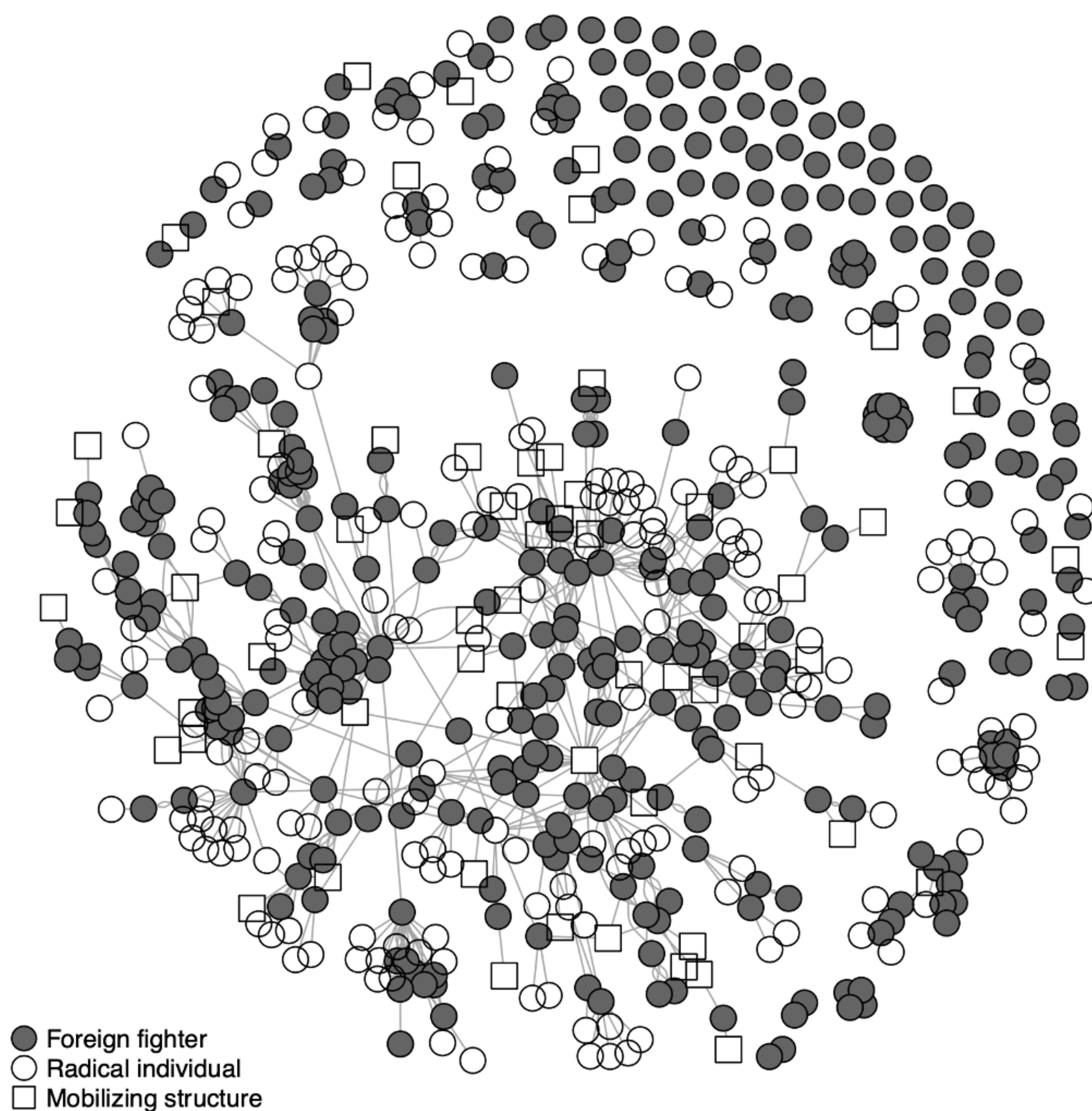
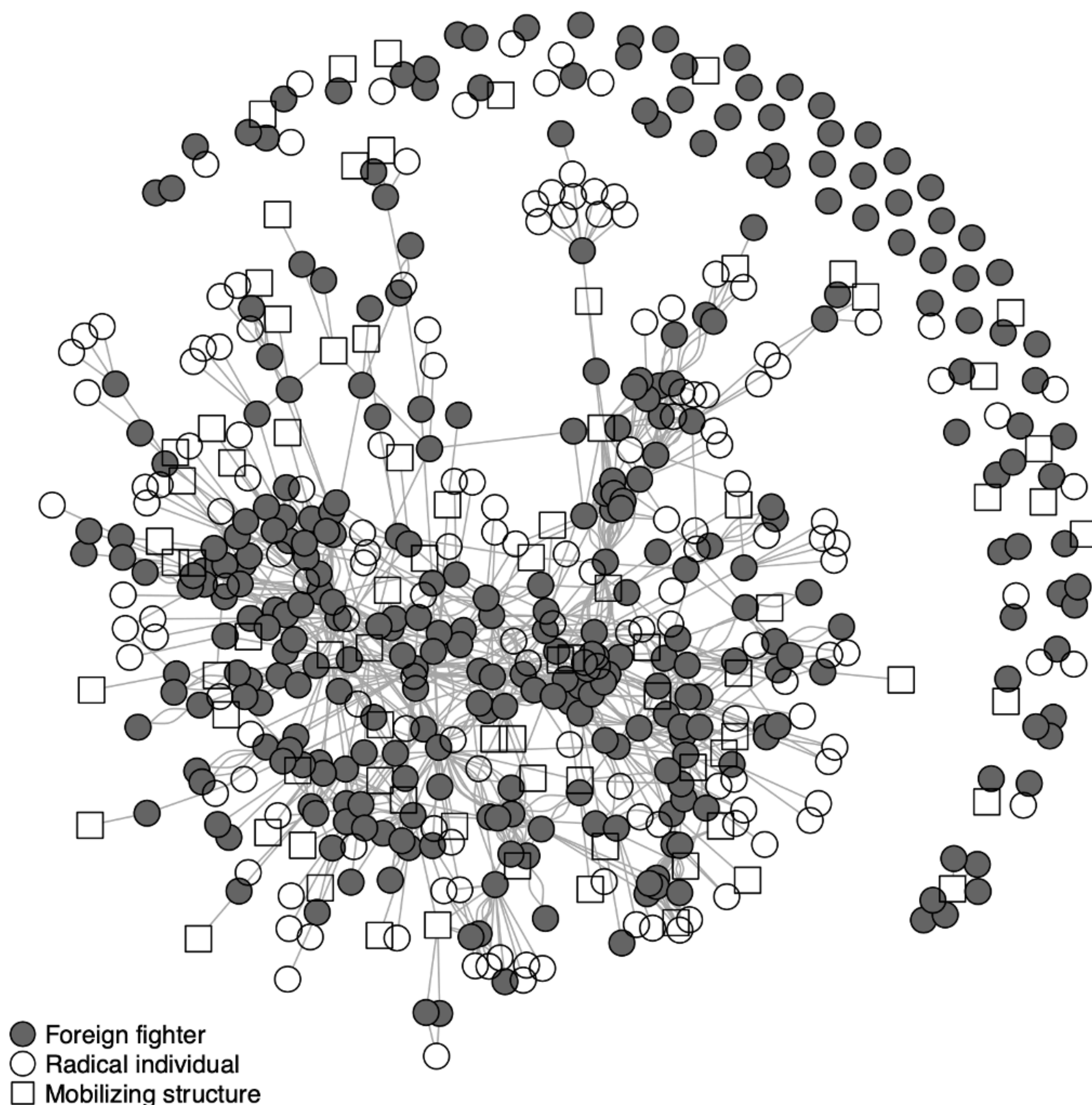


Figure 5: Social Network Graph of German Foreign Fighters Prior to Mobilization.



The depicted network ties include all types of ties, including friendships, kinship, and affiliation and are treated as being uni-directed.[64] Nodes on the network graph are coded by shape and color. Circle nodes represent individuals, whereas square nodes represent the radical religious mobilizing structures. Gray circle nodes represent the sample, i.e., the foreign fighters from each country. Transparent circle nodes represent other radical individuals, including preachers, recruiters, and other terrorism offenders.

The social network graphs of foreign fighters resemble each other across the three countries. Most of the foreign fighters were embedded in densely interconnected networks. Many had multiple connections to both other foreign fighters and to other radical individuals. The number of individuals with memberships in, or affiliations with, mobilizing structures is of particular relevance to this study. First, the interpersonal networks to identify the number of isolated individuals were analyzed.[65] In addition to interpersonal ties, organizational ties in the social network analysis were also included. As Reynolds and Hafez argue, it would be unrealistic to assume that all members of a group knew each other. However, sharing group membership does "establish that these fighters were part of a common network before their mobilization."[66]

Figure 6: Social Network Graph of British Foreign Fighters Prior to Mobilization

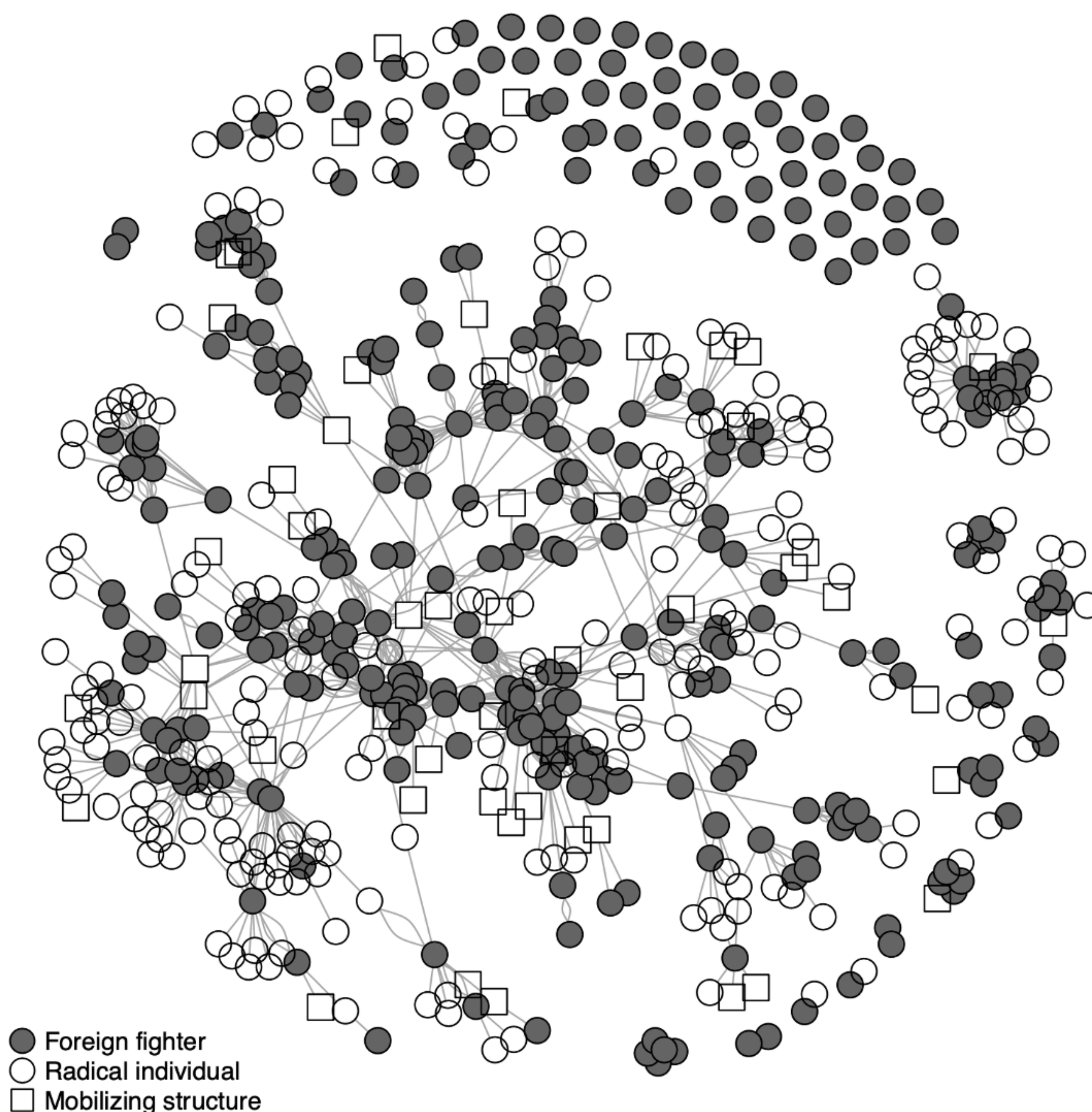


Table 2 below summarizes the findings from the social network analysis. The column "network clusters, excluding MSs" indicates the total number of network components that are identified in the social network graph excluding the mobilizing structures. A component or cluster "is a group of nodes that are connected to each other, but not to the rest of the nodes."[67] Coincidentally, there were 119 clusters in both France and in the UK. In Germany, there were comparably fewer clusters that were not interconnected (84). Even without including the mobilizing structures, a total number of 218 individuals from Germany, which make up almost 70% of the German sample, were connected to one single large network cluster. In France and the UK, the share of foreign fighters within one network cluster was smaller. Nevertheless, half of the sample in each country was still connected to a single network cluster. In France, there were 59 isolated nodes, i.e., 59 foreign fighters from France did not have any connections to other foreign fighters or radical individuals, which constitutes 18% of the French sample. A comparably similar share of foreign fighters was isolated prior to their mobilization in Germany (17%) and in the UK (17%). The remaining foreign fighters were interconnected within smaller separate network clusters (see column "connected nodes in other clusters excluding MSs").

Table 2: Results from the Social Network Analysis of Foreign Fighters' Interpersonal and Organizational Networks Prior to Mobilization.

Country	Network clusters *excluding* MSs	Nodes within a single cluster *excluding* MSs	Interconnected nodes in other clusters *excluding* MSs	Isolated nodes *excluding* MSs
France	119	174 (53%)	94 (29%)	59 (18%)
Germany	84	218 (68%)	53 (16%)	51 (17%)
UK	119	172 (46%)	134 (36%)	64 (17%)
Country	**Network clusters *including* MSs**	**Nodes within a single cluster *including* MSs**	**Interconnected nodes in other clusters *including* MSs**	**Isolated nodes *including* MSs**
France	77	215 (66%)	64 (20%)	48 (15%)
Germany	57	242 (75%)	52 (16%)	28 (8%)
UK	105	207 (56%)	109 (29%)	54 (15%)

Note: MS = Mobilizing Structure

Once the mobilizing structures are introduced into the network, the number of distinct network clusters reduces within each network (see column "network clusters including MSs"). Although individuals may not be directly connected to each other through friendship, kinship, or other types of ties, they become connected through their affiliation with, or membership in, radical groups and organizations. Therefore, the number of detached network clusters also becomes fewer. The difference is most significant in France, where the number of network clusters drops from 119 to 77. Including the mobilizing structures in the network analysis also increases the share of connected individuals within one single network cluster to 66% in France. In Germany, the share of foreign fighters within a single cluster got as high as 75%. Once mobilizing structures are taken into account, both in France and in the UK only 15% of the sample remained isolated (see column "isolated nodes including MSs"). In Germany, the share of isolated foreign fighters was halved to a marginal minority of 9%. These findings provide strong supporting evidence that religious associations and organizations are still very relevant to the jihadist mobilization in Europe.

In France, two associations stand out which have mobilized a significant number of foreign fighters. 18 foreign fighters were affiliated with the Sanabil association, whereas 13 were tied to the Forsane Alizza group.[68] Two mosques also feature prominently among the social networks of foreign fighters. 11 individuals were active in the Al-Bakara mosque in Lunel, whereas 9 individuals were active in the El-Islah Mosque in Villiers-sur-Marne.[69]

In Germany, the *Lies!* campaign, or the campaign's initiator *Die Wahre Religion* organization, was the major mobilizing structure of foreign fighters. A total number of 34 individuals took part in the campaign or were active in the *Die Wahre Religion* organization.[70] The second most important mobilizing structure among the German sample was the *Millatu Ibrahim* group, with 22 affiliations.[71] Another frequently mentioned mosque among the sample was the Al-Quds Mosque (later renamed the Taiba mosque) in Hamburg.

In the UK, the al-Muhajiroun organization (or its derivatives such as the Islam4UK or the Need4Khalifah) played a major role in the mobilization of British foreign fighters. 24 foreign fighters in the sample were members of, or were affiliated with, this organization.[72] Two mosques from London were central to the British foreign fighter networks: 16 foreign fighters had attended the Finsbury Park Mosque and 13 had attended the al-Manaar Mosque.[73]

Conclusions

Overall, the present research finds that jihadi foreign fighters from Europe radicalized in the period 2000-2016 primarily through interpersonal and organizational ties. These networks were the main channel for both the onset of radicalization and the further progression of radicalization of foreign fighters within each country. Thus, these findings are generally in-line with previous studies that emphasize the crucial role of preexisting interpersonal ties and more or less organized social networks.[74] In addition, it finds that mosques and religious associations, mostly adhering to a Salafist interpretation of Islam, remained influential contexts of indoctrination. Particularly following the initial onset of radicalization, which is predominantly triggered by interpersonal ties, these mobilizing structures provide a context where the ideological indoctrination can take place. As Schuurman et al. correctly noted, attackers "hastily labeled as 'lone wolves' [in the media] often turn out to have interpersonal, political, or operational ties to larger networks."[75] The authors also stress that some terrorism offenders may indeed act alone but their radicalization process is generally characterized by preexisting social ties to larger radical milieus, groups, or movements.[76] As evidenced by the social network analysis, the majority of the foreign fighters were indeed interconnected within a single interpersonal and organizational network. Although time trends in the radicalization patterns indicate an increased relevance of online radicalization, it has not, so far, replaced face-to-face encounters.

Most importantly, these findings highlight the continued relevance of mosques and religious associations in the radicalization processes of European jihadists and challenge the assertions of some scholars who have argued that mosques have been replaced by the Internet or social media as primary venues of recruitment.[77] The results also refute Oliver Roy's prominent claim that Islamist radicalization does not take place in the framework of a religious organization.[78] In contrast, more than half of the sample was further indoctrinated in the framework of religious mobilizing structures. Based on these findings, programs and strategies that aim to prevent and counter violent extremism could benefit from paying particular attention to existing mobilizing structures and diverting their efforts towards dismantling them.

Another context of radicalization that has recently received ample attention from the media and terrorism scholars alike, namely prisons, also appear to be peripheral to the recruitment and mobilization of European foreign fighters. Previous scholarship has primarily focused on the role of prisons in the radicalization process of terrorism offenders – who mainly operate in their country of residence – but comparably less attention has been paid to foreign fighters. Arguably, the crime-terror nexus may be more relevant for those who plan or perform local attacks, since they may be reliant on criminal networks for gaining access to weapons and other resources. In contrast, those who plan to join conflicts abroad may require other types of logistics, such as funding or safe passage across borders, which can also be provided through interpersonal and organizational networks.

The findings presented in this study point to a limited role played by the Internet and social media in the radicalization process of European foreign fighters. Given its limited effect, why do then extremist groups such as the Islamic State or al-Qaeda produce so much online propaganda? One possible explanation is the theater aspect of terrorism. Online propaganda does not only serve recruitment and mobilization purposes. As Brian Jenkins has argued "[t]terrorist attacks are often carefully choreographed to attract the attention of the electronic media and the international press."[79] Through outrageous acts of staged violence that spread fear and alarm, terrorists aim to persuade or intimidate the public and the governments to achieve their political goals. Arguably, the Internet and social media channels gave terrorist groups the opportunity to produce and disseminate their propaganda materials without the censorship, commentary, or gatekeeping involved in traditional mass media. Therefore, it is not so surprising that we have been confronted with so much online propaganda in recent years.

There are, however, some important limitations to this study that are worth highlighting. First, it is possible that the online activities of jihadi foreign fighters may be underreported in the data. For some journalists, interpersonal contacts and organizational ties may be easier to reveal and document than online activities. Similarly, it is conceivable that when describing their radicalization process, individuals might emphasize

the influence others have had on them over their own wrongdoings. Ideally, future research should draw on declassified court and police records to complement publicly available data in order to provide more in-depth information on these processes. This would also improve the quality of the data and reduce the number of cases with missing information. Second, the study was limited in terms of the number and characteristics of countries of residence of foreign fighters. Arguably, France, Germany, and the UK are the countries with the largest, oldest, and most active jihadi networks.[80] It is possible that foreign fighters from other European countries with smaller preexisting networks may have different radicalization trajectories. A comparative research design including other European countries with less significant histories of jihadi mobilization could address these limitations.

Acknowledgments: This study was supported by grants from the German Federal Ministry of Education and Research within the framework of the program "Research for Civil Security" of the Federal Government and the German Federal Ministry of the Interior. (grant no. MOTRA-13N15223). Comments by Ruud Koopmans, Peter Wetzels, Bart Schuurman, my colleagues at the Migration and Diversity department at the WZB, and anonymous reviewers for Perspectives on Terrorism are gratefully acknowledged. The author also thanks Alice Bobée, Jan Osenberg, Ruben Below, and Stefanie Nebel for superb research assistance.

About the Author: **Eylem Kanol** *studied Sociology at TU Dresden (BA), Leeds University (MA) and Free University of Berlin (MA). He received his doctorate in sociology on the subject of Islamist radicalization from the Humboldt University of Berlin. He is currently a senior research fellow at the WZB Berlin Social Science Center.*

Notes

[1] E.g., Sageman, M. (2008). *Leaderless Jihad: Terror Networks in the Twenty-First Century.* Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press; Reynolds, S. C., & Hafez, M. M. (2019). Social Network Analysis of German Foreign Fighters in Syria and Iraq. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *31*(4), pp. 661–686; Wiktorowicz, Q. (2004). "Introduction: Islamic activism and social movement theory"; in: Q. Wiktorowicz (Ed.), *Islamic Activism: A Social Movement Theory Approach* (pp. 1–33). Indianapolis: Indiana University Press; Nesser, P. (2018). *Islamist Terrorism in Europe*. Oxford: Oxford University Press; della Porta, D. (2013). *Clandestine Political Violence*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

[2] E.g., Basra, R., & Neumann, P. R. (2016). Criminal pasts, terrorist futures: European jihadists and the new crime-terror nexus. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 10(6), pp. 25-40; Brandon, J. (2009). The danger of prison radicalization in the west. *CTC Sentinel*, *2*(12), pp. 1-4. Khosrokhavar, F. (2013). Radicalization in Prison: The French Case. *Politics, Religion & Ideology*, *14*(2), pp. 284–306.

[3] E.g., Behr, I. von, Reding, A., Edwards, C., & Gribbon, L. (2013). *Radicalisation in the digital era. The use of the Internet in 15 cases of terrorism and extremism*. St. Monica: RAND Corporation. URL: https://www.rand.org/randeurope (Accessed 10.05.2020); Weimann, Gabriel. (2006). *Terror on the Internet: The New Arena, the New Challenges.* Washington, D.C.: United States Institute for Peace Press; Gates, S., & Podder, S. (2015). Social Media, Recruitment, Allegiance and the Islamic State. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, *9*(4), pp. 107–116.

[4] E.g., Silke, A. (2008). "Holy Warriors: Exploring the psychological processes of jihadi radicalization." *European Journal of Criminology*, *5*(1), p. 118.

[5] Sageman, M. "*Leaderless Jihad*;" Hafez, M. M., & Mullins, C. (2015). "The radicalization puzzle: A theoretical synthesis of empirical approaches to homegrown extremism." *Studies in Conflict and Terrorism*, *38*(11), pp. 958-975; Dalgaard-Nielsen, A. (2010). Violent Radicalization in Europe: What We Know and What We Do Not Know. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, *33*(9), pp. 797–814.

[6] E.g., Roy, O. (2017). *Jihad and Death: The Global Appeal of Islamic State*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, pp. 29-30.

[7] van Ginkel, Bibi, and Eva Entenmann. (2016) "The Foreign Fighters Phenomenon in the European Union. Profiles, Threats and Policies." *The International Centre for Counter-Terrorism* – The Hague: ICCT, p.50.

[8] Barrett, R., et al. (2015). Foreign fighters: An updated assessment of the flow of foreign fighters into Syria and Iraq. New York: The Soufan Group.

[9] Sageman, M. (2004). *Understanding Terror Networks*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press, p. 115.

[10] Sageman, M. "Leaderless Jihad."

[11] Nesser, P. (2019). "Military Interventions, Jihadi Networks, and Terrorist Entrepreneurs: How the Islamic State Terror Wave Rose So High in Europe." *CTC Sentinel*, *12*(3), p. 18.

[12] Snow, D. A., Zurcher, L. A., & Ekland-Olson, S. (1980). "Social Networks and Social Movements: A Microstructural Approach to Differential Recruitment." *American Sociological Review*, *45*(5), p.787.

[13] Reynolds, S.C., "Social Network", p.682.

[14] Bakker, E., & de Bont, R. (2016). "Belgian and Dutch Jihadist Foreign Fighters (2012–2015): Characteristics, Motivations, and Roles in the War in Syria and Iraq." *Small Wars & Insurgencies*, *27*(5), pp. 837–857.

[15] Sageman, M. "*Leaderless Jihad*," p. 129.

[16] Klausen, J., Barbieri, E. T., Reichlin-Melnick, A., & Zelin, A. Y. (2012). „The YouTube Jihadists: A social network analysis of Al-Muhajiroun's propaganda campaign." *Perspectives on Terrorism*, *6*(1), pp. 36–53.

[17] Weimann, G., "Terror on the Internet", p.15.

[18] NDR. (2016). *Angeworben im Netz der Dschihadisten*. URL: https://www.ndr.de/fernsehen/sendungen/panorama3/Angeworben-im-Netz-der-Dschihadisten,syrien698.html (Accessed 10.05.2020).

[19] Pokalova, E. (2019). Driving factors behind foreign fighters in Syria and Iraq. *Studies in Conflict and Terrorism*, *42*(9), pp. 798–818.

[20] Hafez, M.M."The radicalization puzzle", p. 969.

[21] Gates, S. "Social Media, Recruitment," p.109.

[22] Carter, J. A., Neumann, P. R., & Maher, S. (2014). "Greenbirds: Measuring Importance and Influence in Syrian Foreign Fighter Networks"; in: The International Centre for the Study of Radicalisation and Political Violence. London: ICSR.

[23] Mitts, T. (2019). "From Isolation to Radicalization: Anti-Muslim Hostility and Support for ISIS in the West." *American Political Science Review,* 113(1), p. 175.

[24] BfV, BKA, & HKE. (2014). Analyse der den deutschen Sicherheitsbehörden vorliegenden Informationen über die Radikalisierungshintergründe und -verläufe der Personen, die aus islamistischer Motivation aus Deutschland in Richtung Syrien ausgereist sind. URL: https://www.innenministerkonferenz.de/IMK/DE/termine/to-beschluesse/14-12-11_12/anlage-analyse.pdf?__blob=publicationFile&v=2 (Accessed 03.06.2016), pp. 14-15.

[25] Reynolds, S.C., "Social Network."

[26] Behr, I. von et al. "Radicalisation in the digital."

[27] Mufson, S. (2016). "How Belgian prisons became a breeding ground for Islamic extremism." *The Washington Post*. URL: https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/europe/how-belgian-prisons-became-a-breeding-ground-for-islamic-extremism/2016/03/27/ac437fd8-f39b-11e5-a2a3-d4e9697917d1_story.html?noredirect=on&utm_term=.070506d5e4d0 (Accessed 10.05.2020); Khosrokhavar, "Radicalization in Prison."

[28] Basra, R. "Criminal pasts", p. 26.

[29] Burgis, Tom (2015). "The making of a French jihadi." *Financial Times*. 26. January 2015. URL: https://www.ft.com/content/a7fd3d50-a302-11e4-9c06-00144feab7de (Accessed 03.03.2022).

[30] Mufson, S. "How Belgian prisons."

[31] Neumann, P. R. (2010). P*risons and Terrorism: Radicalisation and De-radicalisation in 15 Countries*. International Centre for the Study of Radicalisation and Political Violence. London: ICSR.

[32] Mufson, S. "How Belgian prisons."

[33] Silber, M. D., & Bhatt, A. (2007). *Radicalization in the West: The Homegrown Threat*. New York: New York City Police Department, p. 39.

[34] Brandon, J. "The danger of prison", p. 4.

[35] Neumann, P. "Prisons and Terrorism," p. 26.

[36] Basra, R. "Criminal Past., p. 33."

[37] Roy, O., "Jihad and Death," pp. 29–30.

[38] Basra, R."Criminal Pasts", p. 30.

[39] BfV, "Analyse", p. 15.

[40] For a review, see Dawson, L. L. (2021). "A comparative analysis of the data on Western foreign fighters in Syria and Iraq: Who went and why?" The Hague: ICCT. Reviewing this line of literature, Dawson concludes that the hypothesized relationship between crime and terrorism is supported to some extent, but he also points out several caveats and limitations of the available research.

[41] Silke, A., "Holy warriors," p. 118.

[42] Sageman, M. "Understanding Terror," pp. 114-115.

[43] McAdam, D., McCarthy, J. D., & Zald, M. N. (1996). "Introduction: Opportunities, mobilizing structures, and framing processes – toward a synthetic, comparative perspective on social movements"; in: D. McAdam, J. D. McCarthy, & M. N. Zald (Eds.), *Comparative Perspectives on Social Movements*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, p.1.

[44] Wiktorowicz, Q. "Introduction," pp.9-13.

[45] McAdam, D. (1982). *Political Process and the developlment of black insurgency, 1930-1970*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press; Olesen, T. "Social Movement."

[46] Dalgaard-Nielsen, A. "Violent Radicalization."

[47] Hafez, M.M. "The radicalization puzzle," p. 969.

[48] Sageman, M. "Leaderless Jihad," p. 116.

[49] Roy, O. "Jihad and Death," p. 22.

[50] Wiegel, Michaela (2016): "Radicalization is not the result of failed integration. Interview with French extremism researcher Olivier Roy." Qantara.de. URL: https://en.qantara.de/content/interview-with-french-extremism-researcher-olivier-roy-radicalisation-is-not-the-result-of (Accessed 02.02.2022).

[51] Neue Osnabrücker Zeitung (2016): "Islamwissenschaftler: Radikalisierung findet nicht in Moscheen statt." URL: https://www.presseportal.de/pm/58964/3315272 (Accessed 03.03.2022).

[52] BfV, "Analyse", p.15.

[53] Farley, J. D. (2003). "Breaking al-Qaeda Cells: A mathematical analysis of counterterrorism operations (a guide for risk assessment and decision making)." *Studies in Conflict and Terrorism*, *26*(6), pp. 399–411. Perliger, A., & Pedahzur, A. (2011). Social Network Analysis in the Study of Terrorism and Political Violence. *PS: Political Science & Politics*, *44*(01), pp. 45–50.

[54] Medina, R. M. (2014). Social Network Analysis: A case study of the Islamist terrorist network. *Security Journal*, *27*(1), pp. 97–121.

[55] Perliger, A., "Social Network Analysis."

[56] Krebs, V. E. (2002). Mapping Networks of Terrorist Cells. *Connections*, *24*(3), pp. 43–52.

[57] Koschade, S. (2006). A Social Network Analysis of Jemaah Islamiyah: The Applications to Counterterrorism and Intelligence. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, *29*(6), pp. 559–575.

[58] Medina, R. M. (2014). Social Network Analysis: A case study of the Islamist terrorist network. *Security Journal*, *27*(1), pp. 97–121.

[59] Pedahzur, A., & Perliger, A. (2006). The Changing Nature of Suicide Attacks: A Social Network Perspective. *Social Forces*, *84*(4), pp. 1987–2008.

[60] Carter, "Greenbirds;" Klausen, J. (2014). Tweeting the Jihad: Social Media Networks of Western Foreign Fighters in Syria and Iraq. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, *38*(1), pp. 1–22; Klausen, J., "The YouTube."

[61] The online Appendix can be found here: https://drive.google.com/file/d/1SyzAvMgEfGws1RqvmPl9JOrwnG4MDrld/

view?usp=sharing

[62] See also online Appendix, Figure S 3.

[63] 13 of them are included in the sample. 9 were excluded because of missing information on the identification variables.

[64] Possible tie directions can include flow of resources, where one actor finances the travel costs of the other actor, or flow of communication, where one actor informs the other of possible travel routes. However, since it was difficult and, in some cases, impossible to determine the tie direction, I have treated them as *unidirected*. This is a common practice in the study of dark covert networks. See Cunningham, D., Everton, S., & Murphy, P. (2016). *Understanding Dark Networks: A Strategic Framework for the Use of Social Network Analysis*. Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield.

[65] The social network graphs excluding the mobilizing structures can be found in the online Appendix.

[66] Reynolds, S.C., "Social Network," pp. 677–678.

[67] Barbera, P. (2017). Social network analysis with R: Descriptive analysis. URL: http://pablobarbera.com/big-data-upf/html/02b-networks-descriptive-analysis.html (Accessed 03.05.2018).

[68] Bastié, E. (2016), "La Sulfureuse Association d'aide Aux Détenus Musulmans Sanabil a Été Dissoute." *Le Figaro*, URL: https://www.lefigaro.fr/actualite-france/2016/10/28/01016-20161028ARTFIG00212-sanabil-l-association-d-aide-aux-detenus-musulmans-qui-va-etre-dissoute.php (accessed 10.11.2019); BBC (2012) "Profile: French Islamist Group Forsane Alizza." https://www.bbc.com/news/world-europe-17562412 (Accessed 01.02.2015).

[69] Kepel, G. (2017). *Terror in France: the rise of jihad in the West*. Princeton: Princeton University Press; Magazine Marianne. (2018)."Ile-de-France: réouverture de la mosquée de Villiers-sur-Marne, fermée pendant l'état d'urgence*."* URL: https://www.marianne.net/societe/ile-de-france-reouverture-de-la-mosquee-de-villiers-sur-marne-fermee-pendant-l-etat-d (Accessed 12.12.2019).

[70] Deutsche Welle. (2012), "Salafists distribute free copies of Koran in German cities," URL: https://www.dw.com/en/salafists-distribute-free-copies-of-koran-in-german-cities/a-15884503 (Accessed 13.09.2017).

[71] FOCUS Online. (2019) "Millatu Ibrahim verliert seine Anführer: Das ist der deutsche Club innerhalb des IS." URL: https://www.focus.de/politik/ausland/verbotene-vereinigung-millatu-ibrahim-verliert-seine-anfuehrer-das-ist-der-deutsche-club-innerhalb-des-is_id_10249691.html (Accessed 10.05.2020).

[72] Wiktorowicz, Q. (2005). *Radical Islam Rising. Muslim Extremism in the West*. Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield Publishers, Inc.; provides an in-depth account of the organization and its key figures, such as Omar Bakri Mohammad.

[73] Philby, C. (2014) "Finsbury Park Mosque: Emerging from the shadow of Abu Hamza." *Independent*. URL: https://www.independent.co.uk/news/uk/home-news/finsbury-park-mosque-emerging-from-the-shadow-of-abu-hamza-9428300.html (Accessed 10.05.2020).

[74] Sageman, M. "*Leaderless Jihad;"* Reynolds, S.C., "Social Network;" "Nesser, P. *Islamist Terrorism*"

[75] Schuurman, B., Lindekilde, L., Malthaner, S., O'Connor, F., Gill, P., & Bouhana, N. (2019). "End of the Lone Wolf: The Typology that Should Not Have Been." *Studies in Conflict and Terrorism*, 42(8), pp. 771-778.

[76] della Porta, D. (2013). *Clandestine Political Violence*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

[77] E.g., Sageman, M., "*Leaderless Jihad;"* Hafez, M.M., "The radicalization puzzle."

[78] Roy, O., "Jihad and Death," p. 22.

[79] Jenkins, B. M. (1974). *International Terrorism: A New Kind of Warfare*. St. Monica: RAND (RAND P-5261), p. 4.

[80] E.g., Nesser, P. "Islamist Terrorism."

The Relevance of High-Risk Prisons to Indonesia's Preventing Violent Extremism Policy

by Iwa Maulana, Dewi Indriana, and Gatot Goei

Abstract

Since 2017, the Indonesian Government has established the operation of high-risk prisons for terrorists to prevent radicalization and end the formation and consolidation of terrorist groups in prisons. The operations of high-risk prison are based on the concept of super maximum-security prison, which focuses on security, movement restrictions, and high-level supervision of inmates. This approach makes the aspect of rehabilitation in high-risk prisons less dominant than the security aspect. Therefore, there is a concern that the willingness of terrorist convicts to change is not driven by the success of the intervention programs, but is the result of a brutalist building design and a very tight security system. The long-term consequence of this is that many terrorists tend to be willing to cooperate with the authorities just to get out of high-risk prisons as quickly as possible. However, in many cases their attitudes and behavior basically might not have changed.

Keywords: high-risk prison, preventing violent extremism, terrorist inmates, terrorism, Indonesia

Introduction

The operation of high-risk prisons in Indonesia to deal with dangerous inmates—including terrorists—has started in 2017. Since it incorporates the preventing violent extremism (PVE) approach, this policy encourages individual placement and treatment to keeping terrorist inmates from communicating with fellow terrorists, reducing the possibility of radicalization, and preventing the preparation of terrorist attacks from within prison.

Since the beginning of the enforcement of Law 15/2003 on Eradicating Terrorist Crime until late 2020, Indonesia has curbed and imprisoned more than 2000 terrorist offenders. Due to the fact that their number keeps rising considerably, it is clear that the government has not been able to control prison overcrowding. This has increased the susceptibility of inmates to commit acts of violence, including rape, or even initiate riots.[1] For terrorist inmates, overcrowding increases their opportunity to spread extreme ideas to other inmates. Correctional institutions which should be places of rehabilitation, therefore, can turn into what criminologists call "schools of crime".[2]

In addition to the problem of radicalization in prison, another problem is the reengagement in terrorist group or network activities among ex-inmates due to ineffective intervention programs. The *Center for Detention Studies* (CDS) found in one of its research projects that 37 from 765, or 4.8 percent of terrorist convicts already had a prior terrorism offense record.[3] The *Institute for Policy Analysis of Conflict* (IPAC) calculated that at least 94 from 825 former prisoners, or 11.39 percent terrorist of these ex-convicts reengage in terrorist groups after their release from prison.[4] Some of them even repeated their crimes more than twice, so that some elements of law enforcement dubbed them 'career terrorists', in analogy to 'career criminals'—persons who are repeatedly in and out of prison, having re-offended again and again.

Due to these problems, the government of Indonesia, through its Directorate General of Correction (DGC), proposed a policy for long-term segregation, restriction on movement, and high-level surveillance for high-risk terrorist inmates.[5] There is a strong belief among policy makers that the treatment of high-risk and dangerous inmates is ideally conducted within a prison with special security and supervision measures, or a so-called 'prison within prison'.[6] In total, there are four prisons specifically designed to manage high-risk terrorist inmates: Pasir Putih Prison, Batu Prison, Karanganyar Prison in Nusakambangan Island and Gunung Sindur Prison in Bogor, West Java.

These prisons are organized based on Standard Minimum rules for Treatment of Convicts (the 'Mandela

Rules'), which are embodied in the Ministerial Decree of the Ministry of Law and Human Rights on Specialized Prison Working Guideline for High-Risk Terrorist Convicts.[7] It delineates the needs of high-risk prison management in terms of security and other aspects such as a rehabilitation program plan which should be in line with the offenders' rights i.e., right to pray, right to recreation, and the right to interact with the outside world. Therefore, to run an effective high-risk prison, human resources as well as adequate maintenance facilities are needed.[8]

Although the topic of terrorist inmates and radicalism in prisons is relatively under-researched, some of the literature has discussed the conditions leading to radicalization in prison and its pathways,[9] the position of terrorist inmates in prison populations in general,[10] or the implementation of evidence-based practices in managing high-risk inmates.[11] This article is an attempt to enrich these research themes by discussing how high-risk prisons for terrorists can play a role in Preventing Violent Extremism (PVE) efforts and how the conditions of terrorist inmates are affected in a super-maximum facility. However, the main focus of this article will be a portrayal of policy implementation in high-risk prisons, particularly with respect to efforts to rehabilitate terrorist inmates.

Methods and Data Sources

The data used in this article were obtained from a series of studies and evaluations on the implementation of the P/CVE policy in Indonesian prisons conducted from 2018 to 2021. The primary data were obtained by in-depth interviews with correctional officers and terrorist inmates, focus group discussion documentation in developing a standard for inmates' personality training programs, technical instructions to deliver individualized rehabilitation programs, and terrorist inmates' risk and needs assessment training with DGC officials, prisons and parole officers, and (Prevention/Countering Violent Extremism (P/CVE) practitioner, as well as interview notes and records of rehabilitation programs from correctional guardians or parole officers.

Super Maximum-Security Prison

Among the prison population, a special segment of inmates pose high risks in terms of safety and security, as well as, in a wider sense, stability and society. Inmates who have been assessed to pose a high risk in these four areas have been categorized as high-risk inmates. High-risk inmates are ideally housed in a prison with special facilities, for example, a super-maximum-security prison.[12] A "supermax" prison is a place of detention within an existing prison facility, or, alternatively, is a completely separate facility, with very limited or strict access rules. It is closely guarded, which isolates high-risk inmates from the general prison population and from each other due to their record of violent crimes outside prison, repeated abuse or acts of violence in prison, threats or attempts to escape, and attempting to incite or threaten to incite inmates to cause a disturbance of security and order inside the prison facilities.[13]

Other researchers use the terminology 'super-maximum-control facility', 'super-maximum administrative penitentiary', or 'secured housing unit'[14] to refer to the supermax prison as a last resort for detaining inmates who are classified as the "worst of the worst". The term "worst" refers to a crime that is considered serious and cruel, so that the perpetrator needs to be placed in a single cell confinement for 23 hours a day. The supermax prison facility implements a very high level of security, usually characterized by a lack of activity, reduced rights (such as visits and recreation), and minimal contact between inmates and officers.[15]

Supermax prisons are characterized by segregation.[16] Trouble-making inmates are segregated from the general prison population. The idea emerged originally as part of an effort to manage the various challenges that arise due to overpopulation of prisons.[17] In his research on terrorist convicts in prisons, Thompson noted that segregation is one approach to provide special treatment to terrorist inmates who are considered dangerous or otherwise problematic.[18] In addition to a segregation policy, there is also another approach: concentration. The concentration approach was first proposed by David Ward and Norman Carlson. Concentration itself refers to the creation of special facilities to treat trouble-causing inmates in a high-security environment, isolated them from 'normal' inmates.[19]

In an article, Kurki and Morris suggest that there are four characteristics of a super maximum-security prison. First is its placement for offenders who have to serve long prison terms. Inmates who are sent to a supermax prison will be there for several years or even for the rest of their lives. The second characteristic is the prison administration's far-reaching authority. Supermax prison officials and officers have great power to punish convicts deemed to have violated the rules and regulations—and this is without any external review. Third, supermax prisons are characterized by isolation cells. Each cell is occupied by just one inmate. This is a form of punishment but can also be a form of protection—for themselves and others. Communication for such convicts is very limited. The fourth characteristic is that there is only very limited activity possible for such inmates. The choice of recreation, education, physical activity and other activities that ordinary convicts get is not given to supermax convicts.[20] The existence of various barriers and restrictions in the supermax prison is considered to be effective in reducing the risk of terrorist inmates spreading radicalism to other prisoners.[21] Several authors have, however, highlighted the psychological impact caused by a supermax prison environment which has been designed to strictly limit both movement and communication of inmates.[22]

Supermax prisons in Indonesia have layered security parameters intended to produce behavioral changes among those targeted so as to reduce the risk they may pose to state and society.[23] Terrorism is a crime perceived to pose a massive threat to both national stability and the security of society.[24] The priority given by the Indonesian government to countering and preventing terrorism can be seen in the fact that it has established several supermax prisons for the placement and treatment of terrorist offenders.

Indonesia's P/CVE Policy

In Indonesia, terrorism received serious attention after the first Bali bombing attack on October 12, 2002. The action, masterminded by Imam Samudra and his group, forced the Indonesian government to immediately introduce Government Regulation in Lieu of UU No. 1 of 2002 concerning the Eradication of Criminal Acts of Terrorism, which was later enacted into Law Number 15 of 2003 of the anti-terrorism legislation. This law contained a definition of terrorism, specifying the offenses falling under the crime of terrorism, and outlining types and durations of criminal sanctions for terrorists. It also addressed issues such as compensation, restitution and rehabilitation of victims, as well as international cooperation in combating terrorism.[25] The enactment of the Anti-Terrorism Law marks the end of the use of the Anti-Subversion Law which dealt with acts deemed to disturb state security, disrupt stability, and create fear—a law that had been used in both the Old Order and the New Order.[26] The replacement of the Anti-Subversion Law also marked the end of the military's central role in combating terrorism. In the reform era, where democratization is progressing rapidly, human rights issues greatly influence policies and strategies for countering terrorism, prioritizing a law enforcement approach to terrorism.[27] As a result, the police, who had been detached from the armed forces in 1999,[28] has the largest role when it comes to dealing with terrorism.

Following this new direction, in 2002 the Coordinating Minister for Political and Security affairs established the Coordination Desk for Combating Terrorism.[29] Initially, the desk contained the National Police's (Polri) Anti-terror unit, better known as Detachment C Regiment IV Gegana Brimob Polri, elements of the Indonesian National Armed Forces (TNI) and the National Intelligence Agency. In their evolution, each of these units did not coordinate their work very well because they preferred to be linked to their original organization. The escalation of terrorist acts, and the unreliability of the Coordination Desk, urged Polri to form a Bomb Task Force, which falls under the Criminal Investigation Agency (Bareskrim). At the same time, Polri also has the Gegana Brimob Unit and the Directorate IV Anti-terror.[30] To avoid overlapping tasks and functions of these units and improve Polri's counter-terrorism capability, the Chief of Police reorganized Directorate IV in 2003 through the Decree of the Chief of Police No. 30/VI/2003. This marked the establishment of the Special Detachment 88 Anti-terror unit, better known as Densus 88.[31]

The government's efforts to strengthen the nation's counter-terrorism capacity are not limited to the police. In 2006, the Indonesian Attorney General's Office established the Transnational Crime and Terrorism Task Force. This unit contains public prosecutors who have received special training to deal with terrorism cases.

It is also authorized to prepare trials.[32] In 2010, President Susilo Bambang Yudhoyono revised the Coordination Desk to become the National Counter-Terrorism Agency (BNPT) through Presidential Decree Number 46 concerning the Establishment of the National Counter-Terrorism Agency (BNPT)—a decree which was later amended by Presidential Decree Number 12 of 2012.[33] In 2013, as a follow-up to nine special recommendations of the Financial Action Task Force' (FATF), the Indonesian government passed the Law on the Prevention and Suppression of Terrorism Financing. This special law is crucial for the government's efforts to freeze and seize assets of terrorist groups.[34]

The Directorate General of Correction (DGC) itself has also been involved in efforts to tackle domestic terrorism. It did so in 2010 by developing a procedure for the treatment of high-risk inmates, which regulates how to handle dangerous inmates. In the DGC procedure, the definition of high-risk inmates includes narcotics, corruption, and terrorism convicts.[35] Unfortunately, the procedure was not properly disseminated to every prison, which led to inconsistencies in the treatment of terrorist convicts. This has been shown by several studies that highlight too lax a treatment of convicts, even though high-risk status had been assigned to them.[36]

Even after the DGC issued the procedure, the PVE policy in prisons remains unclear. As noted by the former Head of Densus 88, Tito Karnavian, PVE efforts in Indonesia were mostly ad-hoc at that time, depending on the personal initiatives of certain officers, officials or other individuals.[37] Only after the enactment of Law Number 5 of 2018 did the PVE strategy in prisons become more clear. The new Anti-Terrorism Law has three sections that specifically outline strategies for preventing violent extremism in Indonesia: 1) national preparedness; 2) counter radicalization; and 3) deradicalization.[38] In addition, pre-emptive efforts were also strengthened. This was done by including several new articles in anti-terrorist legislation that can be used to arrest sympathizers of a violent extremism movement before they engage in acts of violence. Therefore, it is not surprising that after the enactment of this new law, the number of arrests and convicts of terrorism has increased.[39]

Among the three prevention strategies mentioned in the New Anti-Terrorism Law, deradicalization is the most relevant for the treatment of terrorist inmates. The Indonesia government defines deradicalization as a planned, integrated, systematic, and continuous process to eliminate or reduce and reverse radical ideas that lead to terrorism within a person.[40] In addition to deradicalization, a process to alter terrorist inmates' behavior—known as disengagement—is also employed,[41] although it is not specifically regulated in any policy. In the context of corrections, disengagement is very similar to DGC's rehabilitation and reintegration programs which are intended to improve the attitudes and behavior of inmates while they serve their time in prison, in an effort to prevent recidivism after release from prison.[42] Both rehabilitation and reintegration have been recognized by BNPT as policy goals, serving a function similar to deradicalization and disengagement, which have been BNPT's main programs for many years.

Deradicalization has received great attention because the number of terrorist inmates in detention centers and prisons continues to grow. The increasing number of perpetrators of violent extremism entering the criminal justice system represents two major problems—problems not confined to Indonesia. First, many countries are trying to suppress the increase in extremism in prisons, which is exacerbated by the lack of quantity and quality of human resources that can specifically be used to address this issue. Therefore, rehabilitation is very important, so that after being released, ex-convicts do not become a threat to society. Second, many countries are aware that prisons are often places of radicalization. To break this process, increased efforts are made to prevent convicts from going down this road.[43]

High-risk prisons for terrorist inmates are part of Indonesia's effort to prevent and counter terrorism. In high-risk prisons, inmates are prevented from connecting with their group members and are offered various personality training programs so they do not repeat their involvement in terrorist movements or engage in terrorism acts. The DGC has created a needs assessment instrument, which is specifically used for terrorist inmates in high-risk prisons, to ensure that the intervention programs provided by the state are in accordance with the different needs of each inmate.

Terrorist Inmates in Indonesian Prisons

"Terrorist" became one of the categories for convicted inmates in the Indonesian prison system after the 2002 Bali bombing. Since then, more than two thousand persons have been imprisoned for involvement in terrorism. Based on 765 court decisions, the *Center for Detention Studies* found that the average criminal sanction for terrorist offenders in Indonesia were sentences of 68.7 months or around 5 years and 9 months (These numbers exclude four death sentences and two life imprisonment cases).[44] The punishment of most perpetrators tended not to be heavy because a majority of them were caught long before they had actually performed a terrorist attack. Many became involved as accessories to a conspiracy to commit terrorism (e.g., by hiding information about certain terrorists, not reporting terrorist group activities to law enforcement, or by helping to provide facilities for terrorists).[45]

At first, when the number of terrorist inmates began to increase significantly, the separation of terrorist inmates from the general prison population was carried out with a segregation approach: that is, placing the terrorists in special blocks. However, outside the special block, the terrorist inmates still had the opportunity to meet and mingle with fellow terrorists as well as ordinary inmates. Placing them in a special block without cutting off interactions among terrorists made their group more solid and exclusive. Generally, they only wanted to hang out with fellow terrorist inmates. These contacts were then used to expand their network and discuss plans for reengagement in the terrorism movement after their release, and even to plan actions from within prisons. For example, in the Cipinang Prison in Jakarta, convicts formed gangs to counterbalance the power of two other feared criminal gangs in prison. Gathering them into one solid group allowed the convicts to control the prison to some extent.[46] Moreover, the status of terrorist inmates in prisons was often viewed highly, both by fellow inmates and officers, because they had combat experience and knew how to handle explosives. In addition, they were considered to be pious individuals willing to sacrifice themselves for the sake of their religion.[47] However, as Veldhuis reminds us,[48], such a view of terrorist inmates often arises from fear and a sense of danger rather than from genuine respect or admiration.

The existence of a gang consisting of terrorist convicts— known as the *ustaz gang*—gave birth to a distinctive culture. They could be identified by their appearance (wearing ankle-length pants and keeping a long beard), certain words they used, having a strong logistical clandestine supply line, and by demonstrating a rebellious attitude toward the prison authorities. The *ustaz gang's* culture eventually attracted ordinary inmates who needed protection, and in this way they too became radicalized.[49] Initially, the spread of radicalism and jihadism in Indonesian prisons often did not receive serious attention. Until 2017, terrorist inmates in prisons were treated in a less than strict way. The *Institute for Policy Analysis of Conflict* (IPAC) found in one of its reports that a massive rejuvenation process occurred in prisons, affecting families, supporters and other inmates. Sometimes the terrorist group even used mobile phones to record and broadcast live '*tausiyah*' (meaning, broadcast of lectures or religious advice) to supporters outside prison.[50]

The influence that the terrorist inmate group had in prison allowed them to control the prison mosque and prayer room. At least until 2017, they could organize recitations led by a fellow terrorist inmate who was considered to have solid religious expertise. He could promulgate militant ideas, such as war against Allah's enemies, *thaghut* (idol worshippers) and *anshar thaghut* (protector or supporter of idol worshippers), faith cancellation, and so on. Through the studies they carried out, the terrorist convicts soon had the opportunity to spread its ideology to members of the general prison population. Among them, many were looking for guidance while serving their time in prison. In the Cipinang Prison, when inmates affiliated with Jamaah Islamiyah were dominant, the terrorist group could routinely organize prayer classes and Quranic studies which were attended by hundreds of inmates.[51] By late 2013, Abrory, one of the pro-ISIS ideologues in Indonesia, reported that he had succeeded in influencing at least 50 inmates in the Tangerang Prison imprisoned for drug-related crimes, by giving them religious instruction.[52]

In 2005, at the Tanjung Gusta Prison in North Sumatra, two drug offender inmates were radicalized after regularly attending lectures delivered by a terrorist inmate who had been involved in the 2003 J.W. Marriott Hotel bombing and in a series of robberies in Medan.[53] While serving his sentence at the Cipinang Prison

from 2007 to 2011, a prison inmate who had been a marijuana courier came into contact with extremist ideas through recitations in prisons organized by a militant group. After his release in 2014, he pledged allegiance to ISIS and was instrumental in dispatching several waves of ISIS sympathizers to Syria.[54] In 2014, an inmate serving time for homicide in Nusakambangan became friends with a terrorist inmate and together they pledged allegiance to Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi. After leaving prison, he was asked by his terrorist friend to deliver 800 rounds of bullets to the East Indonesia Mujahideen Group (MIT) which was led by Santoso in Poso, Central Sulawesi.[55] Meanwhile at a prison in Banten, in 2016 an inmate serving time for theft was influenced by two terrorist inmates to steal a firearm from the prison armory. The stolen weapon was to be sent to Poso, to support the MIT group.[56] To give one more example, there was Suherman, an inmate waiting for a death sentence for a series of terrorist attacks on police personnel in 2018. Before joining a pro-ISIS group, Suherman had been sentenced to 16 years in prison for murder. Inside the prison, he was introduced to the teachings of Aman Abdurrahman (the ideologue of pro-ISIS groups in Indonesia) and began to adopt militant thinking and changed his appearance to resemble other members of the terrorist inmate group and to distinguish himself from the general prison population. This demonstration of loyalty to the group is commonly associated with the concept of *al-wala' wal-bara'* (meaning 'closer to Muslims and separate from non-Muslims').[57]

After the Mako Brimob riots in May 2018, the government accelerated the introduction of high-risk prisons in Nusakambangan and Gunung Sindur and transferred hundreds of terrorist inmates there.[58] Terrorist inmates in high-risk prisons cannot control the prison mosque because they have to say their daily prayers in their own cells. Meanwhile, for terrorist inmates in lower classification prisons, their prayer activities are always closely monitored by officers and inmates are not given permission to deliver lectures or to lead the prayers.[59]

Another threat posed in the past by terrorist inmates was their ability to provoke riots. In 2013, a major riot caused by poor prison management broke out in the Tanjung Gusta Prison in North Sumatra. The riots caused the death of five people—two officers and three inmates. In addition, hundreds of convicts, including 14 terrorist convicts, managed to escape. One of them was Fadli Sadama, who had a long history of acts of terrorism in Indonesia and who had been one of the provocateurs of the riots in Tanjung Gusta.[60] Five years later, no less violent riots occurred at the Mako Brimob prison, a branch of the Salemba prison. The riot was started by terrorists who disapproved of a prison officer's treatment of the relatives of one of the convicts who had come for a visit. This action led to an act of hostage-taking and ended with the murder of five staff members of the Brimob Polri.[61]

While terrorist inmates pose great risks, there are also staffing problems. In terms of quantity, the ratio of security officers to inmates is often very uneven. Meanwhile, in terms of quality, many correctional officers, whether security officers, treatment officers or those charged with mentoring have not been trained properly to deal with terrorist inmates. An officer at the Salemba Prison, Jakarta, once received death threats from a terrorist inmate and a group of his visitors when they were reminded that the visiting hours were over.[62] There was also an account from the Parole Offices which was having a difficult time to assign parole officers (*pembimbing kemasyarakatan*—PK), to conduct assessments of terrorist inmates and provide guidance. Most PKs are still afraid to face terrorist inmates while a large amount of PK's workload consists of handling terrorist inmates. On average, one PK has to handle more than five terrorist clients, in addition to dozens—in some cases even hundreds—of non-terrorist convicts.[63]

Conflicting Objectives: Security vs. Rehabilitation

Although high-risk prisons have developed instructions for managing supermax prisons, the main function that they want to perform is not security or deterrence, but rehabilitation. As explained in the basic rules for establishing high-risk prisons, their main function is to "run a treatment program for high-risk inmates to encourage behavioral change and reduce risk levels".[64] The rehabilitation mission should be dominant in high-risk prisons, despite the need for very tight security measures.

The lack of rehabilitation measures in high-risk prisons has received criticism, both from internal and external observers. To some of them, the existence of high-risk prisons indicates that the Indonesian correctional system prioritizes the deterrence effect over the provision of intervention programs to change terrorist inmates' attitude and behavior.[65] As findings obtained from the Batu Prison, Pasir Putih Prison, Gunung Sindur Prison, and Karanganyar Prison indicate, the rehabilitation programs have not been able to be adequately executed because, in practice, the four high-risk prisons place more emphasis on security aspects.[66] Due to the generally uncooperative and dangerous character of terrorist inmates, the prison authorities tend to wait for the terrorist convicts to take the initiative to start a process of change. If terrorist inmates remain firm in their stance not to cooperate with the prison officials and the Indonesian authorities more generally, they will be subjected to limited rehabilitation activities. On a day-to-day basis, what most officers do is to provide the terrorist convicts with their daily necessities, deliver food, and take these inmates out of their cells to catch some sunlight. In the midst of such activities, officers will sometimes try to persuade inmates to become cooperative so that they can obtain all regularly available treatment activities which include legal counseling, religious discussions, and more.[67]

Once terrorist inmates decide to cooperate, the prison officers are to provide them with rehabilitation programs. The programs for terrorist inmates at high-risk prisons focus on personality and attitude change, because the ultimate goal to be achieved by high-risk prison programs is to create an awareness by terrorist inmates that they had been wrong in their understandings as well as in their actions.[68] Once inmates realize that they were wrong, then other intervention programs are easier to carry out. Building such awareness is very important, because in general terrorist inmates are known for their strong belief that the acts of violence they committed were morally just. When a person has a deep-rooted belief that everything he did or does is serving a noble cause, then attempts to shake such a belief will be perceived as an attempt to attack their very identity. Once realizing this 'danger', terrorist convicts might in fact strengthen their approval of violence even further which can and lead to a continuation of hostility.[69]

The working guidelines for high-risk prisons stipulate that the personality development program should consist of religious awareness programs in the form of daily worship and active listening to lectures broadcast via a prison system's audio-visual equipment. The program also involves psychological counseling, visits by family members and officials, book reading, as well as physical activities and recreation. The religious awareness program has to be carried out by each inmate in his own cell, using tools of worship that have been provided to him. However, lecture broadcasts have in many cases not been provided due to the absence of adequate audio-visual facilities. Ideally, each cooperative inmate should receive daily lectures offering counter-ideologies and counter-narratives.[70] Psychological counseling, which should be part of the program, has, in many cases, also not been taking place due to the absence of professional counselors. The only personal intervention program that has been carried out in many cases is the provision of books, which, according to officers interviewed, have only been made available once a month. Physical activities during recreational hours have, however, been carried out even though they are to take place in the inmate's prison room. Visits are allowed once a month for members of the nuclear family and for the inmate's biological parents, with a duration of 15 to 30 minutes per visit.

Individual treatment requires the presence of adequate infrastructure and human resources. With the presence of one man per cell, coaching facilities ought to be available for every convict. However, prison officials admit that the lack of human resources and infrastructure has a major negative impact on the sustainability of the coaching program. One of the indicators that an inmate can be transferred to a less severe maximum-security prison is an assessed reduction in risk. Specifically for terrorist inmates, there is an additional condition they have to meet: pledge allegiance to the Republic of Indonesia—an act which should be video-recorded. During the operation of high-risk prisons, at least 150 terrorist inmates have been transferred from one of the high-risk prisons to a maximum-security prison.[71]

Given the very tight security at high-risk prisons, there is a debate whether the reduced risk that has been noted in a terrorist inmate is really the result of rehabilitation programs or is in fact a by-product of the super-tight security measures and the intrusive supervision tactics, including the brutalist prison building

architecture that deters inmates and forces them to change. This debate was initiated following statements of inmates admitting that the intention to change came about from a sense of surrender due to the very tight security which dissuaded them from continuing their previous resistance.[72]

This view can indeed be justified based on to the concept of deterrence. The tight security in high-risk prisons can act as a deterrent.[73] The concept of deterrence is embedded in the rational-choice analysis of human behavior developed by early classical penologists advocating judicial reform. From this perspective, every person is a rational actor involved in end/means calculations and freely chooses law-abiding or law-breaking behaviors based on cost-benefit calculations. All else being constant, choice will be directed toward a maximization of pleasure and the avoidance of pain. Therefore, painful punishments (especially those administered in a swift, severe, certain, and proportional manner) become the key to controlling and decreasing socially harmful behaviors.[74] Based on this line of thinking, the deterrent effect arising from the experience of being in a high-risk prison, can, at a certain point, become a tool to reduce the risk posed by terrorist convicts, forcing them to want to change.

However, the deterrent effect of high-risk prisons is not felt by all inmates. A considerable number of convicts are still at high risk and do not hesitate to put up a fight with prison officers. This is shown by the violations that occurred during the implementation of the high-risk prison concept. Some inmates misused everyday items such as toothpaste, soap, shampoo, toothbrushes, cloth, chicken bones, prayer rugs, and other items as a tool or weapon. Toothpaste, soap and shampoo were used to draw prison plans or paint slogans and symbols of resistance. Clothes, toothbrushes, chicken bones, and prayer mats were used to injure themselves or attack officers. For non-repenting terrorist inmates, officers are legitimate targets of attack because they are considered to be *thaghuts* (idol worshippers). Such attacks were carried out against officers who wanted to perform health checks and even against officers who were writing inspection reports. There were also cases when convicts would take advantage of family visits to communicate with their network through verbal messages or by writing instructions on paper and palms.[75] There were several cases of (failed) attempts at suicide or self-harm by inmates reported. Officers confessed that they were often anxious about interacting with inmates who tried to hurt themselves or others. However, there are rules that require officers to take action against perpetrators.[76] At the same time, some officers think that punishing someone with psychological problems is not the right thing to do. It is feared that the punishment will worsen the psychological condition of certain inmates.[77]

Strangely, for some perpetrators of terrorism, entering a high-risk prison is considered to raise their status among adherents of extremism. The determination to neither surrender nor cooperate with the authorities can be used by them as a kind of 'social capital' to make them more respected after their release. One of the terrorist convicts at the Karanganyar Nusakambangan prison stated that since his trial he had become determined not to cooperate with law enforcement. He knew that the judge would not impose a harsh sentence on him, and planned to use his time in prison to deepen his ideology.[78]

Super maximum security affects all types of high-risk prison operations, including health care. Based on work guidelines, direct interaction with inmates can only be carried out by security officers who have been trained and equipped with the use of security devices. This also applies to the distribution of food, drinks, personal equipment, and escorts. The limited security resources available can lead to some activities that are not in accordance with work guidelines and affect other functions, including health care.

The worst result of substandard health care can be death. Members of Commission III of the House of Representatives were during a hearing questioning the Ministry of Law and Human Rights about nine terrorist inmates who had died in high-risk prisons. According to the Director General of Corrections, the deceased inmates had a history of illness and prison authorities had made maximum efforts to provide them with medical support.[79] It was, however, found that while medical examinations of convicts in high-risk prisons had been carried out, these were often only of a very superficial nature. This was due to the unavailability of adequate support facilities to conduct comprehensive tests. The main purpose of medical examinations is to ensure that an inmate does not have a medical condition that can affect the health of others, and that he is

not a danger to himself.[80] The absence of an in-depth medical examination makes it difficult to determine the kind of treatment and care that meets the needs of each convict.

Despite the lack of some facilities, several activities were eventually organized with some improvisations so that a degree of health care could be provided. The distribution of food, drink, and personal equipment was helped by care workers. In addition, the provision of time for sports and for daily recreation in open spaces which previously could not be given to all convicts was reorganized and carried out by taking turns. In other words, some tasks that are not in full accordance with the work guidelines were carried out in other ways due to the lack of infrastructure and human resources. The prison officers themselves emphasized that if they wanted to impose an ideal high-risk prison operation according to the work guidelines they feared it would, under existing conditions, cause greater harm for both inmates and officers.[81]

As a part of an evaluation of high-risk prison operations, the *Center for Detention Studies* and DGC conducted in 2019 a survey of 36 officers of the Pasir Putih prison and 33 officers of the Batu prison. The survey found that these officers showed signs of dissatisfaction, unhappiness, and stress while performing their jobs in these high-risk prisons. They admitted that the demands for professionalism in the working guidelines were not commensurate with the instruments actually provided to them. The workload of the officers of high-risk prisons are quite high and they also face risks, including threats to the safety of their families and, of course, themselves.[82]

This is not unique to Indonesia. Even in one of America's supermax prisons, there has been an imbalance between the burden and risk of prison work and the pay prison officers receive. From the convict's perspective, if the tight security is not balanced with adequate rehabilitation activities and health care, it is feared that his condition will worsen. Isolated inmates can feel depressed, lonely, angry, panicky, weak and abandoned.[83] This was also admitted by one of the inmates during an interview. He admitted that being locked up for 24 hours with no activity and interaction actually creates stress and sparks feelings of revenge against officers or the state.[84]

Inmates who exhibit high risk and danger are ideally placed in prisons with high security and supervision. However, the lack of amenities will negatively impact the main goal of holding a convict in a high-risk prison, namely changing his behavior and reducing the risk a convict poses to others and himself. The provision of appropriate intervention programs is recognized as an important factor to support behavioral change and risk reduction for high-risk convicts.[85] It is also recognized that the provision of intervention programs can increase the potential for greater success of reintegration programs into the community.[86] In addition, terrorists as people with extreme ideologies are in need of special intervention treatments focusing on disengagement and deradicalization. The objective must be to bring inmates to seriously question the morality of their past conduct.[87] However, due to existing circumstances, it is generally not possible for intervention programs to be carried out directly by the coaching staff. Therefore, audio-, video- and reading materials must often replace the presence of human coaching by implementation officers. Apart from being in the form of technical equipment, training materials should also be prepared based on the needs of each individual inmate.

The Relevance of High-Risk Prisons to Indonesia's PVE Policy

Since 2018, the Indonesian government has begun to pay more attention to PVE in responding to terrorism. In the National Medium Term Development Plan (RPJMN) 2020–2024, Indonesia's government emphasizes the importance of preventing extreme violence and the importance of deradicalization in maintaining national stability and security.[88] Following the RPJMN, in 2021 the government issued a National Action Plan on Preventing Violent Extremism. Rehabilitation of terrorist inmates is one of the main objectives.[89] At the ministerial level, one of the annual performance targets set by the Ministry of Law and Human Rights for the years 2020 to 2024 is the rehabilitation of 50 terrorist inmates per year.[90]

Based on these policies, it is clear that prison will play an important role in PVE. To support the implemen-

tation objectives for high-risk prisons and in order to achieve the targets set by the government, the Directorate General of Corrections introduced several new internal policies, including an instrument to assess the risk posed by terrorist inmates,[91] as well as an instrument to assess criminogenic factors,[92] while also developing technical instructions to deliver individualized rehabilitation programs. Every six months, each terrorist inmate will be assessed by a parole officer (PK) to measure their risk level and explore appropriate intervention needs. Based on the assessment, the PK will provide recommendations for appropriate intervention programs and recommend whether a terrorist inmate can be transferred to a lower-security prison in a document called correctional research or *penelitian kemasyarakatan* (Litmas).

At first sight, the DGC's efforts to rehabilitate terrorist inmates can be seen as being quite successful. Since 2020, the number of terrorist convicts willing to pledge allegiance to the Republic of Indonesia has exceeded the annual target set by the government. In 2021 alone, the DGC succeeded in encouraging 125 terrorist inmates to pledge allegiance to the Republic of Indonesia.[93] Among them, some were even willing to be actively involved in a program named '*safari da'wah*'. This program involves the holding of meetings between a noncooperative terrorist inmate and a resource person so that they can engage in a dialogue about religious understanding and other topics. The resource persons in *safari da'wah* are cooperative terrorist inmates who had been transferred to lower security prisons. The resource person in *safari da'wah* must have a good understanding of Islam, enjoy the respect of fellow terrorist inmates, and adhere to the same Islamic sect or *mazhab* as the noncooperative participating inmate.[94] *Safari da'wah* was an innovation program initiated by some officers in high-risk prisons in the midst of all the limitations they faced. It is one of the programs that has received an award from the Ministry of Law and Human Rights because it was able to significantly increase the number of terrorist convicts who wanted to recognize the Republic of Indonesia.[95]

This approach is related to the dynamics of terrorism in general. Since the implementation of the high-risk prison policy, the number of terrorist attacks has decreased. On the one hand, the reduction in the number of attacks certainly cannot be separated from the intensification of arrest operations by the police to foil planned terrorist attacks. Yet, on the other hand, it is undeniable that the disruption of communication between the militants and their regular followers outside the prison walls and important terrorist leaders who are inmates in high-risk prisons has caused a command- and leadership vacuum in the terrorist movement in Indonesia. Command and leadership are important organizational and operational tools that largely determine the capabilities of terrorist groups.[96]

Conclusion

The separation of terrorist convicts into special high-risk prisons was an important strategic step taken by the Indonesian government in the face of a massive spread of radicalism in prisons and terrorist inmate provocations that caused riots. The Ministry of Law and Human Rights, through the Directorate General of Corrections, has made a real effort to prepare high-risk prisons, starting with the establishment of four such prisons, the creation of a high-security infrastructure, the preparation of work guidelines and the training of prison officers.

Based on the results of a review, a debate arose about the rationale of punishment used in high-risk prisons. By regulation, high-risk prisons should prioritize rehabilitation through coaching to encourage behavioral change in inmates and thereby also reduce risks they pose to others. However, the personality development program as the core of rehabilitation is known to have fallen short of expectations. This finding raises the question whether the reduction in risk that has occurred so far is really the result of rehabilitation interventions or whether the effect of tight security is more dominant in "softening" hardcore terrorist convicts. The research and analysis on which this article is based tends to support the thesis that a high-security prison system can indeed have a major impact on the reduction of terrorist risk even though rehabilitation has not been the main cause of it.

The establishment of high-risk prisons can be considered to be the right response when it comes to handling high-risk terrorist convicts. However, the implementation of commensurate prison policies brings higher

costs, especially regarding support of infrastructure and human resources. Separation methods and case-by-case treatment require supporting facilities for each inmate such as healthy cells, 24-hour CCTV surveillance, audio equipment for receiving broadcasting materials, as well as other items to ensure that convicts can be exposed to appropriate counter-narratives. In addition, the welfare of officers as stakeholders who play an important role in the implementation of high-risk prisons policies needs to receive special attention, given their high workload and the dangers they are exposed to. Consequently, future government policy priorities ought to be focused on supporting facilities for implementing intervention programs to accelerate behavioral changes in inmates with a terrorist background and reduce the overall risk posed by terrorist convicts.

About the Authors:

Iwa Maulana *is a senior researcher at the Center for Detention Studies (CDS). He has experiences in various research areas such as: 1) research on patterns of criminalization of terrorism in Indonesia; 2) research related to the preparation of an academic paper on the draft of a government regulation related to the correctional bill; 3) evaluation of the implementation of high-risk prisons in Nusakambangan in the context of correctional revitalization; 4) research on the development of a terrorism verdict database in Indonesia; and 5) research on drug trafficking in prison.*

Dewi Indriana *is a researcher at CDS who for the last 3 years has been actively participating in various research projects and in the formulation of correctional policies. She has experience in the preparation of assessment instruments for prisoners, the monitoring and evaluation of policies, as well as capacity-building activities for correctional officers.*

Gatot Goei *is the program manager of the Center for Detention Studies (CDS). He is an experienced researcher, activist, manager and policy maker. He is involved in various policy-making programs in collaboration with several government agencies and community organizations. Gatot has a background in law, specializing in constitutional law. His areas of expertise are handling extreme violence, handling terrorist convicts, drafting regulations, legal aid, improving the quality of human resources, and monitoring and evaluation.*

Notes

[1] Martin H. Pritkin, "Is Prison Increasing Crime?" *Wisconsin Law Review,* 2008, p. 1085. URL: https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=1357743.

[2] Aurelie Ouss, *Prison as School of Crime: Evidence from Cell-Level Interactions* (December 2011). URL: https://papers.ssrn.com/sol3/papers.cfm?abstract_id=1989803.

[3] CDS gathered these data in the process of developing a terrorism cases database in Indonesia based on court proceedings. These data have been reported in two different research reports: Gatot Goei, Iwa Maulana, and Clianta de Santo, *Sentencing Pattern of Terrorism Offences in Indonesia* (Jakarta: Center for Detention Studies, 2019). URL: https://drive.google.com/file/d/11ykl-TuTCMngOGNJacOAoB8dxxG-nc9iH/view?usp=sharing; Iwa Maulana, Clianta de Santo, and Dewi Indriana, *Analisis Tindak Pidana Terorisme di Indonesia: Studi Putusan 2016–2020* (Jakarta: Center for Detention Studies).

[4] Institute for Policy Analysis of Conflict (IPAC), "Terrorism, Recidivism, and Planned Releases in Indonesia," *IPAC Report*, No. 66, September 2020. URL: http://cdn.understandingconflict.org/file/2020/09/Report_66_ipac.pdf.

[5] This policy is implemented through Ministry of Law and Human Rights Decree Number M.HH-02.PK.01.02.02 year 2017.

[6] United Nations Office for Project Service (UNOPS), *Technical Guidance for Prison Planning: Technical and operational considerations based on the Standard Minimum Rules for the Treatment of Prisoners* (Copenhagen: United Nation Publication, 2016).

[7] The policy mentioned refers to Ministry of Law and Human Rights Decree Number M.HH-02.PK.01.02.02 year 2017 on Working Guidelines on Special Prisons for High-Risk Terrorist Inmates.

[8] Ibid.

[9] Mark S. Hamm, *The Spectacular Few: Prisoner Radicalization and the Evolving Terrorist Threat* (New York: New York Uni-

versity Press, 2013).

[10] Tinka M. Veldhuis, *Prisoner Radicalization and Terrorism Detention Policy: Institutionalized fear or evidence-based policy making?* (New York: Routledge, 2016).

[11] D. Elaine Pressman and John Flockton, "Violent Extremist Risk Assessment: Issues and Applications of the VERA-2 in a High-Security Correctional Setting," in: *Prisons, Terrorism and Extremism: Critical Issues in Management, Radicalisation and Reform*, edited by Andrew Silke, pp. 122–144 (London: Routledge, 2014).

[12] UNOPS, op. cit.

[13] Chase Riveland, *Supermax Prisons: Overview and General Considerations* (National Institute of Corrections, US Department of Justice, 1999). URL: https://www.prisonpolicy.org/scans/NIC_014937.pdf.

[14] Maureen L. O'Keefe, "Administrative Segregation from Within," *The Prison Journal,* 88(1), 2008, p. 124. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0032885507310999.

[15] Daniel P. Mears and Michael D. Reisig, "The Theory and Practice of Supermax Prisons," *Punishment and Society,* 8(1), 2006, pp. 33–57. DOI: 10.1177/1462474506059139.

[16] Angela Browne, Alissa Cambier, and Suzanne Agha, "Prisons Within Prisons: The Use of Segregation in the United States," *Federal Sentencing Reporter,* (1), 2011, p. 47. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1525/fsr.2011.24.1.46.

[17] Natasha A. Frost and Carlos E. Monteiro, "Administrative Segregation in U.S. Prisons," in: *Restrictive Housing in the U.S.: Issues, Challenges, and Future Directions*, edited by Loretta E. Lynch, Karol V. Mason, and Nancy Rodriguez, pp. 1–48 (Washington, DC: National Institute of Justice, 2016). URL: http://nationaljailacademy.org/_documents/resources/administrative-segregation/doj-restrictive-housing.pdf#page=19.

[18] Nathan Thompson, "Australian Correctional Management Practices for Terrorist Prisoners," *Salus Journal*, 6(1), 2018, pp. 44–62. URL: https://salusjournal.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/03/Thompson_Salus_Journal_Volume_6_Number_1_2018 (PDF), pp. 44–62.

[19] Chase Riveland, op. cit.

[20] Leena Kurki and Norval Morris, "The Purposes, Practices, and Problems of Supermax Prisons," *Crime and Justice*, 28, 2001, pp. 385–424. URL: http://www.jstor.org/stable/1147678.

[21] Gabriel Rubin, "Breaking the Prison-Jihadism Pipeline: Prison and Religious Extremism in the War on Terror," *Department of Justice Studies Faculty Scholarship and Creative Works*, 36, 2018. URL: https://digitalcommons.montclair.edu/justice-studies-facpubs/36.

[22] Jesenia Pizzaro and Vanja M. K. Stenius, "Supermax Prisons: Their Rise, Current Practices, and Effect on Inmates," *The Prison Journal,* 84(2), June 2004, pp. 248–264. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0032885504265080; Lorna A. Rhodes, "Pathological Effects of the Supermaximum Prison," *American Journal of Public Health,* 95(10), October 2005, pp. 1692–1695. DOI: https://dx.doi.org/10.2105%2FAJPH.2005.070045; David Lovell, "Pattern of Disturbed Behavior in a Supermax Population," *Criminal Justice and Behavior,* 35(8), August 2008, pp. 985–1004. DOI: https://dx.doi.org/10.1177/0093854808318584; Terry A. Kupers et al., "Beyond Supermax Administrative Segregation: Mississippi's Experience Rethinking Prison Classification and Creating Alternative Mental Health Programs," *Criminal Justice and Behavior,* 36(10), October 2009, pp. 1037–1050. DOI: https://dx.doi.org/10.1177/0093854809341938.

[23] Regulation of the Minister of Law and Human Rights of the Republic of Indonesia Number 35 of 2018 concerning the Revitalization of Correctional Services.

[24] Merdeka.com, Indonesia Minister of Defense Named Terrorists the Scariest Threat for Indonesia. URL: https://www.merdeka.com/peristiwa/menhan-sebut-teroris-jadi-ancaman-paling-menakutkan-bagi-indonesia.html (accessed on April 23, 2022).

[25] Law Number 15 of 2003 concerning Eradication of the Criminal Act of Terrorism. URL: https://peraturan.bpk.go.id/Home/Details/43015/uu-no-15-tahun-2003.

[26] The Old Order era refers to the presidency of Indonesia's first president, Sukarno, while the New Order era is a term used by Indonesia's second president, Suharto, to distinguish his presidency from Sukarno's.

[27] Indonesia National Counter-Terrorism Agency (BNPT), *Strategi Menghadapi Paham Radikalisme Terorisme—ISIS*, 2016. URL: https://belmawa.ristekdikti.go.id/wp-content/uploads/2016/12/Strategi-Menghadapi-Paham-Radikalisme-Terorisme.pdf.

[28] CNN, *Indonesian police split from military.* CNN—Indonesian police split from military—April 1, 1999 (accessed on April 15, 2022). URL: http://edition.cnn.com/WORLD/asiapcf/9904/01/indonesia.police/index.html.

[29] Amira Paripurna, "The Use of Intelligence in Indonesian Counter-Terrorism Policing" (PhD diss., University of Washington, 2017), p. 108. URL: https://digital.lib.washington.edu/researchworks/bitstream/handle/1773/40221/Paripurna_washington_0250E_17101.pdf?sequence=1.

[30] Muradi, "The 88th Densus AT: The Role and the Problem of Coordination on Counter-Terrorism in Indonesia," *Journal of Politics and Law,* 2(3), 2009, pp. 85–86. DOI: http://dx.doi.org/10.5539/jpl.v2n3p85.

[31] Muradi, ibid.; Noorhaidi Hasan, "Towards Population-Centric Strategy: The Indonesian Experience," in: *Counter-Terrorism Strategies in Indonesia, Algeria and Saudi Arabia*, edited by Roel Meijer, p. 23 (The Hague: WODC, 2012).

[32] Noorhaidi Hasan, ibid.

[33] BNPT, op. cit.

[34] Law Number 9 of 2013 concerning Prevention and Suppression of Terrorism Financing. URL: UU No. 9 Tahun 2013 tentang Pencegahan dan Pemberantasan Tindak Pidana Pendanaan Terorisme [JDIH BPK RI]. URL: https://peraturan.bpk.go.id/Home/Details/38846/uu-no-9-tahun-2013.

[35] Director General of Corrections Regulations Number PAS-58.OT.03.01 of 2010 on Fixed Procedures for the Treatment of High-Risk Inmates. URL: https://drive.google.com/drive/folders/15FfQpTdQedkQpWhFyRqK92A_i7LFWwR9.

[36] Carl Ungerer, "Jihadist in Jail: Radicalization and the Indonesia Prison System," *Australia Strategic Policy Institute*, 40, May 2011, pp. 1–20; URL: https://aspi.org.au/publications/special-report-issue-40-jihadists-in-jail-radicalisation-and-the-indonesian-prison-experience/SR40_jihadists_in_jail.pdf.

[37] Noorhaidi Hasan, op. cit.

[38] Article 43A Paragraph 3 of the Law Number 5 of 2018. URL: https://jdih.bumn.go.id/lihat/UU%20Nomor%205%20Tahun%202018#:~:text=UU%20Nomor%205%20Tahun%202018%20tanggal%2021%20Juni%202018%2C%20tentang,Pidana%20Terorisme%20Menjadi%20Undang%2DUndang.

[39] Gatot Goei, Iwa Maulana, and Clianta de Santo, op. cit.; Iwa Maulana, Clianta de Santo, and Dewi Indriana, op. cit.

[40] This definition of deradicalization can be found in the Government Regulation Number 77 of 2019 on Prevention of Terrorism Offences and the Protection of Investigators, Public Prosecutors, Judges, and Correctional Officers.

[41] Neil Ferguson, "Disengaging from Terrorism: A Northern Irish Experience," *Journal for Deradicalization,* 6(1), 2016, pp. 1–28.

[42] About this similarity, see article 2 of Law Number 12 of 1995 concerning Corrections regarding the goals of corrections and the definition of disengagement.

[43] Angel Rabasa, *Deradicalizing Islamist Extremist* (Santa Monica: RAND Corporation, 2010), p. 37.

[44] CDS gathered these data as a part of developing a database on terrorism cases in Indonesia, based on court proceedings.

[45] Gatot Goei, Iwa Maulana, and Clianta de Santo, op. cit.; Iwa Maulana, Clianta de Santo, and Dewi Indriana, op. cit.

[46] Clarke R. Jones, "Are Prisons Really Schools for Terrorism? Challenging the Rhetoric on Prison Radicalization," in *Punishment and Society*, 16(1), 2014, pp. 74–103. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177%2F1462474513506482.

[47] Carl Ungerer, op. cit.

[48] Tinka M. Veldhuis, op. cit.

[49] Laode Arham, "Budaya Penjara, Subkultur Terorisme dan Radikalisasi: Perspektif Kriminologi Budaya," *Journal of Terrorism Studies,* 2(2), 2020, pp. 1–23. DOI: https://doi.org/10.7454/jts.v2i2.1023.

[50] Institute for Policy Analysis of Conflict (IPAC), "Update on Indonesian Pro-ISIS Prisoners and Deradicalisation Efforts," *IPAC Report*, No. 34, 2016. URL: https://tile.loc.gov/storage-services/service/gdc/gdcovop/2017344167/2017344167.pdf.

[51] Carl Ungerer, op. cit.

[52] Institute for Policy Analysis of Conflict (IPAC), "Update on Indonesian Pro-ISIS Prisoners and Deradicalisation Efforts," *IPAC Report*, No. 34, September 2020, p. 7. URL: http://file.understandingconflict.org/file/2016/12/IPAC_Report_34_Ind_Pro-ISIS_Prisoners.pdf.

[53] North Jakarta District Court's Proceeding Number 1391/Pid.Sus/2017/PN.Jkt.Utr, the case of Azzam Al Gozwah alias Abu Yakub alias Edo alias Simper; North Jakarta District Court's Proceeding Number 1392/Pid.Sus/2018/PN.Jkt.Utr, the case of

Jonhen alias Abu Ilham.

[54] West Jakarta District Court's Proceeding Number 1695/Pid.Sus/2015/PN JKT BRT, the case of Koswara alias Ibnu Abdillah alias Abu Hanifah alias Abu Kembar alias Jack. URL: https://putusan3.mahkamahagung.go.id/direktori/putusan/1f4907c21baca-f397ea79f614c7b0a8e.html.

[55] East Jakarta District Court's Proceeding Number 676/PID.SUS/2016/PN.JKT.TIM, the case of Herly Isfranko alias Hamzah.

[56] East Jakarta District Court's Proceeding Number 678/PID.SUS/2016/PN.JKT.TIM, the case of Woro alias Kusworo alias Toro.

[57] East Jakarta District Court's Proceeding Number 645/Pid.Sus/2019/PN.Jkt.Tim, the case of Suherman alias Herman alias Eman alias Abu Zahra bin Suharjo. URL: https://putusan3.mahkamahagung.go.id/direktori/putusan/6c1a41c87019ed-fb3272d7f73629107d.html.

[58] Republika.co.id, *155 Terror Convicts Transferred to Nusakambangan* https://www.republika.co.id/berita/en/national-politics/18/05/10/p8iijd414-155-terror-convicts-transferred-to-nusakambangan. (accessed on April 16, 2022).

[59] This information was obtained from discussion with, and documentation from, correctional guardians in Nusakambangan Island, Jakarta, and East Java prisons in order to develop a standard personality treatment for prisoners and technical guidance for terrorist inmates' treatment programs, which were held from November 2021 to December 2021.

[60] *The Jakarta Post,* "Fadli Sold Drugs, Incited Prison Riot: Police," December 2015. URL: https://www.thejakartapost.com/news/2013/12/05/fadli-sold-drugs-incited-prison-riot-police.html.

[61] Cameron Sumpter, *Terror Suspects' Riot in Jakarta Underscores Prison Problems,* May 2018. URL: https://www.lowyinstitute.org/the-interpreter/terror-suspects-riot-jakarta-underscores-prison-problems#:~:text=The%20near%2040%2Dhour%20ordeal,-cell%20blocks%20holding%20terror%20suspects.

[62] This information was obtained from an interview with an officer at the Salemba Prison, Jakarta, in 2018.

[63] This information was obtained from a focus group discussion with probation officers from Jakarta and the West Java and Central Java areas in 2019.

[64] This statement can be found in Article 9 of the Regulation of the Minister of Law and Human Rights of the Republic of Indonesia Number 35 of 2018 concerning the Revitalization of Correctional Management. URL: https://peraturan.bpk.go.id/Home/Details/133175/permenkumham-no-35-tahun-2018.

[65] This concern was raised by correctional observers, legal activists, and also correctional officers in several different focus group discussions held by CDS from 2018 to 2021.

[66] In Ministry of Law and Human Rights Decree Number M.HH-02.PK.01.02.02 year 2017 concerning Working Guidelines on Special Prisons for High-Risk Terrorist Inmates, there are 1585 points related to security implementation and 287 points related to treatment implementation.

[67] This information was obtained from a focus group discussion with correctional guardians of Nusakambangan Prisons in December 2021.

[68] This goal is highlighted in the Regulation of the Minister of Law and Human Rights of the Republic of Indonesia Number 35 of 2018 concerning the Revitalization of Correctional Services and Regulation of the Minister of Law and Human Rights of the Republic of Indonesia Number 40 of 2018 concerning the Blueprint of Revitalization of Correctional Services.

[69] Sarlito Sarwono Wirawan, *Terorisme di Indonesia: Dalam Tinjauan Psikologi* (Tangerang: Pustaka Alvabet, 2012).

[70] Both high-risk prisons' rehabilitation officers and DGC officials claim to have demanded the fulfillment of rehabilitation program facilities for high-risk prisons since 2018.

[71] In 2021, 122 terrorist inmates pledged allegiance to Indonesia as a commitment to participate in the rehabilitation programs for terrorists. URL: https://en.antaranews.com/news/207321/some-122-terrorist-prisoners-pledged-allegiance-to-indonesia-in-2021#:~:text=Some%20122%20terrorist%20prisoners%20pledged%20allegiance%20to%20Indonesia%20in%202021,-1st%20January%202022&text=By%20pledging%20their%20allegiance%20to,the%20Pancasila%20by%20respecting%20differences.

[72] This statement was made by Aznop Priyandi and Zamiin, at that time terrorist inmates. They had just been transferred from a high-risk prison to a maximum-security prison. In-depth interview with CDS held in September 2019.

[73] Ihekwoaba D. Onwudiwe, Jonathan Odo and Onyeozili Emmanuel, "Deterrence Theory"; in: Bosworth, Mary, *Encyclopedia of Prisons and Correctional Facilities* (Thousand Oaks: Sage, 2004).

[74] Cesare Beccaria, *On Crimes and Punishments* (Indianapolis: Hackett, 1986).

[75] According to interviews with officers of high-risk prisons, terrorist inmates can utilize various objects to attack officers.

[76] The rule in question is the Ministry of Law and Human Rights Regulation Number 6 of 2013 on Prison and Jail Security. It stipulates that if a prisoner is trying to injure him/herself, he/she will be subject to discipline.

[77] The authors obtained this statement from an in-depth interview with security officers at Batu High-Risk Prison in Nusakambangan in September 2019 as part of an evaluation of high-risk prison operations.

[78] This information was obtained from the interview notes of a probation officer with a terrorist inmate who resides in the Karanganyar Prison, Nusakambangan (July 2020).

[79] Antara News, *DPR RI tanyai Yasona: Mengapa banyak napi meninggal di Lapas?* URL: https://www.antaranews.com/berita/1318522/dpr-ri-tanyai-yasonna-mengapa-banyak-napi-meninggal-di-lapas (accessed on February 17, 2022).

[80] Stefan Enggist, *Prisons and Health* (Regional Office for Europe: World Health Organization, 2014). URL: https://apps.who.int/iris/handle/10665/128603.

[81] This account was obtained from an in-depth interview with a Pasir Putih Prison officer in September 2019.

[82] These data come from the results of a survey conducted in 2019 by CDS, together with a request from the Directorate General of Correction to evaluate the operations of high-risk prisons in Nusakambangan.

[83] Leena Kurki and Norval Morris, op. cit.

[84] Interview with former high-risk prison inmate at Besi Prison, Nusakambangan, in September 2019.

[85] United Nations Office on Drugs and Crime (UNODC), *Handbook on the Management of High-Risk Prisoners* (New York: United Nation Publication, 2016).

[86] Alyssa Whitby Chamberlain, "Offender Rehabilitation: Examining Changes in Inmate Treatment Characteristics, Program Participation, and Institutional Behavior," *Justice Quarterly*, Volume 29, Number 2, 2002.

[87] Albert Bandura, "Moral Disengagement in the Perpetration of Inhumanities," *Personality and Social Psychology Review*, Vol. 3, No. 3, 1999, pp. 193–209. URL: https://bearcenter.berkeley.edu/sites/default/files/Moral%20Disengagement.pdf.

[88] Presidential Regulations of the Republic of Indonesia Number 18 of 2020 concerning the National Medium Term Development Plan 2020–2024.

[89] For more details, see Pillar 1 Focus 4 in the Appendix of Presidential Regulations of the Republic of Indonesia Number 7 of 2021 concerning National Action Plan on Preventing Violent Extremism. URL: https://peraturan.bpk.go.id/Home/Details/157948/perpres-no-7-tahun-2021.

[90] For more details, see p. 108 of Minister of Law and Human Rights Regulation Number 33 of 2020 concerning Ministry of Law and Human Rights Strategic Plan for 2020–2024. URL: https://www.academia.edu/50231877/RENCANA_STRATEGIS_DIREKTORAT_JENDERAL_PEMASYARAKATAN_2020_2024.

[91] Directorate General of Corrections Decree Number PAS-58.OT.02.02 of 2019 concerning Inmate Placement Screening Instrument.

[92] Directorate General of Corrections Regulation Number PAS-251.PK.01.02.02 of 2019 concerning Instrument of Need Assessment for High-Risk Prisoner Treatment in the Terrorist Category.

[93] *Optimalisasi Penanganan Napiter Ditjenpas gandeng UNODC Selenggarakan Pelatihan Peran Pembina Keagamaan Profesioanl dalam Rehabilitasi, Disengagement dan Reintegrasi Napiter,* https://ntt.kemenkumham.go.id/berita-kanwil/berita-utama/9238-optimalisasi-penanganan-napiter-ditjenpas-gandeng-unodc-selenggarakan-pelatihan-peran-pembina-keagamaan-profesioanl-dalam-rehabilitasi-disengagement-dan-reintegrasi-napiter (accessed on April 16, 2022).

[94] The details on *safari da'wah* were obtained from FGD and interviews with correctional guardians in Nusakambangan in December 2021.

[95] The documentation of the award was reported on the Batu Prison's social media account. URL: https://twitter.com/batu_nk/status/1465947516927569920.

[96] Kim Cragin and Sara A. Daly, *The Dynamic Terrorist Threat: An Assessment of Group Motivations and Capabilities in a Changing World* (Santa Monica: RAND Corporation). URL: The Dynamic Terrorist Threat: An Assessment of Group Motivations and Capabilities in a Changing World (rand.org).

Insights from Comparing Pre-Attack Variables in the Las Vegas Mass Shooting with Ideologically Motivated Violent Extremist Attacks

by Robert F. Kelly and Dean C. Alexander

Abstract

This article provides a review of recent literature, summarizing the development and discussion of pre-attack variables as an area of focus for threat assessment and proactive risk mitigation concerning lone actor attacks and targeted violence attacks. An in-depth case study of the motivationally elusive Las Vegas mass shooter Stephen Paddock is presented, including an analysis of Paddock's pre-attack planning behaviors, using the same variable nomenclature as a recent FBI pre-attack planning behaviors study of active shooters. The pre-attack planning and preparation activities are compared both factually and in the context of recent literature regarding lone actor attacks. The pre-attack process of radicalization is discussed as a primary distinction between motivation-elusive actors and ideologically motivated extremists. The article concludes with a discussion of pre-attack intervention opportunities and potential lessons learned to improve future threat assessment and risk-mitigation efforts.

Keywords: lone actor attacks, targeted violence, motivation-elusive perpetrator, Las Vegas mass shooting, Stephen Paddock

Introduction

As noted in the United States Department of Homeland Security's (DHS) *Strategic Framework for Countering Terrorism and Targeting Violence*, "threats of terrorism and targeted violence increasingly intersect with one another, and there is likewise some alignment in the tools that can be used to counter them."[1] Targeted violence incidents are defined by DHS as "any incident of violence that implicates homeland security and/or US Department of Homeland Security activities, and in which a known or knowable attacker selects a particular target prior to the violent attack."[2] With some lone actors, it can be difficult to definitively establish their motivation. Thus, at times, they may fall outside strict definitions of violent extremism (due to the lack of an ascertainable qualifying goal) but squarely within understandings of mass violence or targeted violence. The deadliest mass shooting in the United States' recent history is also the seminal example of this dichotomy as it involved a motivationally elusive perpetrator, Stephen Paddock. Paddock's attack on the 2017 Las Vegas Route 91 Harvest Country Music Festival claimed sixty lives[3] and inflicted more than 850 injuries.[4][5] Following its review of the Las Vegas shooting, the FBI Behavioral Analysis Unit (BAU) concluded that Paddock was not motivated by ideological, political, religious, or social reasons. While Paddock was a lone actor, there "was no single or clear motivating factor…behind the attack."[6]

Countering mass violence proactively involves careful threat assessment: a systematic process by which various interdependent community stakeholders partner to evaluate disturbing individual behavior, gauge the risk level, and coordinate appropriate risk-mitigation efforts.[7] Successful pre-attack interventions are notoriously complicated by many factors, not the least of which is that there is no consistent profile of actors or community sectors targeted.[8] The challenge only increases when facing the threat of suspected lone actors with unclear motivations, such as Paddock. More specifically, in such cases, there may arise comparatively fewer pre-attack external contacts and manifestations of intent as one might expect of someone drawn toward the path of violent extremism.

A substantial challenge to effective threat assessment and successful countermeasures to mass attack incidents is well illustrated by the lone actor, "motivation-elusive" case involving Paddock. Thus, a focused examination of Paddock's pre-attack behaviors, and the lessons learned, is a valuable reflection point as threat assessment efforts are increasingly likely to face this type of phenomena in the future. As noted by the

FBI-BAU, "[i]n addition to qualitative and quantitative research, targeted violence incidents themselves represent an additional and invaluable source of knowledge and experience for threat assessment practitioners and policymakers alike."[9] Accordingly, our discussion begins with a case study of Paddock's 2017 attack, focused on his pre-attack behaviors. We then contrast Paddock's pre-attack variables against the ideologically motivated extremist attack by the Tree of Life Synagogue Shooter Robert Bowers to facilitate a discussion of the potential intervention opportunities and lessons learned, including an examination of so-called leakage behaviors. Consistent with the theme regarding mass shooting incidents, timely considerations for both practitioners and researchers are offered including a discussion of the increasing rollout of "red flag" firearms laws and their potential utility as a risk-mitigation tool for mass shootings and the importance of effective communications strategies to promote greater reporting of concerning behaviors.

Examining Pre-Attack Planning Behaviors as a Tool to Improve Proactive Targeted Violence Countermeasures

Lone actor terrorism or violence has attracted research interest in the past decade.[10] There is increasingly strong researcher and practitioner interest focusing on the planning and preparation activities of lone actors due to the opportunity for early detection they offer. Schuurman et al., notably, conducted detailed research on lone actor planning and preparation, building on Gill et al.'s previous "codebook" with additional layers of focus on planning and preparation resulting in 198 variables which can contribute to a more common infrastructure for future research and discussion of preparatory measures.[11] The variables include disparate inquiries of the actors' personal backgrounds, social/contextual factors, planning and preparation activities, mindfulness of operational security, and leakage behaviors.[12] Regarding the codebook, Schuurman et al. noted:

> With regard to attack preparation and planning, two related processes were identified as key to this phase of the event, meaning that disrupting either of these processes would disrupt the event altogether: the emergence (and maintenance) of the motivation to act and the perception of the capability to act (successfully). Indicators that made up the codebook were inferred to be visible "flags," that is symptoms or markers of key processes likely to be detectable by stakeholders, but with the understanding that in another time or place the specific markers (e.g., weapon type) may appear different, though their function (e.g., capability acquisition) remains the same.[13]

Of vital importance to practitioners is identifying and countering attacks before they occur. One can immediately see how having a codex of sorts to organize threat assessment efforts is useful as it can aid in the formation of effective, evidenced-based law enforcement/security practices. Schuurman et al.'s research is useful and can be summarized as follows: for many lone actors there is a lengthy planning and preparation period during which their activities or behaviors make them vulnerable to discovery; (49%) of the studied actors had pre-incident contact with authorities during their planning and preparation; and further, many of the lone actors are neither highly skilled nor discreet, and they are frequently desirous of fame which may yield further opportunities for detection.[14] To screen for "false positives" due to the sheer volume of behaviors and incidents practitioners may be called upon to evaluate, threat assessments require analysis of both motivation and capability with "at least a rudimentary level of capability" being an important determinate of an actual threat.[15] In assessing capability indicators, Bouhana et al.'s research found "[t]he most prevalent capability indicator…" evaluated being "stockpiling of weapons" and other important considerations being "owning a vehicle,…consulting bomb manuals,… learning from virtual sources,… engaging in hands-on training…and in dry runs…."[16] Regarding the weapon choice of lone actors, threat assessors should be cognizant that firearms and explosives are the two most prevalent risks.[17]

The FBI's June 2018 release, *A Study of the Pre-Attack Behaviors of Active Shooters in the United States Between 2000 and 2013*, addresses the behavior of active shooters before their attacks. It found cause for hope in preventing such attacks due to the fact that "[i]n the weeks and months before an attack, many

active shooters engage in behaviors that may signal impending violence."[18] This is consistent with the perspective of Schuurman et al., who noted "[t]he potential to disrupt terrorist plots through such clues is not merely a theoretical possibility: Strom et al. (45) claim that over 80 percent of foiled terrorist attacks on American targets between 1999 and 2009 were initially discovered by law enforcement or the general public."[19] Among other things, the FBI study endeavors "to make...warning signs more visible and easily identifiable…not only by law enforcement officials, mental health care practitioners, and threat assessment professionals, but also by parents, friends, teachers, employers, and anyone who suspects that a person is moving towards violence."[20] Interested or concerned parties, in addition to neutral parties and strangers, are often described in the literature as "bystanders" whose reporting of intervening behaviors is highly encouraged.[21] The study protocol detailed by Silver et al. examines many variables including: demographics, planning and preparation, acquisition of firearms in relation to the attack, stressors, grievance formation, pre-attack behaviors and communications, targeting decisions, and mental health.[22][23] Our own case-study analysis detailed below examines Paddock through the filter of these same variables to glean what can be learned from open-source investigative documents and, when necessary, alternative sources of information, such as press reports.

Case Analysis: Examining the Pre-attack Behaviors of Las Vegas Shooter Stephen Paddock

For approximately eleven minutes (between 10:05 and 10:16 p.m. – PDT), on October 1, 2017, 64-year-old Stephen Craig Paddock opened fire on an outdoor crowd attending the Route 91 Harvest Festival in Las Vegas, Nevada.[24] His actions ultimately claimed sixty lives and injured more than 850 persons.[25] He also fired at McCarran International Airport fuel tanks visible from his hotel rooms.[26] Paddock had strategically positioned himself above his targets as he was perched on the 32nd floor of the Mandalay Bay Hotel and Casino, in rooms 32–135 and 32–134.[27] The police investigation indicated that 14 of the 67 firearms Paddock was known to have purchased since the 1980s were present with him at the crime scene.[28] He fired some 1,057 rounds into the crowd.[29] When responding officers were preparing their response outside of his hotel room, Paddock took his own life with a handgun.[30]

To facilitate a review and discussion of Paddock's mass murder through the lens of the FBI study's pre-attack variables, we assembled, organized, and condensed notable highlights from our review of the open-source data provided by two investigative agencies—the criminal report of the Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department (LVMPD) (2018) and the FBI's (2019) BAU "Key findings" report respectively. Notable pre-attack variables for Paddock, through the parameters featured in the FBI pre-attack study, are summarized in Table 1 below[31]:

Table 1: Examination of Las Vegas Shooter Stephen Paddock's Pre-attack Variables through the Parameters Featured in the FBI Pre-attack Study

FBI pre-attack study variable	Case Examination of Las Vegas Shooter Stephen Paddock
Demographics	64, white, college graduate, self-employed (real estate investment/gambling), in a relationship, father was a convicted violent offender (spent time away from the family in prison), no arrest history—only minor traffic offenses
Planning & preparation	➢ 5/18/2017: Internet map and search queries for outdoor venues including concerts ➢ 9/5/2017: Internet searches regarding Life is Beautiful and Route 91 ➢ Harvest Festival concerts, along with expected attendance, and Mandalay Bay Las Vegas ➢ 9/15/2017: searches regarding SWAT team weapons, Las Vegas SWAT, ballistics, and police use of explosives ➢ 9/17/2017: check into the Ogden, coinciding with the Life is Beautiful Festival ➢ 9/25/2017 check into the Mandalay Bay ➢ "L" bracket used to barricade first of two hallway doors to access the 32nd floor ➢ Numerous instances of surveillance footage of Paddock moving suitcases to his rooms
Acquisition of firearms	➢ 19 of 67 firearms were purchased over a 33-year time span from 6/14/1982 to 12/16/2015 ➢ 43 of 67 firearms were purchased from 10/2/2016 to 09/28/2017 (just prior to the attack) ➢ 13 of the 14 firearms recovered from rooms 32–134 & 135 were purchased within the year prior to the attack
Stressors	Allergy complaints, declining health and finances, aging
Grievance formation	Motivation not determined, but no evidence of specific grievances against persons or locations
Pre-attack behaviors & communications	➢ Girlfriend Marilou Danley's investigative interview indicated she was aware Paddock purchased large sums of ammunition in August 2017 and she helped him load magazines and place them into suitcases and duffle bags, accompanied him on trips to gun stores, gun ranges, and assisted him in setting up range targets, and explained her interpretation of this behavior as a hobby ➢ Two $50,000.00 Wells Fargo wire transfers (9/26 and 9/28/2017) to the Philippines which Danley explained made her concerned Paddock intended to break off their relationship and set her up with house money ➢ Official reports do not indicate Paddock ever leaked his intent to anyone or left any legacy tokens, such as a manifesto
Targeting decisions	Evidence of evaluation of target locations was contained in Paddock's search queries (detailed above) Otherwise, open-source investigation reports do not indicate a reason why those sites were selected beyond privacy in the hotel room to prepare and execute his plans, proximity to his residence, and tactical considerations regarding the suitability of the site for his plans
Mental health	Suicidal ideation present - Intentional act

The aforementioned summary of LVMPD's criminal investigative report and the FBI-BAU's key findings applied through the lens of pre-attack variables enables an inquiry into whether, prior to the attack, there were any opportunities for proactive intervention. The FBI-BAU's key findings conclude that Paddock was a lone actor, without an ideological motivation, a person "who went to great lengths to keep his thoughts private, and that extended to his final thinking about mass murder."[32] Therefore, he was not the type, in the BAU's estimation, to leak his intentions verbally to others. What then of his actions and behaviors especially those which can offer, as stated by Silver, et al. "the possibility of identifying active shooters before they attack by being alert for observable, concerning behaviors"?[33] Like other active shooters, Paddock was not completely socially isolated, being, for instance, in a partnered relationship.[34]

"Concerning Behaviors": A Discussion of Potential Lessons Learned from the Pre-Attack Variables Related to Paddock's Case

The normal human impulse following incidents of mass violence is to ask: "Why?" Unlike ideologically driven violent extremists, Paddock's motivations remain largely elusive beyond limited inferences which may be drawn from materials derived from open-source investigations. Pointing back to the research, one finds a broad explanation that "[t]he motivation to harm or kill others and/or cause damage to property is commonly seen as the result of a complex process in which a variety of factors play a role."[35] With Paddock, inferences which may be drawn from official reports regarding his motivations are sparse as there is a lack of identifiable grievances or causes as one may find with a politically motivated extremist. He may have had some concern or awareness of forthcoming fame or infamy, making a suicidal exit from this world in a manner he must have known would create headlines. Paddock's brother speculated about this to official interviewers in the sense of suspecting feelings of superiority in his brother.[36] Another basic motivational factor for Paddock must have been that he intended to kill, inflicting as many casualties as possible. This is evident in the relative abundance of open-source information regarding his planning and preparation activities as detailed above. Whether motivational indicators are present or not, and regardless of the sophistication of actors regarding their pre-attack leakage of intent to people they know, improving detection during the pre-attack planning and preparation stage is a logical area to focus proactive countermeasures.

Regarding Paddock's planning and preparation, one may correctly assume that his attack required substantial long-term planning and preparation (12 months or greater). Evidence of that could have been found as early as October 2, 2016, and is supported by an accelerated pace of firearms purchases and increased training time at firearms ranges. Regarding acquisition, the publicly available information regarding Paddock's firearms acquisition is well documented, but as these purchases were lawful, [37] the procurement activity is more usefully looked at in the context of the variable "concerning behaviors." The variable "concerning behaviors," has been described by Silver, et al. as "what was objectively knowable to others"[38] prior to the attack—yielding perhaps the most constructive learning opportunity from this tragedy. In Paddock's case, the "concerning behaviors" opportunity was most closely associated with his relationship partner, who explained the interpretation of Paddock's substantial increase and interest in the acquisition of firearms, stockpiling large quantities of ammunition, and increasing trips to the shooting range in terms of a "new hobby". [39] Imputing mindset or veracity regarding this claim is impossible without detailed individualized data, so it is unhelpful to speculate in this instance. Instead, solutions to missed opportunities regarding unreported individual observations require an understanding that an individual's response—or lack thereof—is "likely influenced by a host of personal and situational factors (e.g., whether the behavior is threatening to the observer or others, the relationship of the observer and active shooter, avenues for anonymous reporting, and/or confidence in authorities or others to address the concerning behavior)."[40]

Practical agency action to counter the problem of unreported concerning behaviors would not only be to expand and publicize anonymous reporting lines, but also, focus on reducing barriers to reporting problematic behaviors. For example, reluctance in reporting arises from a bystander's concerns for their own safety and perceived danger to a potential actor they care about or other adverse consequences for them. Although official sources assert Paddock's attack was not ideologically motivated, there is nonetheless overlap in util-

ity for risk assessment tools targeted toward radicalization such as the Terrorist Radicalization Assessment Protocol (TRAP-18). This is particularly true when it comes to leakage behavior which Rose and Morrison (2020) note as "the most prevalent TRAP-18 indicator" for lone actors and a probable "point of entry for a threat assessor in any given case."[41] In one sense, due to Paddock's pre-attack operational security and absence of leaking his murderous intent to family or friends, he is similar to earlier extremely deadly, comparatively disciplined, and difficult to detect ideologically motivated lone actor cases such as the Norwegian mass murderer and terrorist Anders Breivik and the American Unabomber Ted Kaczynski.[42][43] Importantly, however, the break in Kaczynski's case notably came from a family member coming forward to the FBI. His brother recognized the similarity between his personal communications and the published communications of the Unabomber.[44] Even in the absence of a relationship partner being willing to step forward—a crucial and regrettably lost potential "point of entry" in Paddock's case—there were also potential detection opportunities from more neutral, non-relational sources. For instance, his stockpiling of materials during hotel stays was potentially detectable both through surveillance footage and from his interactions with hotel staff. Thus, even in a difficult case where leakage behavior was low, there were still potential opportunities in Paddock's case. Further, and perhaps reassuringly, these problematic cases may be seen as exceptions to the more common cases of less disciplined or sophisticated actors where pre-attack leakage of warning signs to persons close to the subsequent perpetrator is more prevalent and therefore more detectable.[45] With this in mind, it is instructive to examine how detection opportunities vary between motivationally elusive non-political actors and ideologically motivated actors.

A Key Distinction between Motivationally Elusive Actors and Extremists: The Radicalization Process as an Additional Opportunity for Detection

A key opportunity present with extremists, which is lacking in motivationally elusive actors, is based on the element of radicalization. Lindekilde et al. argue that an understanding of radicalization patterns may create opportunities for interested stakeholders (e.g., practitioners and academics) to improve risk assessment and resource allocation.[46] Contrary to understandings of attackers as reclusive lone wolves, socialization of extremists with other fanatics, whether in person or online, is often an important contributor to their radicalization.[47] In particular, such interactions contribute to reducing the normal reluctance of a human being to greviously injure or murder other human beings.[48] Inter-personal associations can offer potential signals for crucial intelligence for law enforcement to exploit.[49] There is also a series of observable mobilization indicators for violent extremists, released by the National Counterterrorism Center (NCTC), which, due to their nature, are "highly diagnostic on their own": for example, final (martyrdom) statements, "seeking religious or political justification[s] for a planned violent act", mobilization attempts of others or seeking their assistance, and direct communications of intent (often online).[50]

Although there are many instructive examples of information leakage behaviors by ideologically motivated actors, no consistent uniform profile exists. The Pittsburgh Tree of Life Synagogue mass shooter, Robert Bowers, (responsible for shooting eighteen people, killing eleven of them, in the worst anti-Semitic attack in United States history)[51][52] serves as an illustrative example for discussion regarding evident pre-attack variables and how they align and contrast with cases such as Paddock. In the wake of the Pittsburgh attack, the Associated Press reported that Bowers' social media account included neo-Nazi slogans and imagery, slurs and conspiracy theories regarding Jews, photos of semi-automatic handguns described as "my glock family," and, on the morning of the attack, a more direct statement of motivation which read: "HIAS [a non-profit refugee assistance group influenced by 'Jewish values and history'] likes to bring invaders in that kill our people. I can't sit by and watch my people get slaughtered. Screw your optics, I'm going in."[53] According to the indictment, Bowers indeed used three Glock handguns in the attack, along with a Colt AR-15 rifle, and he also "made statements" during the attack "indicating his desire to 'kill Jews.'"[54]

Press accounts, from friends who knew Bowers in the 1990s, reported that he "struck his colleagues as a guy who liked beer, Hooters, action films and guns, with a bit of an anti-government streak—not as a virulent anti-Semite primed to explode."[55] In contrast to frequent associations with "lone wolves" in the

public consciousness, one close contact who associated with Bowers until 2004 described him as "a happy dude."[56] Clues from friends and associates to Bowers' radicalization process indicate: increased interest in political topics through a talk radio program, for which he may have done encoding work for the associated website "warroom.com" around the year 2000; hostility toward the United Nations; "dropping off the radar" with former associates and friends in the early to mid-2000s; apparent influence by online extremists as evidenced by his shared posts; and author[ing] or sharing of "apocalyptic post after post" in the weeks leading up to his attack.[57]

Bowers' behaviors are consistent with several research-based risk factors associated with lone actor radicalization to terrorism released by the National Institute of Justice and the NCTC. For instance, Bowers, a lone actor, "convey[ed] information about [his] grievances [and] extremist ideologies" pre-attack and broadcast[ed] his intent ("I am going in") on the morning of the attack.[58] His posts contained evidence of extremist influencers, ideology, grievances, contemplations of violent resolutions, capabilities (possession of, and practice with, firearms). Ultimately, his targeting decision related to a specific identifiable group consistent with his stated extremist views. Table 2 contrasts comparatively circumspect pre-attack behaviors of the motivationally elusive Paddock versus the comparatively abundant leakage behaviors of the radicalized and ideologically motivated Bowers.

Table 2: Contrasting Selected Pre-Attack Variables of Pittsburgh Tree of Life Synagogue Mass Shooter, Robert Bowers, and Las Vegas Shooter, Stephen Paddock

FBI pre-attack study variable	Stephen Paddock	Robert Bowers
Grievance formation	Motivation elusive, no evidence of specific grievances	Connections with extremist influencers and ideologies observable via shared social media posts Neo-Nazi imagery, slurs, and conspiracy theories regarding Jews observable on social media
Pre-attack behaviors & communications	➢ Girlfriend's awareness of Paddock's purchase of large sums of ammunition, loading of magazines and placement into suitcases and duffle bags, trips to gun stores/ranges ➢ Two unusual $50,000.00 Wells Fargo wire transfers to the Philippines ➢ No reported leakage of intent or legacy tokens	➢ Sharing of posts of online extremists ➢ Accelerated posting of extremist content in the weeks prior to attack which was described as increasingly apocalyptic ➢ References to firearms and firearms training ➢ Posted photos of firearms (later used in the attack) ➢ Specific leakage of intent on the day of the attack
Targeting decisions	Post attack investigation - Revealed target locations were contained in Paddock's search queries Site selection - Ideology/motivation unknown: by inference sites were selected for privacy, proximity to his residence, and tactical considerations	Specific leakage of target identification, a Jewish nonprofit (HIAS) involved in refugee assistance, along with a specific extremist ideological statement regarding the targeting decision

Considerations for Researchers and Practitioners in the Context of These Cases

Preventing mass casualty incidents is an area of grave and mutual concern for both academic researchers and practitioners in the intelligence and law enforcement communities. Although there is always the proverbial strategic danger of "fighting the last war," regarding planning efforts, research supports the proposition that planners developing countermeasures to lone attackers—whether motivationally elusive (like Paddock) or ideologically motivated (like Bowers)—are allocating time productively when anticipating and preparing for attack scenarios involving firearms. Practitioners, however, must be concerned with the attendant legal issues to ensure the integrity of their investigations (balancing public protection and individual liberties). Also, they are constricted by limited resources when facing lawful but concerning behaviors which are potentially indicative of pre-attack activity (e.g., accumulation of materials).

Regarding firearms-based attacks, Paddock is a case-in-point of an otherwise lawful course of activity (accumulation of firearms) which was surrounded by suspicious, but ultimately unreported actions. His rapid pattern of accumulation of firearms was inconsistent with his past activities. Bowers, in contrast, is an example of an actor who was less disciplined regarding leakage, which included pre-attack references to firearms and firearms-related training. A crucial question in terms of pre-attack mitigation strategy for legal firearms jurisdictions is: Can public policy facilitate additional pre-attack intervention opportunities, in similar cases, especially when leakage behaviors are more prevalent? Relevant to this inquiry, we recommend that researchers direct their attention to a promising area of research: "red flag" firearms laws. The enforcement of "red flag" laws may yield actionable information to facilitate the formation of evidenced-based pre-attack mitigation countermeasures by practitioners in jurisdictions where firearms possession is generally lawful (absent personal disqualifying factors).[59]

Gun ownership is an individual right in the United States under the Second Amendment to the US Constitution and subsequent jurisprudence such as the 2008 Heller decision of the US Supreme Court.[60] It is not, however, an unlimited right. There are considerable differences between individual states regarding firearms laws. Also, reform measures in the wake of mass violence incidents are frequently followed by years of court challenges. For instance, a bump stock ban, ordered by President Donald Trump in the wake of Paddock's use of bump stocks, (which accelerate a firearm's rate of fire), was enjoined in federal court. Attorney generals from seventeen states are currently requesting that the US Court of Appeals for the Sixth Circuit overturn the bump stock ban.[61][62] Comparing the US to other nations, the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) observes (citing a 2018 small arms survey from a Swiss-based university institute) that at "less than 5 percent of the world's population" the US accounts for "46 percent of the world's civilian-owned guns."[63] Firearms-related deaths were at a two-decade high for 2020—with the statistics for 2021 also projected to be grim.[64] Opponents of gun control in the US have argued that Norway's comparatively stricter gun control measures did not prevent right-wing extremist Anders Breivik's attack which resulted in the death of 77 people.[65]

Outside of the more general gun control debate in the United States, however, the effectiveness of state "red flag" laws merit closer examination in terms of pre-attack mitigation activities. In April 2021, the Biden-Harris administration directed the US Justice Department to "publish model 'red flag' legislation for states."[66] The administration describes these laws as a mechanism to "allow family members or law enforcement to petition for a court order temporarily barring people in personal crisis from accessing firearms if they present a danger to themselves or others."[67] The effectiveness of red flag laws to inform evidence-based practices in preventing mass violence is a burgeoning key area for future study. Considered from a researcher's perspective, the system of federalism in the United States creates a control group (states not adopting red flag laws) and an experimental group (states that do adopt red flag laws). In a recent study, Dalafave (2021), for instance, studied the outcomes of red flag laws on firearms-related suicides and homicides, noting a 6.4% reduction in firearms-related suicides.[68] Concurrently, the research found no significant impact regarding firearms-related homicides.[69] Also, the study posited in the conclusion that these laws may be "more politically palatable than other forms of gun legislation because of their targeted nature and potential to balance the interests of gun owners against the negative externalities of gun violence."[70] Indeed, the need for said

balance is crucial in a politically polarized society which lacks consensus on gun control–related measures.

As future studies examine the impacts of red flags laws from a scientific evidentiary perspective, practitioners can further examine them from an operational perspective to inform best practices. The recent case of alleged neo-Nazi leader Kaleb James Cole provides a useful example from the practitioner perspective. In the fall of 2019, Seattle police seized several rifles (including an AK-47) and pistols from Cole pursuant to Washington State's red flag law.[71] This was spurred after Cole's extremist rhetoric began manifesting into what police described as "taking active steps or preparation for an impending 'race war'."[72] Although Cole was not charged with a crime, the court granted an "extreme risk protection order", thereby supporting the prosecutor's office assessment of risk in this case.[73] Cole, along with other alleged associates, was arrested in 2020 for what US Attorney Brian T. Moran described as "a conspiracy to threaten and intimidate journalists and activists" which the criminal complaint noted was "focused primarily on those who are Jewish or journalists of color."[74] Evaluating the success of proactive measures prior to an attack is inherently limited by the fact that the question "what did not occur here" is conjecture. However, when looked at through the lens of pre-attack variables and risk assessment factors, one can readily answer: Which variables were present in the Cole case? Five stand out: (i) *Escalating rhetoric, (ii) capability in the form of firearms, (iii) active preparation steps, and—in the following year—(iv) specific identification and threatening of targets (in the form of intimidation) (v) consistent with known grievance statements.* Comprehending and framing these variables in such a way is useful both in threat assessment and resource allocation decisions as well as in evaluating the effectiveness of one's efforts when "success" means a potential event that does not occur.

Researchers and practitioners can also learn from instances where red flag laws fail in their intended purpose and use information gleaned from an examination of the pre-attack variables of a given case to highlight where intervention opportunities were potentially lost and failed to inform public policy improvements. Recently, limitations of red flag laws, even in the comparatively firearms-restrictive state of New York, have been exposed by lone-actor mass shooter Payton Gendron's racially motivated hate-based murder of 10 Black Americans (and wounding of 3) in Buffalo.[75] Gendron, nearly a year prior to the attack, had been reported to his school for "mention of a murder-suicide—at Susquehanna Valley High School."[76] Although details are still being released at the time of this writing, questions regarding the effectiveness of New York's red flag law have been raised, for example, why Gendron was not flagged and the fact that the law allows for seizures of existing firearms from a subject but not necessarily prohibitions and/or heightened scrutiny regarding future purchases.[77] Nonetheless, a common nomenclature provided by critically examining cases in the context of the pre-attack variables may allow the various web of agencies with interlocking responsibilities related to these incidents to communicate more effectively—both with each other regarding clarifying allocation of responsibilities and also by highlighting issues and failure points to be redressed by policymakers.

Our second and closing recommendation proceeding from the case studies discussed in this article regards communications. Effective agency communications and outreach once again proves to be the lynchpin of any strategy to proactively counter acts of mass violence. Practitioner agencies are well served to review both their communications policies and public outreach procedures in the wake of what can be learned from the attacks by motivation elusive actors such as Paddock and ideological extremists such as Bowers. Agencies should focus on removing barriers whether of logistics, trust, or public confidence to ensure "concerned party" or "bystander" information funnels to mitigation resources in time. As the FBI-BAU notes, "[b]ystanders are the force multipliers of threat management" and crucial to success.[78] Has one's agency recently published or linked to resources which inform the public regarding signs of activity? This is a threshold question. There are many such resources appropriate for public outreach, such as the Department of Homeland Security's leaflet *Recognize the Signs of Terrorism-related Suspicious Activity* which specifically lists relevant information consistent with the research regarding the pre-attack behaviors such as "expressed or implied threats, surveillance, … acquisition of expertise, … materials acquisition/storage" and "weapons collection/storage."[79] However, simply electronically publishing such information on a department website does not ensure widespread community awareness. Also, it will not address potential barriers of trust where the desired awareness exists.

A comprehensive community relations strategy should ensure the public knows not only what to report and how, how confidentiality will be protected, and what actions the agency may take following a report. The effort must be continuous. Information regarding public awareness and perceptions may be ascertained formally through external surveys. Less formally, such data can be garnered through dialogue at community meetings and meetings with community leaders. Community policing strategies should include provisions to frequently reinforce both the necessity of this dialogue and the potential benefits to empower more bystanders to report potentially lifesaving information in time.

About the Authors:

Robert F. Kelly, *JD, is an assistant professor with Western Illinois University's School of Law Enforcement and Justice Administration. Prior to his WIU professorship, Professor Kelly was an experienced police leader having served for 25 years with the Pennsylvania State Police (PSP). He retired from the PSP as a station commander, having served in a variety of field and administrative roles throughout his career.*

Dean C. Alexander, ***JD, LLM,*** *is the director, Homeland Security Research Program and professor of Homeland Security at the School of Law Enforcement and Justice Administration at Western Illinois University. In addition to numerous peer-reviewed publications, Professor Alexander has authored several books on terrorism, including: Family Terror Networks (2019), The Islamic State: Combating the Caliphate Without Borders (Lexington, 2015), Business Confronts Terrorism: Risks and Responses (University of Wisconsin Press, 2004), and Terrorism and Business: The Impact of September 11, 2001 (Transnational, 2002). Professor Alexander is frequently interviewed by domestic and international media, such as the Washington Post, Boston Globe, Atlanta Journal-Constitution, Chicago Tribune, Dallas Morning News, Orlando Sentinel, Associated Press, Voice of America, Security Management, El Mercurio, Tribune de Genève, and NHK, and has provided on-air commentary for television and radio stations, including CBS Radio, Voice of America, Wisconsin Public Radio, and CBC - Business.*

Authors' Note: No conflicts of interest to disclose.

Notes

[1] US Department of Homeland Security. (2019). Department of Homeland Security strategic framework for countering terrorism and targeted violence. Washington, DC: DHS. Retrieved from URL: https://www.dhs.gov/sites/default/files/publications/19_0920_plcy_strategic-framework-countering-terrorism-targeted-violence.pdf.

[2] DHS, 2019.

[3] Fifty-eight persons died in the immediate aftermath and two more later succumbed to sustained injuries.

[4] Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department. (2018). LVMPD Criminal investigative report of the 1 October mass casualty shooting. Las Vegas: LVMPD. Retrieved from URL: https://www.lvmpd.com/en-us/Documents/1-October-FIT-Criminal-Investigative-Report-FINAL_080318.pdf.

[5] Ritter, K. (2020, October 1). *Las Vegas marks 3rd year since deadliest US mass shooting*. Retrieved from AP News. URL: https://apnews.com/article/virus-outbreak-las-vegas-las-vegas-mass-shooting-nevada-shootings-ea1ab5537d-62f9e3e52bb4f770910452.

[6] FBI. (2019). *Key findings of the Behavioral Analysis Unit's Las Vegas Review Panel (LVRP)*. Washington, DC: FBI. Retrieved from URL: https://www.hsdl.org/?abstract&did=820782.

[7] National Threat Assessment Center [NTAC]. (2020). *Mass attacks in public spaces - 2019.* US Secret Service, Department of Homeland Security. Retrieved from URL: https://www.secretservice.gov/sites/default/files/reports/2020-09/MAPS2019.pdf.

[8] Ibid.

[9] Behavioral Analysis Unit - National Center for the Analysis of Violent Crime. (2015). *Making prevention a reality: identifying, assessing and managing the risk of targeted attacks.* Washington, DC: Federal Bureau of Investigation. Retrieved from URL: https://www.fbi.gov/file-repository/making-prevention-a-reality.pdf/view.

[10] Schuurman, B., Bakker, E., Gill, P. & Bouhana, N. (2018). "Lone actor terrorist attack planning and preparation: A data-driven analysis". *Journal of Forensic Sciences*, 1191–1200. Retrieved from URL: https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1111/1556-4029.13676.

[11] Ibid.

[12] Ibid.

[13] Ibid.

[14] Ibid.

[15] Ibid.

[16] Bouhana, N., Corner, E., Gill, P. & Schuurman, B. (2018). "Background and preparatory behaviours of right-wing extremist lone actors: A comparative study". *Perspectives on Terrorism*, 150–163. Retrieved from URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/pdf/26544649.pdf.

[17] Schuurman et al., 2018.

[18] Silver, J., Simons, A. & Craun, S. (2018). *A study of the pre-attack behaviors of active shooters in the United States between 2000 and 2013.* Washington, DC: FBI. Retrieved from URL: https://www.fbi.gov/file-repository/pre-attack-behaviors-of-active-shooters-in-us-2000-2013.pdf/view.

[19] Schuurman et al., 2018.

[20] Silver et al., 2018.

[21] Behavioral Analysis Unit – National Center for the Analysis of Violent Crime [BAU], 2015.

[22] Silver et al., 2018.

[23] The use of the major headings is consistent in the scope and purpose of this article although notably, similar variables are present in the NTAC Study: *Mass Attacks in Public Spaces – 2019* (2020). A more extended analysis could be done in the context of Schuurman et al.'s 198 variables.

[24] LVMPD, 2018.

[25] Ritter, 2020.

[26] LVMPD, 2018.

[27] Ibid.

[28] Ibid.

[29] Ibid.

[30] FBI, 2019.

[31] All summary information listed below was assembled and condensed following a review of the open-source data provided by the investigative agencies in the criminal report of the Las Vegas Metropolitan Police Department (2018) and FBI (2019) BAU "Key findings" report respectively.

[32] Ibid.

[33] Silver et al., 2018.

[34] LVMPD, 2018.

[35] Schuurman et al., 2018.

[36] LVMPD, 2018.

[37] Ibid.

[38] Silver et al., 2018.

[39] LVMPD, 2018.

[40] Silver et al., 2018.

[41] Rose, Menna, and John Morrison. 2021. "An exploratory analysis of leakage warning." *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression.* DOI: 10.1080/19434472.2021.1900325.

[42] Schuurman et al., 2018.

[43] Lindekilde, L., O'Connor & and Schuurman, B. (2019). "Radicalization patterns and modes of attack planning and preparation among lone-actor terrorists: an exploratory analysis". *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression, 11:2*, pp. 113–133. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2017.1407814.

[44] Siochet, Aude, and Alexa Valiente. 2016. "Unabomber Ted Kaczynski's Brother, Sister-in-Law Recall Turning Him in to FBI." *ABC News*, February 10. URL: https://abcnews.go.com/US/unabomber-ted-kaczynskis-brother-sister-law-recall-turning/story?id=36845028.

[45] Schuurman, B., Lindekilde, L., Malthaner, S., O'Connor, F., Gill, P. & Bouhana, N. (2019). "End of the Lone Wolf: The typology that should not have been". *Studies in Conflict and Terrorism*, 42(8), 771–778. Retrieved from URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/1057610X.2017.1419554?src=recsys.

[46] Lindekilde et al., 2019.

[47] Schuurman et al., 2019

[48] Ibid.

[49] Schuurman et al., 2019.

[50] NCTC-FBI-DHS. 2019. *Homegrown Violent Extremist Mobilization Indicators*. Office of the Director of National Intelligence. URL: https://www.dni.gov/files/NCTC/documents/news_documents/NCTC-FBI-DHS-HVE-Mobilization-Indicators-Booklet-2019.pdf.

[51] Smith, P. & Scolforo, M. (2021, October 22). "3 years after Pittsburgh synagogue attack, trial still ahead". *Associated Press*. Retrieved from URL: https://whyy.org/articles/3-years-after-pittsburgh-synagogue-attack-trial-still-ahead/.

[52] Selk, A., Craig, T., Boburg, S. & Ba Tran, A. (2018, October 28). 'They showed his photo, and my stomach just dropped': Neighbors recall synagogue massacre suspect as a loner. *The Washington Post*. Retrieved from URL: https://www.washingtonpost.com/nation/2018/10/28/victims-expected-be-named-after-killed-deadliest-attack-jews-us-history/.

[53] Biesecker, M., Kunzelman, M. & Balsamo, M. (2018, October 27). "Suspect in synagogue slayings spewed online hate for Jews". *AP*. Retrieved from URL: https://apnews.com/article/north-america-us-news-ap-top-news-pennsylvania-shootings-b1c50ba4f0964df89a266e490aea6961.

[54] United States of America v. Robert Bowers, Case 2:18-cr-00292-DWA (United States District Court, Western District of Pennsylvania October 31, 2018). Retrieved from URL: https://www.justice.gov/opa/press-release/file/1106736/download.

[55] Lord, R. (2018, November 10). "How Robert Bowers went from conservative to white nationalist". *Pittsburgh Post-Gazette*. Retrieved from URL: https://www.post-gazette.com/news/crime-courts/2018/11/10/Robert-Bowers-extremism-Tree-of-Life-massacre-shooting-pittsburgh-Gab-Warroom/stories/201811080165

[56] Lord, 2018.

[57] Ibid.

[58] Smith, A. (2018, June). *Risk factors and indicators associated with radicalization to terrorism in the United States: What research sponsored by the National Institute of Justice tells us.* National Institute of Justice. Retrieved from URL: https://www.ojp.gov/pdffiles1/nij/251789.pdf.

[59] Although an in-depth review of gun rights and the gun control debate in the United States is outside the scope of this article, addressing legal facets of firearms ownership is ultimately relevant against the backdrop of pre-attack risk-mitigation efforts.

[60] District of Columbia v. Heller, 554 US 570 (2008). Retrieved from URL: https://www.supremecourt.gov/opinions/07pdf/07-290.pdf.

[61] Bloomberg Law. (2021, March 25). Federal Bump Stock Ban Blocked by Divided Appeals Court. *US Law Week*. Retrieved from URL: https://news.bloomberglaw.com/us-law-week/federal-bump-stock-ban-blocked-by-divided-appeals-court.

[62] Pelzer, J. (2021, August 4). "Ohio AG Dave Yost seeks to overturn federal 'bump stock' ban near anniversary of Dayton shooting". *Cleveland.com*. Retrieved from URL: https://www.cleveland.com/open/2021/08/ohio-ag-dave-yost-seeks-to-overturn-federal-bump-stock-ban-near-anniversary-of-dayton-shooting.html.

[63] Masters, J. (2021). *US Gun Policy: Global Comparisons*. Council on Foreign Relations. Retrieved from URL: https://www.cfr.org/backgrounder/us-gun-policy-global-comparisons.

[64] Masters, 2021.

[65] Ibid.

[66] The White House. (2021, April 7). FACT SHEET: Biden-Harris Administration Announces Initial Actions to Address the Gun Violence Public Health Epidemic. Washington, DC. Retrieved from URL: https://www.whitehouse.gov/briefing-room/statements-releases/2021/04/07/fact-sheet-biden-harris-administration-announces-initial-actions-to-address-the-gun-violence-public-health-epidemic/.

[67] The White House, 2021.

[68] Dalafave, R. (2021). An Empirical Assessment of Homicide and Suicide Outcomes with Red Flag Laws. *Loyola University Chicago Law Journal*, 52(3), pp. 867–905. Retrieved from URL: https://www.luc.edu/media/lucedu/law/pdfs/lawjournal.Dalafave%20(867-905).pdf.

[69] Dalafave, 2021.

[70] Ibid.

[71] Wise, J. (2019, October 20). "Authorities seize weapons from alleged neo-Nazi leader under 'red flag' law". *The Hill*. Retrieved from URL: https://thehill.com/homenews/state-watch/466645-authorities-seize-weapons-from-alleged-neo-nazi-leader-under-red-flag.

[72] Wise, 2019.

[73] Ibid.

[74] US Attorney's Office Western District of Washington. (2019). *Arrests in four states of racially motivated violent extremists targeting journalists and activists*. Seattle: Department of Justice US Attorney's Office Western District of Washington. Retrieved from URL: https://www.justice.gov/usao-wdwa/pr/arrests-four-states-racially-motivated-violent-extremists-targeting-journalists-and.

[75] Specht, C. & O'Brien, B. (2022, May 17). "Even in New York, 'red flags' don't always stop shooters. The Buffalo News". Retrieved from URL: https://buffalonews.com/news/local/even-in-new-york-red-flags-dont-always-stop-shooters/article_c3cd8228-d5f0-11ec-b066-c35d9bde8ff7.html#tracking-source=home-top-story.

[76] Ibid.

[77] Ibid.

[78] BAU, 2015.

[79] Department of Homeland Security. (2018, July 1). "If you see something say something recognize the signs infographic". Retrieved from URL: http://www.dhs.gov/sites/default/files/publications/18_0701_seesay_indicatorinfographic.pdf.

Discourse and Terrorism: Religionization, Politicization and the Incitement of Sectarian Conflicts

by Adib Abdulmajid

Abstract

This article delves into the diverse aspects of the discourse of terrorist groups in the Middle East. It tackles a poorly investigated area of research, as it strives to provide a better understanding of the specific elements of the discourse of influential terrorist organizations with diverse sectarian affiliations. It contributes to the fields of discourse analysis and terrorism studies by providing new insights into the linguistic and contextual activities, the explicit and implicit messages within the discourse of major terrorist groups. The adopted methodological framework comprises 'discursive ideologization' and 'discursive manipulation', allowing the exploration of ideological practices, manipulative strategies and propaganda methods. Key features identified within the discourse of the studied organizations include politicization, religionization and sectarianization.

Keywords: Extremism, terrorism, Middle East, media discourse, discourse analysis, sectarianism, politicization, religionization, ideologization, manipulation.

Introduction

Amid the extensive use of digital media platforms by terrorist groups operating in war-torn countries, the discourse of such groups is believed to have contributed to the escalation of violence and the deterioration of living conditions at the heart of the Middle East. Among the most powerful militant groups that emerged in the region were the Islamic State (ISIS)[1] and al-Hashd al-Shaabi.[2] Each group has founded its own media outlets and reinforced its propaganda machines, making use of the digital age to convey its messages and to promote its activities to an unlimited audience. These groups have developed a discourse mainly characterized by sectarian extremism and hostility toward rivals. This extremist discourse is believed to have incited a sectarian conflict in different parts of the region.

For the purpose of this article, a discourse analysis has been conducted on written texts and multimedia materials released by ISIS and al-Hashd al-Shaabi in the period between 2014–2017. This phase in the history of those groups has been studied since it represents a key stage in the development of an extremist discourse through digital media that has gained great attention from the international community. In addition, it has been associated with an intensified sectarian hostility on a regional level, the persecution of religious minorities,[3] rapid demographic changes[4] and the redrawing of administrative borderlines in accordance with military gains by parties to conflict in the region.[5]

This article also delves into the religious texts and recitations employed by these groups to support and further increase the impact of their messages. The goal is to investigate the specific sources each group relies on and the general context of the original texts compared to the contemporary discourse. Furthermore, this study investigates the sectarian element of the extremist discourse employed by terrorist groups through online media platforms to induce, radicalize and eventually recruit numerous Muslim youngsters in Europe. The extremist discourse through digital media has played a crucial role in the radicalization of a considerable number of Western Muslims, which makes this discourse and the associated messages of major interest to explore.

Unlike other "-isms" which have a semantic kernel that partly explains the use of a concept, extremism has no such a core that could provide guidance as to its meaning.[6] Extremism can take a political or a religious form, namely, 'political extremism' or 'religious extremism', and it is manifested by nonviolent as well as violent activities. The term extremism is defined as the rejection, in thought or action, of democratic pluralism, and its operational heart is the suppression of difference and dissent and the elimination of other views on the marketplace of ideas.[7] In the course of this article, the term *extremism* is employed to describe the ap-

proach of both ISIS and al-Hashd al-Shaabi to the religio-sectarian identity each group claims to represent, their discursive practices and the suppressive mechanisms they utilize in their efforts to realize their political goals. In addition, the employment of the term *terrorism* is meant to describe the involvement of the concerned organizations in acts of violence, whether on domestic, regional or international levels.[8]

This research article is structured in a way to present the reader with the outcome of a multidimensional critical discourse analysis study of a diverse set of media materials published by ISIS and a-Hashd al-Shaabi about various topics. Initially, the corpus data and the methodological framework are outlined, and samples of the analysis process are provided. Then, the results of the discourse analysis are presented to allow the reader to obtain an insight into the most crucial elements of the extremist discourse of these organizations. That includes the messages delivered and the linguistic and contextual activities pursued by media outlets affiliated with ISIS and al-Hashd al-Shaabi. This is followed by a summarized explanation of the three major aspects of the discourse of these organizations, namely politicization, religionization and sectarianization. Finally, the concluding remarks reiterate the main contributions of this analysis while also identifying its limitations—gaps in our knowledge that will require further attention by future studies in this field.

Data and Means of Analysis

The data that form the collective corpus of this study are extracted from online platforms of media organizations affiliated with our main focus groups, ISIS and al-Hashd al-Shaabi. Hence, websites and digital magazines run by these organizations constitute the main source of data. Rather than focusing on individual online communication channels utilized by members and followers of the two organizations, official online platforms of these organizations have been studied for they represent the official. Thus, this research rather focuses on the prevalent language use by media outlets affiliated with the groups under study.

Official websites and relevant online media platforms of these Syria- and Iraq-based groups therefore constitute the main source of data. ISIS used to run several media outlets responsible for publishing statements, news reports and multimedia materials. Among the leading pro-ISIS outlets and propaganda machines are *Dabiq Magazine*, *Al-Hayat Media Center*, *al-Furqan Foundation for Media Production* and *Al-Naba*. These outlets form a key source of data when analyzing the discourse of ISIS. On the other hand, al-Hashd al-Shaabi also publishes its statements and reports its news through its own digital platforms. The most prominent outlets run by al-Hashd include *Al-Tawjih Al-Aqa'idi*, *Humat al-Watan Magazine*, and *al-Hashd al-Shaabi Newspaper*. Since this study focuses on the discourse of these two groups in the period between 2014 and 2017, the archives of their media outlets are used as a main data source.

This study is predominantly corpus-based. The advantages of a corpus approach for the study of discourse include the emphasis on the representativeness of the text sample.[9] The data selection strategy and downsizing procedure were based on several criteria, including topic relevance, subject diversity, inclusiveness, availability and accessibility. Hence, key factors for the selection of this specific data set include the relevance of the topics of the selected media materials and the diversity of the subjects these materials sought to tackle. Also, the corpus is meant to be as inclusive as possible in terms of the various affiliations of the media organizations included. Needless to say, the availability and accessibility of the data have played an undeniable role in the selection process.

Discourse was first considered as a form of spoken dialogue and in contrast to written texts.[10] The concept was later understood as a combination of both spoken and written texts, referring to discourse as "all forms of spoken interaction, and written texts of all kinds."[11] In accordance with such definitions, discourse was initially deemed to be the study of language, a perspective that has been adopted by many of the early discursive accounts. Later on, new insights emerged, such as those of Woodilla,[12] who defined discourse as practices of talking and writing, constrained by broader social structures and cultural factors. According to Hardy, discourse is a system of texts that bring objects into being through the production, dissemination, and consumption; the texts used to bring about these 'objects' may include "written or spoken language, cultural artifacts, and visual representations."[13] Therefore, the main objective of the discourse analyst is

to explore the relationship between discourse and reality, search for hidden meanings, and mediate between past and present.[14]

According to Schiffrin et al., discourse analysis entails the study of language use, linguistic structure 'beyond the sentence', and social practices and ideological assumptions that are associated with language and communication.[15] These aspects are to be covered throughout the present study. Besides analyzing the linguistic, semantic and ideological dimensions of the extremist discourse, a comparison is made between moderate interpretations of the *Qur'ānic* verses and the Sharīʿa and explanations suggested by terrorist groups to justify their actions and provide a religious basis for their practices. As Zguri et al. elaborate, in the international academic, political and media debate of the past few years, it is widely accepted that Islamist extremism is not a derivation of Islam, but its misinterpretation and misuse for needs of political interests.[16]

In order to conduct a systematic critical discourse analysis, there are essential steps to be pursued, which include establishing the context, exploring the production process, examining the structure of each text under study, collecting and examining discursive statements, identifying cultural references, identifying linguistic and rhetorical mechanisms, interpreting the data and presenting the findings.[17] These steps constitute building blocks on the path toward realizing an in-depth investigation into the discourse of ISIS and al-Hashd al-Shaabi. In order to explore the various discursive activities employed by both organizations, a multidimensional methodology is utilized. The data analysis process combines Blass's (2005) *Manipulative Strategies* and van Dijk's (2000) *Ideological Square* as methodological instruments for the sake of delving deep into the discourse of media outlets run by the two groups and provide a well-founded analysis. Based on the methodological framework introduced by Blass, discursive manipulation can be conducted by means of *omission*, *commission*, or *propaganda strategies*.[18] Van Dijk's *Ideological Square* implicates emphasizing positive features about one's own group and negative aspects about the perceived other, while de-emphasizing negative features about "us" and positive aspects about "them".[19]

Sample I

> *Soldiers of the Caliphate took control of several towns in the area following heavy clashes with the Rāfiḍi militias and the Nuṣayri army… The Nuṣayri troops fled the battlefield after suffering heavy losses under heavy bombardment by the soldiers of the Caliphate… The mujahidin were able to eliminate dozens of murtaddīn, including Iranian Rāfiḍis.[20]*

In an attempt to stigmatize and dehumanize the enemy, terms such as "Rāfiḍi" (rejectionist) and "murtad" (apostate) are frequently used by the ISIS official newspaper *al-Naba* in reference to enemy forces. Within the framework of discursive manipulation, the frequent exposure to the same information basically represents an invitation to the recipients to think about this information, a process that may eventually lead to (re)shaping their beliefs and attitudes in accordance with the addresser's desires. The sectarian nature of the employed manipulative discourse is manifested in the language use, particularly by branding the Shiʿites as "Rāfiḍi" and the Alawites as "Nuṣayri". Branding Shiʿite Muslims as such invokes deeply held sectarian sentiments, for the term implicates a Shiʿite rejection to, and denial of, the legitimacy of any successor of the Prophet other than Ali and his descendants. Concerning the use of the term "Nuṣayri", the sectarian dimension of such terminology stems from the fact that the roots of Alawism lie in the teachings of Muhammad ibn Nusayr an-Numayri, a Basran contemporary of the tenth Shiʿite Imām. Such teachings are seen by orthodox Sunnis as heretical innovations. This language use implies that ISIS represents Ahl al-Sunnah wal-Jamāʿah in what appears to have been framed as a religio-sectarian conflict.

Sample II

> *"Fight them, and Allah will punish them by your hands." Under the banner "O' Father of Abdullah al-Hussein", with the help of Allah, forces of al-Hashd al-Shaabi hit strongholds of the terrorists and turned them into pieces…. The forces advanced with an Alawi will and a Husseini spirit, regained control of major areas and forced the terrorists to flee.[21]*

The discursive foundation of this text shows an attempt to draw an explicit contrast between al-Hashd al-Shaabi and its enemies. While positive characteristics about the former are emphasized and potential negative ones are de-emphasized, the latter's negative features are underlined across this particular ideological discourse. Such discursive practices fall within the framework of the Ideological Square. Reciting a Qur'anic verse from *surat at-Taubah* (Q9:14) at the very beginning of the article represents an explicit instance of discursive *religionization* with respect to the armed conflict in Iraq. Such a recitation is meant to support the process of portraying al-Hashd as a holy force. The employed terminology further relates to the core doctrinal tenets of Shiʿism. For instance, the phrase "Alawi will" refers to the struggle of Ali ibn Abi Talib, as one of *ʾAhl al-Bayt* (household of the Prophet), to claim his righteous position as a successor of the Prophet. Al-Hashd claims to be inspired by such definitions of historical events. Such doctrinal beliefs also emphasize its sectarian identity and seek to ignite sectarian sentiments amongst its militants and other recipients of its propaganda.

Messages, Linguistic and Contextual Activities

Comparing the discursive approach toward recipients by ISIS on the one hand, and al-Hashd al-Shaabi on the other, one can conclude that while the former has attempted to address a worldwide Muslim community, the latter has focused its efforts more on reaching and appealing to a local audience. Global-minded ISIS has primarily structured its discourse in such a way that facilitates targeting and touching on the feelings of Sunni Muslims around the world. The group's discourse and the associated messages are mainly directed to all Sunni Muslims, seeking to manipulate their emotions through invoking the dream of the caliphate by utilizing Sunni-based elements. This is also reflected in the group's attempts to recruit Muslims from different parts of the world to join its ranks in Syria and Iraq or, alternatively, to operate as lone wolves or scattered smaller cells across the so-called enemy states. Indications of such messages can be found in the discourse of ISIS's leadership while addressing its recruits and potential sympathizers. Meanwhile, al-Hashd al-Shaabi appears to be mainly locally, and in certain cases regionally oriented in accordance with developments related to Shia Muslims. The organization's Shia-based discourse demonstrates a considerable attachment to unified actions under the umbrella of sectarian-based *fatwas*, whereby discursive efforts appear to be mainly focused on a local, Shia-guided agenda.

The main messages observed throughout the analytical process of the discourse of ISIS comprise: the legitimacy of ISIS as a sole representative of *Ahl al-Sunnah wal-Jamāʿa*; the group's possession of the necessary tools, such as military capabilities and religious guidance, to defeat the *kuffār*; emphasis on *jihād*, in its physical form, as an obligatory action and a command by Allah; ISIS's administrative capabilities to run its so-called Islamic State; combating foreign forces and sectarian adversaries as a duty on every Sunni Muslim; promising a glorious victory for the *mujāhidīn*; the application of the Islamic *Sharīʿa* in accordance with the Prophet's *manhaj (methodology to find truth)*; striving against all forms of ṭāġūt (idolatry and tyranny), *nifāq* (hypocricy) and *bidʿah* (heretical innovation); resisting the *kuffār* (infidels), and suppressing the *murtaddīn* (apostates).

In order to realize and ensure a resounding impact of the delivered messages among the recipient audience, certain linguistic and contextual activities are employed throughout ISIS's discourse. The analysis of the research data has illustrated a selective recitation of various *Qurʾānic* verses and *ḥadīths (recorded sayings of the Prophet)* in accordance with the context they tend to serve, and in such a way that would ultimately facilitate the delivery of particular messages. The *Qurʾān* and the *ḥadīth* are mainly recited within the framework of ISIS's call for *jihād* and martyrdom. The recited verses tackle the concept of *jihād* as a form of *ʿamalu l-badan bil-qitāl* or physical effort in combat.[22] This appears to be aimed at emphasizing the righteousness of the group in presenting its struggle as a struggle between "the people of faith" and "the people of disbelief". Such a discourse basically implicates that ISIS is fighting "for the cause of Allah" and everyone who joins its ranks is a righteous "mujāhid" and those who end up dead are portrayed as *shuhadāʾ* or martyrs. An example of recitation for contextual purposes is that of a verse from the Āl *ʻImrān* chapter which refers to the glory promised by Allah to the believers. The utilization of such a verse in the concerned context can be seen as an

attempt to mobilize forces for ISIS's cause and to emphasize its righteousness in reviving the caliphate and leading the Muslims. The discourse analysis has shown the employment of multiple verses from *Qur'ānic* chapters, each appearing in a certain context and serving to push a particular message. These include *al-Nahl* on fighting against the enemies of Allah; *at-Taubah* on preserving and applying Islamic teachings; *al-Anfāl* on enforcing the Islamic faith; and *al-Baqarah* on resistance against oppressors. Multiple *ḥadīths* are also recited for the sake of emphasizing the credibility of ISIS's claims with respect to the prophetic *manhaj* for leading the *'ummah*, carrying out *Daʿwah*, and promising a glorious and victorious end to the "true" Muslims. Thus, the selective recitation of the *Qur'ān* and the *ḥadīth* within ISIS's discourse can be viewed as a contextual activity that tends to serve the ultimate objectives of the group, that is, reaching the addressees through a convincing tone and ensuring the conveyance and effectiveness of implicit and explicit messages.

In terms of language use, a set of terms that explain the extremist and sectarian nature of ISIS has been identified during the data analysis. The employed vocabulary and concepts, such as *jihād* (struggle for the cause of God), *ṭāġūt* (tyranny), *nifāq* (hypocricy), *bidʿah* (heretical innovation), *takfīr* (excommunication of infidels), *riddah* (apostasy), *al-walā' wa-l-barā'* (loyalty and disavowal), and *ḥ*ākimiyyah (God's dominion), reveal the Salafi-Jihadi foundation of ISIS and manifest religious extremism as one of the cornerstones upon which the group seems to rest in terms of ideology.[23] Another terminological set shows traces of sectarian-guided hate speech that portrays foes and adversaries in the most malicious and indignant terms. Such terms mostly carry historical connotations of a divisive, schismatic and inciteful nature. The conflict of which ISIS emerges as main party is discursively sectarianized by means of utilizing pejorative terms such as *rāfiḍah* (rejectionists) and *Ṣafawi* to describe the Shia,[24] and *Nuṣayri* or heretical to describe the Alawites.[25] Other linguistic and contextual activities depicted throughout the analysis of ISIS's discourse include: picturing the ongoing conflict as a struggle between ʾīmān or belief represented by ISIS itself, and *kufr* or disbelief represented by all those who fall outside its ranks; the group's activities are depicted as blessed efforts for the sake of a holy cause and its members are continuously portrayed as true *mujāhidīn* and *muwaḥidīn* who follow the command of Allah and are eventually rewarded by him; those who tend to oppose the group or deny the legitimacy of its cause are branded as *ṭawāġīt* (idols, tyrants), *kuffār* (infidels), *murtaddīn* (apostates), people of *bidʿah* (heretical innovations) and *munāfiqīn* (hypocrites); the legitimacy of the group's self-proclaimed "Islamic khilāfah" is discursively supported by the frequent mention of *ahlul-ḥalli-wal-ʿaqd* (elite scholars who loose and bind), *ijmāʿ* (consensus), and *bayʿah* (swearing allegiance to the Caliph); while ISIS's claimed "Islamic khilāfah" is depicted as a long-standing "dream" of all Muslims. Notions such as "democracy, secularism and nationalism" are portrayed as "corrupt" ideologies that need to be destroyed; the group tends to present itself and those associated with its struggle as *al-ṭ*ā'ifah *al-manṣ*ūrah or the sole triumphant group of Muslims, and *al-firqah al-nājiyah* or the saved denomination,[26] while its opponents, rivals and enemies are shown as the lost and misled ones; the Sunnis or *Ahl al-Sunnah wal-Jamāʿa* are referred to as "masters" and "esteemed", whereas the Shia are defamed as "*rāfiḍah*" or rejectionists[27] and "*filthy Ṣafawis*".[28]

Key messages identified within the discourse of al-Hashd al-Shaabi involve: the maintenance of basic Islamic principles and teachings by the *mujāhidīn* of al-Hashd; emphasizing the crucial role of the Shia Imamate—or the *Mujtahids*—in initiating and leading *jihād* against foes and adversaries; labeling the struggle of al-Hashd *jihād kifāyah*,[29] launched voluntarily based on the *fatwa* of the Shia Supreme Religious Reference for the sake of defending the land and the religion—namely *Jihād al-*Dafʿ[30]—against enemies; showing the Shia as victims of injustices by the Sunnis throughout the Islamic history; stressing attachment to Shia symbols and rituals as a source of inspiration; associating the Sunnis with "extremism" and "terrorism";[31] emphasizing the sacredness and piety of al-Hashd members; underlining the political legitimacy of the organization under the umbrella of the Shia-led Iraqi government; sectarianizing the conflict by means of asserting the righteousness of the Shia; and insisting on al-Hashd's key role in bringing about stability and security to the region.

In terms of contextual activities, an increasing reference to the Shia Imamate and the associated teachings, lessons and principles has been observed in the discourse analysis while the Qur'ān is rarely recited by pro-

al-Hashd media. This explains the deeply rooted sectarian spirit guiding the organization through its discourse and the importance of the Shia characteristics to the organization, rather than the religious features that may bring al-Hashd al-Shaabi closer to other Islamic groups. Such discursive practices can be interpreted as a quest for uniqueness through what we may call *religio-sectarian distancing*, which entails reinforcing the sectarian divide in order to draw a clear line between good and evil, using sectarian markers. *Qur'ānic* verses are only employed in the context of implicating God's involvement in rendering al-Hashd al-Shaabi victorious over its enemies, which is meant to portray the group as a holy force. Besides, the *ḥadīth* further emerges in the context of tackling the embodiment of core Islamic values by the Prophet and *'Ahl al-Bayt*—to whom al-Hashd claims a fundamental attachment—in a bid to underline the Shia belief concerning the importance of bloodline when it comes to the religious leadership of the *'ummah*, which is to trace back to the concept of *Shia Imamate*. Such recitations are basically meant to support the effort of religionizing the image of al-Hashd al-Shaabi and ultimately assist in (re)shaping the opinions and beliefs of the addressed audience[32] regarding the organization.

As for the linguistic activities within al-Hashd's discourse, the employed vocabulary, such as *jihād kifāyah* (collective struggle on a voluntary basis), *fatwa* (jurisprudential opinion), *Imamate*, *Alawi will* and *Husseini spirit*, represent attempts of discursive sectarianization and the incitement of sectarian sentiments, whether among supporters or rivals. A positive image about al-Hashd is constantly consolidated through portraying its members as "protectors", "liberators", "mujāhidīn", and "proud men of Allah". At the same time, an extremely negative image is being conveyed about rivals and adversaries. These are pictured as "enemies of Allah", "takfiri", "Baathist", "Wahhabi", "extremists", "Salafists", and "gangs" who are primarily concerned with "smashing" and "destroying" the country and its people in accordance with an agenda described as "terrorist", "separatist" and "sectarian". The concept of *takfīr* is repeatedly attributed to Sunni-based organizations in a bid to emphasize the extremist Salafi-Jihadi nature of their enemies. In order to stress the religiosity of al-Hashd al-Shaabi, the group's Shia members are portrayed as "holy", "sacred" and "saintly". The constant association of al-Hashd with Shiʿism and the martyrdom of al-Hussein makes this type of utilized discourse an example of sectarianization in the context of armed conflict; it is a clear manifestation of what Ibn Khaldun labeled *ʿaṣabīya* or the nurturing of a group feeling at times of crisis.[33] Furthermore, associating al-Hashd's struggle with Imam al-Hussein and emphasizing the latter's membership to *'Ahl al-Bayt* reflect a sectarian-based Shia perspective on "sacredness" and "saintliness".

Hence, despite the different approaches each of the two studied groups discursively take in terms of contextual and linguistic activities, the messages they both deliver to their audiences make clear that religious extremism is at the core of their discourse. Once such discursive practices succeed in rendering the implied messages effective and impactful, the incitement of sectarian schism and the contribution to an intensified sectarian strife in war-torn countries such as Syria and Iraq appears to be an inevitable consequence.

Politicization

In a discursive context, politicization, as a notion of fundamental ties with politics and power, forms an intrinsic dimension of 'discursive ideologization' in that it promotes politically guided messages with the objective of influencing supposedly vulnerable recipients.[34] The analysis of the research data has shown a frequent emergence of politicization as a key dimension of the discourse of both ISIS and al-Hashd al-Shaabi.

In ISIS's discourse, contrasts have been drawn between the Islamic *Sharīʿa* as a correct *manhaj* of governance[35] on the one hand, and the concepts of democracy, secularism and nationalism as supposedly misleading Western-based ideologies on the other hand. The Iraqi central government is depicted as a *Rāfiḍi* authority, and its relation to Iran—as a major Shia power and a facilitator to the Iraqi government's political and military activities—is frequently highlighted alongside the sectarian borderlines demarcated and reinforced by ISIS's discourse. References are made to the Shia *Ṣafavids* and their historical struggle against the Sunnis, and that same historical context is projected onto the ongoing conflict within this politicized

discourse. Another manifestation of discursive politicization is the emphatic reference to ISIS's pursuit to implement *Sharīʿa* guidelines.

Within al-Hashd's discourse, the Sunnis are portrayed as main facilitators of dictatorship and terrorism to which Iraq has been exposed, whereas the Shia emerge as a key player in terms of positively reshaping the political scenery in Iraq and the region. The utilized discourse suggests a struggle for power and a competition for (re)gaining authority between "desperate, ideologically disoriented" Sunnis, and "righteous" Shia. Describing the Baathist ideology as comprising nationalism, religion and the sect, besides the explicit reference to today's Iraq as a Shia state in contrast to what is discursively considered a Sunni state under the former regime of Saddam Hussein, illustrates the religio-political and sectarian foundation of the employed discourse. Combining religion and politics in the context of conflict emerges as one of the serious dimensions of sectarian media discourse due to its potential capability to facilitate and consolidate social divide. Politicization also manifests itself within the discourse of al-Hashd through constant attempts to emphasize the political legitimacy of the organization, its role in maintaining national unity and the sovereignty of Iraq. Besides, the discursive attempt to portray al-Hashd as a force acting under the legislative and executive umbrella of the Iraqi central government falls under politicization as a discursive strategy, aimed at establishing and projecting legitimacy in terms of the organization's activities and objectives. This can be interpreted as an attempt to nationalize the agenda of an armed sectarian militia and providing it with the necessary tools to prosper and increase its power and influence into the future of the region.

Religionization

Within the framework of this study, discursive religionization is defined as the employment of religious identity, recitation of religious sources, and the utilization of religious symbols and references for the sake of asserting the religiosity, piety and righteousness of those involved. As such, religionization surfaces as one of the major aspects of the discourse of each group under study.

Traces and indications of discursive religionization are regularly observed throughout the research data associated with ISIS. A clear cut is being fostered between what ISIS considers as *kuffār* (infidels), *ṭawāġīt* (idols and tyrants), *murtaddīn* (apostates), people of *bidʿah* (heretical innovations) and *munāfiqīn* (hypocrites) on the one hand, and the believers, *muwaḥidīn* (monotheists), and *mujāhidīn* on the other hand. Terms with religious connotations are constantly employed for the sake of stressing the religiosity of the group and its members. The legitimacy of the group's self-proclaimed *khilāfah* is discursively supported by the mention of *ahlul-ḥalli-wal-ʿaqd* (elite scholars who loose and bind), *ijmāʿ* (consensus), and *bayʿah* (swearing allegiance to the Caliph). The group's discourse further tends to draw comparisons between ISIS's leader and the Rightly Guided Caliphs or the *Rāshidūn*.[36]

The "method" or *manhaj* that ISIS claims to have adopted is discursively promoted as being based on the teachings of the Prophet Muhammad. This can be seen as an attempt by ISIS to propagate itself as *al-ṭā*'ifah *al-manṣ*ūrah or the sole triumphant group of Muslims, and *al-firqah al-nājiyah* or the saved denomination. Such a discourse relates to the core principles of Salafism that entail a consistent emphasis on the preservation of *ʿaqīdah* or doctrinal pureness by means of what Salafi-Jihadi movements such as ISIS promote as the "correct" and "true" *manhaj*. Also, the reference to the *Sharīʿa* guidelines in this context as a basis for the way ISIS allegedly runs its "Wilayāt" (provinces) illustrates the organization's attempt to politicize religion and religionize politics, as grounded in the theological teachings of Ibn Taymiyya.[37] The reference to *tawḥ*īd, *takfīr*, *ḥ*ākimiyyah and *jihād* that emerge in the discourse of ISIS shows the group's commitment to the fundamental tenets of Salafi-Jihadism. Such discursive practices can be seen as obvious attempts by ISIS to characterize itself as an organization staffed by a group of *mujāhidīn* who are deemed to be *Salafi* in creed and *jihādi* in method, namely *Salafī-yul ʿaqīdah wa jihādī-yul manhaj*.[38]

The utilized discourse frames *jihād*, in its physical form, as an "obligatory" action and a "command" by Allah. Employing phrases such as "either khilāfah or shahādah" (martyrdom) implicate a suicidal nature of ISIS's members and their belief in the allegedly divine reward awaiting every *shahīd* for the cause of Allah.

Such language use reflects what Nawawi emphasizes as the physical embodiment of *jihād* as an activity of self-sacrifice, participation in armed struggle in the path of God and aspiration for *shahādah* or martyrdom for God's cause.[39] In order to consolidate a positive image about its ranks, the *Qur'ān*, *ḥadīth* (recorded sayings of the Prophet) and the *Sharīʿa* are referred to as jurisprudential bases within ISIS's discourse.

Likewise, religionization arises as a fundamental element in the discourse of al-Hashd al-Shaabi. Portraying al-Hashd members as *mujāhidīn* is meant to show those fighters as the sole true representatives of Islamic *jihād*, to deprive Sunni militants of this title and to render them illegitimate or false *mujāhidīn*. This discourse holds traces of the historic Shia-Sunni differences, including a sectarian-based interpretation of *jihād*.[40] The repeated use of the term *mujāhidīn* to describe fighters of al-Hashd is primarily aimed at picturing those fighters as the only true strugglers in the path of Allah [*jihād fī sabīl allāh*] in the region. Employing the concept of *jihād kifāyah* is meant to emphasize the voluntary basis of the *jihād* claim by al-Hashd. Besides the rise of *farḍ kifāyah* as a key feature of the *jihād* claimed by al-Hashd al-Shaabi, another main characteristic of this *jihād* is being defensive in nature, namely *Jihād al-Dafʿ*.

Having an identity marked by grievances and suffering, the Shia perceive Sunnis as the main source of their miseries throughout history and they therefore believe in the need to resist and fight against what they deem to be a long-standing injustice and oppression practiced against them, known as *jihād of the sword*. Such an image is being constantly consolidated through the discourse of al-Hashd al-Shaabi. Al-Hashd's discourse implicates an alleged "holiness" of its mission by means of associating it with the "determination of Ali" and the "glory of al-Hussein", besides portraying its members as "the courageous men of ʿAshura'". Drawing a direct link between its efforts and ʿAshura' reflects another fundamentally sectarian feature of this discourse, for it implicates a supposedly high level of commitment among the ranks of al-Hashd to the teachings of al-Hussein and to lessons associated with his martyrdom.[41]

The religio-ideological nature of al-Hashd's discourse mainly emerges in the form of an obvious attempt to consolidate a "holy", "sacred" and "saintly" image about al-Hashd al-Shaabi and its Shia members. Imam Ali al-Sistani, known as the Supreme Religious Reference among Iraq's Shia, whose *fatwa* led to the establishment of al-Hashd al-Shaabi in the first place, is portrayed as an ʿālim and *Mujtahid* who possesses the authority to launch *jihād* in its defensive form. This can be viewed within the context of the role of *Mujtahids* in initiating *jihād* in accordance with the Shia teachings and al-Hashd's religious commitment to the principle of *'Imāmah* or the leadership of the infallible Shia Imams. Al-Hashd al-Shaabi is also portrayed as a protector of the "ʿaqīdah", which, as a notion, constitutes the foundation of ʾīmān or faith.[42] Thus, protecting the *ʿaqīdah* essentially implicates preserving the faith as a whole. Hence, the religionization of the image of the organization is meant to legitimize its efforts and convince the addressees about the piety, devotion, and dedication of its members in their struggle for the greater good. Discursive religionization is ultimately aimed at influencing the addressees' views and attitudes, and eventually gaining their sympathy and support.

Sectarianization

Discursive *sectarianization* implies the employment of sectarian markers for the sake of increasing the sense of belonging to an in-group and demarcating the relationship to an out-group. It basically involves a set of prejudiced attitudes, policies and types of treatment based on religious differences, occurring at the levels of ideas, individual action and social structure.[43] It essentially reflects a manifestation of what Ibn Khaldun coined as *ʿaṣabīya* or the nurturing of a group feeling at times of crisis. Sectarianization further represents a sectarian-guided incitement of social stratification and divide that could eventually lead to conflict, wherein religion and politics arise as key factors. Concepts of "*othering*", *in-group* versus *out-group*, "*us*" versus "*them*", representation and misrepresentation emerge at the heart of sectarianization.[44] Within the framework of discursive sectarianization, sectarian markers of *positive* connotations are attributed to the in-group, while those of *negative* connotations are associated with the out-group or the perceived others. Religio-sectarian values and principles of the in-group are praised and portrayed as valid and righteous, whereas those embraced by the out-group are deemed to be spurious, illusive and even vicious.

A key sectarian-guided contrast drawn by the ISIS discourse is between Sunni and Shia Muslims. The Sunnis or *Ahl al-Sunnah wal-Jamāʿa* are referred to as "masters" and "esteemed", whereas the Shia are stigmatized as *rāfiḍah* or rejectionists and *Ṣafawi*. Terms such as *Nṣayri* or heretical are utilized to describe the Alawites. The terminology employed illustrates deeply sectarian sentiments derived from a historical divide within the Muslim world and shows an attempt to revive a sectarian strife for the sake of current strategic and political ends. The constant attribution of the pejorative term *rāfiḍah* to Shia Muslims holds deeply sectarian sentiments, for the term first emerged during the historical rift over the rightly guided successor of the Prophet. While the Sunnis relied at the time on consensus, the Shia insisted on the idea that Ali and his descendants were the rightful successors, and they were therefore branded as *rāfiḍah*.[45] Also, using the term *Nuṣayri* to describe the Alawite sect is meant to stigmatize its adherents as heretical. The sectarian dimension of such terminology stems from the fact that the roots of Alawism, as a branch of Shiʿism, lie in the teachings of Muhammad ibn Nuṣayr an-Numayri, a Basran contemporary of the tenth Shiʿism Imam. Orthodox Sunnis segregate the Shia—including its branches—as 'heterodox' and 'heretical'. Hence, the use of the term *Nuṣayri* in reference to the Alawites basically stems from a deeply sectarian-guided perspective and is meant to associate the sect with heterodoxy and heresy, to which Salafi-Jihadists are strongly rejective.[46]

ISIS's "creed" is frequently pictured as the true version of "Islam" and the group's practices as efforts to revive "aspects of the religion"—in contrast to the "Sufis" who are portrayed as "heretical". Branding the Sufis and their interpretations of Islamic principles as heretical reflects the extreme Salafi-Jihadi doctrinal basis of ISIS. Furthermore, the Yezidi religious minority is depicted as a group of "devil worshipers", "Satanists" and "kuffār" whose suppression and "enslavement" is allegedly recommended within the framework of the "*Sharīʿa*". This discourse implicates that the Yezidis are merely followers of "Iblīs, who is the biggest taghūt" and "mushrikīn" (polytheists) who, therefore, deserve no mercy.

Traces of discursive sectarianization manifest themselves throughout the discourse of al-Hashd al-Shaabi as well. Language use that reveals the sectarian basis of the discourse of al-Hashd includes references to Imam Ali, the martyrdom of Imam al-Hussein, and the ʿAshura'. The Shia believe that the tale of Hussein's martyrdom holds moral lessons for the community as it became a symbol for struggling against suppression and striving for justice. Furthermore, the Shia are referred to as righteous rulers of Iraq, while the Sunnis are portrayed as desperate ideologues. The Sunnis are closely associated with "extremism" and "terrorism", which can be seen as a manifestation of what Dixon coins as a 'sectarian narrative',[47] which has become a basic explanatory feature of conflicts in the region. The term Wahhabism also emerges in al-Hashd's discourse while attacking the ideological basis upon which extremist Sunni groups rest. This reflects an attempt to emphasize the extremist nature of the rivals and enemies of al-Hashd, given that Wahhabism is deemed to be the most extreme manifestation of Sunnism. Also, the concept of *takfīr* is repeatedly attributed to Sunni-based organizations in a bid to emphasize the extremist Salafi-Jihadi nature of those perceived enemies.

Drawing a link between the *mujāhidīn* of al-Hashd al-Shaabi on the one hand, and the Shia's historical suffering, al-Hussein's martyrdom, and the annual "visit" to his shrine as "the master of all martyrs" on the other hand, is meant to serve the consolidation of a trustworthy, positive image about al-Hashd among the recipients. The religionized and sectarianized ideological discourse of al-Hashd carries traces of fundamental Shia tenets, namely an emotional attachment to the historical exclusion from power at the hands of the Sunnis; an allegedly constant strive for bringing about justice; and a great commitment to the principle of *ʾImāmah* or the leadership of the infallible Shia Imams. The Shia sect is frequently depicted as a victim of suppression by Sunni-led entities in Iraq and the region, and al-Hashd al-Shaabi is deemed to be the "righteous" force to protect the sect through its so-called "legendary victories" and the "hidden assistance" of Imam al-Mahdi and the blessing of Imam Ali al-Sistani. This deeply sectarian discourse contradicts the organization's claim of struggling for unity and denouncing sectarian divides within the society. Armed and political conflicts are hence discursively sectarianized through the utilization of *Sunni* and *Shia* as markers to conflict parties in Iraq and the region. The intended impact of such a discourse among the addressees falls within the framework of what Brewer calls "attitudes and practices"[48] that invoke religious differences as the boundary marker to represent social stratification and conflict.

Conclusion

The incitement of a sectarian schism through the employment of religionized and politicized messages, besides the associated linguistic and contextual practices, demonstrates the significance of exploring and identifying such discursive dimensions. This article has delved into the diverse aspects and dimensions of the discourse of Sunni-based ISIS and Shia-based al-Hashd al-Shaabi. Politicization, religionization and sectarianization are among the key aspects identified within the analyzed discourses. Furthermore, while many studies tend to solely focus on extremist Sunnism, extremist Shiʿism remained poorly investigated. By including ISIS and al-Hashd al-Shaabi within the framework of this discourse analytical study, the research on which this article is based has provided new insights into sectarian-guided terrorism in terms of discursive practices.

While this study fills a gap in the relevant fields, it has gaps of its own, as does any academic research work. These include the limited attention paid to the theological feature of the discourse of these organizations and the political agendas they tend to serve. Also, it does not examine the different ways through which the concerned organizations tend to approach local audiences in contrast to global recipients and addressees. Another weakness is the inability of this study to explore the actual effect of the delivered messages among the recipients. Discursively analyzing terrorist organizations is a domain in need of extensive and continuous research, given the fact that such groups keep adjusting their propaganda strategies in response to the surrounding developments. Future research needs to cover an extended set of up-to-date data and study them in light of the historic moment they correspond to. The employment of multiple methodological tools might also contribute to a higher level of accuracy in terms of results. Future research should also examine the diverse audience-approach methods as pursued by such organizations and the practical efficiency of their discursive practices and messages on individual recipients and society as a whole.

About the Author:* Adib Abdulmajid*, PhD *is a researcher at the University of Leuven, Belgium, specializing in discourse analysis, Middle Eastern Studies and Media Studies. He holds a PhD in Middle Eastern Studies and an MA in Management of Cultural Diversity. His research focuses on media discourse, cultural diversity and religious extremism.*

Notes

[1] Also known as the Islamic State of Iraq and Syria, ISIS, the Islamic State of Iraq and the Levant, ISIL, the Islamic State, IS, or Daesh. The latter [داعش dāʿish] is an acronym for the group's name in Arabic [الدولة الإسلامية في العراق والشام al-Dawlah al-Islāmiyah fī al-ʿIrāq wa al-Shām]. In this article, the group is referred to as ISIS.

[2] Al-Hashd al-Shaabi [الحشد الشعبي al-Ḥashd al-Shaʿbi] is also known as the People's Mobilization, the Popular Mobilization Units, PMU, or the Popular Mobilization Forces, PMF. The name al-Hashd al-Shaabi is used in this article to refer to this organization.

[3] Religious minorities in Iraq and Syria, such as the Yezidis and Christians, were notoriously victimized by armed Islamist groups and many of their places of worship were demolished.

[4] Campaigns of ethnic cleansing, forced displacement and resettlement witnessed in different areas in the region at the hand of various armed groups resulted in a dramatic demographic change in the affected towns and villages.

[5] As some armed forces extended their areas of control at the expense of others, some villages and towns fell outside their usual administrative borders and became part of other (sometimes artificial) governorates or provinces. This has been reinforced by sieges, security checkpoints and military fortifications.

[6] Schmid, A. P. (2014). *Violent and Non-Violent Extremism: Two Sides of the Same Coin?* The Hague: International Centre for Counter-Terrorism.

[7] Lipset, S. M. and Raab, E. (1978). *The Politics of Unreason: Right-Wing Extremism in America 1790–1977*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press.

[8] In a report published on January 31, 2016, Human Rights Watch (HRW) accused al-Hashd al-Shaabi of committing war crimes

against Sunnis in the Muqdadiya town in Diyala province (See URL: https://www.hrw.org/news/2016/01/31/iraq-possible-war-crimes-Shia-militia). In a report released on 16 February 2017, HRW accused the same militia of terror acts and abuses, including the destruction and demolishing of civilian houses in Sunni areas near Mosul (See URL: https://www.hrw.org/news/2017/02/16/iraq-looting-destruction-forces-fighting-isis). Also see: Abbas, H. (2017). *The Myth and Reality of Iraq's al-Hashd al-Shaabi (Popular Mobilization Forces): A Way Forward.* Amman: Friedrich Ebert Stiftung (FES), Policy Paper.

[9] Upton, T. and Cohen, M. (2009). *An Approach to Corpus-based Discourse Analysis: The Move Analysis as Example*. London: Sage Publication, p. 587.

[10] Sinclair, J. and Coulthard, R. (1975). *Towards an Analysis of Discourse: The English Used by Teachers and Pupils.* London: Oxford University Press.

[11] Potter, J. and Wetherell, M. (1987). *Discourse and Social Psychology: Beyond Attitudes and Behaviour.* London: Sage Publications.

[12] Woodilla, J. (1998). "Workplace Conversations: The Text of Organizing"; in: D. Grant, T. Keenoy, and C. Oswick (Eds.) *Discourse and Organisation*, p. 40.

[13] Hardy, C. (2001). "Researching Organizational Discourse." *International Studies of Management & Organization*, 31(3), p. 26.

[14] Bondarouk, T. and Ruël, H. (2004). *Discourse Analysis: Making Complex Methodology Simple.* Turku, Finland: ECIS.

[15] Schiffrin, D., Tannen, D. and Hamilton, H. (2001). *The Handbook of Discourse Analysis.* Oxford: Blackwell.

[16] Zguri, R., Miraku, L. and Xhaja, K. (2016). *An Analysis of Religious Extremism Discourse in the Media.* Tirana: Albanian Media Institute.

[17] Schneider, F. (2013). *A Toolbox for Analysing Political Texts: How to Do Discourse Analysis. East Asia Politics.* Retrieved from URL: http://www.politicseastasia.com/studying/how-to-do-a-discourse-analysis/. See also: Jäger, S. (2004). *Kritische Diskursanalyse: Eine Einführung (Discourse Analysis: An Introduction)*, 4th ed. Münster: UNRAST-Verlag; Fairclough, N. (1995). *Critical Discourse Analysis: The Critical Study of Language.* Harlow: Pearson Education Limited.

[18] Blass, R. (2005). "Manipulation in the speeches and writings of Hitler and the NSDAP from a relevance rhetoric point of view"; in: de Saussure, L. and Schulz, P. (Eds.), *Manipulation and Ideologies in the Twentieth Century*, Amsterdam-Philadelphia: John Benjamins, p. 170.

[19] van Dijk, T. A. (2000). *Ideology and Discourse: A Multidisciplinary Introduction.* Barcelona: Pompeu Fabra University.

[20] "Soldiers of the Caliphate", *al-Naba Newspaper*, Issue 27 (p. 4), 11 July 2016.

[21] "The Holy Victory: The Ashura' Operations", *Humat al-Watan Magazine*, Issue 2 (p. 27), 1 November 2014.

[22] Al-Qaradawi, Y. (2009). *Fiqh al-Jihad [Jurisprudential Reasoning and Jihad*]. Cairo: Maktabat Wahbah, p. 68.

[23] Wright, R., Berger, J. M., Braniff, W., Bunzel, C., Byman, D., Cafarella, J., Gambhir, H., Ross, D., Hassan, H. and Lister, C. (2017). *The Jihadi Threat: ISIS, al-Qaeda, and Beyond.* Washington, DC: U.S. Institute of Peace, Wilson Center, p. 8.

[24] Stefon, M. (2010). *Islamic Beliefs and Practices.* New York: Britannica Educational Publishing, p. 15.

[25] Hassan, H. (2017). *"The Sectarianism of the Islamic State: Ideological Roots and Political Conflict"*; in: Wehrey, F. (Ed.), *Beyond Sunni and Shia: The Roots of Sectarianism in a Changing Middle East.* London: C. Hurst & Co. Ltd., p. 51.

[26] Maher, S. (2017). *Salafi-Jihadism: The History of an Idea.* London: Penguin Random House, p. 13.

[27] Abbas, H. (2017). *The Myth and Reality of Iraq's al-Hashd al-Shaabi (Popular Mobilization Forces): A Way Forward.* Amman: Friedrich Ebert Stiftung (FES), Policy Paper, p. 6.

[28] Rogan, E. (2016). *The Fall of the Ottomans: The Great War in the Middle East, 1914–1920.* Harmondsworth: Penguin Books Ltd.

[29] Hegghammer, Th. (2010). "The Rise of Muslim Foreign Fighters: Islam and the Globalization of Jihad." *International Security*, 35(3): p. 74.

[30] Al-Qaradawi, Y. (2009). *Fiqh al-Jihad [Jurisprudential Reasoning and Jihad]*. Cairo: Maktabat Wahbah, p. 86.

[31] Bradley, J. (2012). *After the Arab Spring: How Islamists Hijacked the Middle East Revolts.* Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan, p. 136.

[32] Abdulmajid, A. and Alsulaiman, A. (2019). "Media Discourse and Ethno-Sectarian Strife in Syria: A Critical Discourse Anal-

ysis of the Syrian Media." *Dragoman Journal of Translation Studies*, 8(9): p. 5.

[33] Champion, D. (2003). *The Paradoxical Kingdom: Saudi Arabia and the Momentum of Reform.* London: C. Hurst & Co., p. 63.

[34] Adediji, A. (2016). *The Politicization of Ethnicity as Source of Conflict*. Köln/Wiesbaden: Springer Fachmedien, p. 93.

[35] Kumar, M. Y. (2017). "Islamic Political Thought: A Study of the Diverse Interpretation of Medieval Muslim Political Leaders." *Saudi Journal of Humanities and Social Sciences*, 2(11): p. 1055.

[36] Paya, A. (2006). "Recent Developments in Shi'i Thought"; in: M. Kahn (Ed.) *Islamic Democratic Discourse: Theory, Debates and Philosophical Perspectives*, Oxford: Lexington Books, Rowman & Littlefield Publications Inc., p. 47.

[37] Sharif, M. F. M. (2006). *The Concept of Jihād and Baghy in Islamic Law: With Special Reference to Ibn Taymiyya*. Edinburgh: University of Edinburgh, p. 120.

[38] Al-Karkhi, S. (2002). "Limādha 'al-Salafīya al-Jihādīya?!'" *Minbar al-Tawhid wa'l-Jihad,* February 2002. Retrieved from URL: http://www.ilmway.com/site/maqdis/MS_36508.html.

[39] Nawawi, I. (2006). *Riyadh as-Salihin [Gardens of the Righteous].* Translated by: Muhammad Zafrulla Khan. London: Curzon Press Ltd.

[40] Abdulmajid, A. (2021). "Jihad and the Sect: Sunni and Shia Interpretations of Striving in the Path of God", *Journal of Religion & Society* 23(3). Omaha, Nebraska: Kripke Center, Creighton University, p. 7.

[41] Moghadam, A. (2003). *The Shi'i Perception of Jihad*. Medford: Al Nakhlah/Tufts University, p. 2–3.

[42] Al-Fawzaan, S. (2010). *"Differentiating between ʿaqīdah and Manhaj, Qawa'id al-Manhaj al-Salafī"* Retrieved from URL: http://www.manhaj.com/manhaj/articles/vnbnh-shaykh-saalih-al-fawzaan-on-differentiating-between-aqidah-and-manhaj.cfm.

[43] Mabon, S. and Royle, S. (2017). *The Origins of ISIS: The Collapse of Nations and Revolution in the Middle East*. London and New York: I.B. Tauris & Co. Ltd.

[44] Barnett, C. (2006). "Postcolonialism: space, textuality, and power"; in: Valentine, G. and Aitken, S. (Eds.) *Philosophies, People and Practices: An Introduction to Approaches to Human Geography.* London: Sage, p. 148.

[45] Abdulmajid, A. (2022). "Islam and Sectarianism: The Major Split and Its Manifestations." *Journal of Humanities Insights*, 6(2): p. 14.

[46] Saritopark, S. N., Exline, J. J., and Stauner, N. (2018). "Spiritual Jihad among US Muslims: Preliminary Measurement and Associations with Well-Being and Growth." *Religions*, 9(158): p. 3.

[47] Dixon, P. (2017). "Beyond Sectarianism in the Middle East: Comparative Perspectives on Group Conflict"; in: Wehrey, F. (Ed.), *Beyond Sunni and Shia: The Roots of Sectarianism in a Changing Middle East.* London: C. Hurst & Co. Ltd., p. 11.

[48] Brewer, J. (1992). "Sectarianism and racism, and their parallels and differences." *Ethnic and Racial Studies*, p. 359.

Counterterrorism Bookshelf: 10 Books on Terrorism & Counter-Terrorism-Related Subjects

Reviewed by Joshua Sinai

So many books are published on terrorism- and counterterrorism-related subjects that it is difficult to catch up on the large backlog of monographs and volumes received for review. In order to deal with this backlog, this column consists of capsule reviews and tables of contents of ten recently published books.

Victor Asal, Brian J. Phillips, and R. Karl Rethemeyer, ***Insurgent Terrorism: Intergroup Relationships and the Killing of Civilians*** (New York, NY: Oxford University Press, 2022), 256 pp., US $ 110.00 [Hardcover], US $ 45.00 [Paperback], ISBN: 9780197607060.

This is an important account, based on empirical evidence, of the overall calculus that drives terrorist groups' targeting selection against what they consider to be their civilian adversaries. The book's empirical findings are generated by what the authors term the Big Allied and Dangerous (BAAD) insurgency database, which consists of attacks during the timeframe 1998-2012 by 102 groups that have employed terrorist attacks against civilians (pp. 220-221). The generated data is used to answer questions such as "why insurgent groups sometimes target civilians" (p. 11), which the authors define as "the general public, schools, and journalists" (p. 13). One finding is that seven indicators are related to terrorists' targeting of civilian adversaries: "government concessions and coercion, interorganizational alliances and rivalry [among the terrorist groups – JS], social service provision, ethnic motivations, and crime…." (p 217). Within this overall finding, one policy implication is that to mitigate terrorism "government actions have the potential to profoundly affect the use of terrorism by insurgents" (p. 221). This reviewer does not agree with the authors' claim that "there have been few studies" on terrorists' targeting of educational institutions and journalists, when, in fact, one can point to numerous studies on these topics. In another disagreement with the authors' approach, there have been numerous intentional targeting attacks by terrorists against armed military (and law enforcement) personnel, so excluding these important targets from their dataset presents only a partial picture of terrorists' overall targeting selections. Also, to terrorists, intentionally attacking armed military (and law enforcement) personnel demonstrates their "military prowess," so arguing that they are "too weak to directly attack military troops" (p. 215) is in many cases inaccurate. Aside from these criticisms, this book is a significant empirically-based contribution to the social science literature on terrorism and counterterrorism. Victor Asal is Director of the Center for Policy Research and Professor of Political Science at the University of Albany, SUNY. Brian J. Phillips is Reader in the Department of Government at the University of Essex, England, UK. R. Karl Rethemeyer is Dean of the College of Social and Behavioral Sciences (SBS) at the University of Massachusetts, Amherst and a faculty member in SBS's School of Public Policy.

Table of Contents: Section I: Introduction, Theory, and Initial Testing; Introduction; The Embeddedness Theory of Civilian Targeting by Insurgent Organizations; Describing the Big, Allied, and Dangerous Insurgency Data and Other Data Sources; Testing Primary Hypotheses; Section II: Empirical Extensions, Types of Civilian Targeting; Why Do Some Insurgent Groups Mostly Attack the General Public?; Why Do Some Insurgent Groups Attack Schools?; Why Do Some Insurgent Groups Attack Journalists?; Section III: Further Analysis of Intergroup Relationships; Longitudinal Modeling of Insurgent Alliances; Understanding Insurgent Rivalry; Conclusion.

James Bacigalupo, Kevin Borgeson, and Robin Maria Valeri, ***Cyberhate: The Far Right in the Digital Age*** (Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2022), 186 pp., US $ 95.00 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-1-7936-0697-6.

The contributors to this conceptually innovative volume examine how far-right-wing extremists operate in cyberspace. The disciplines of criminal justice, psychology, cybersecurity, religion, law, education, and terrorism studies are applied to analyze their activities in cyberspace and physical space. Primary sources are examined, such as manifestos and other correspondence, and how they impact on the violent activities of

extremist individuals and groups. In the concluding chapter, "Responding to Cyberhate," James Bacigalupo points out that solutions to mitigating the threats posed by "cyberhate" include censorship (although some of the extremists use coded words to avoid censorship), and the U.S. Department of Homeland Security ramping up its social media tracking capability (pp. 159-161). Bacigalupo is a doctoral student in the criminology and justice studies programs at the University of Massachusetts, Lowell. Kevin Borgeson is Associate Professor of Criminal Justice at Salem State University and former Research Fellow for the Center for Holocaust and Genocide Studies. Robin Maria Valeri is Professor of Psychology and Director of the Center for Nonviolence at St. Bonaventure University.

Table of Contents: Introduction; Welcome to Cyberspace; Looks Can Be Deceiving: The Challenges of Recognizing Hate in Cyberspace; Is Hate Against the Law? Legal Responses to Cyberhate; Bitcoin: The Currency of White Supremacists; Accelerating Hate: Atomwaffen Division, Contemporary Digital Fascism, and Insurrectionary Accelerationism; When Cyberhate Turns to Violence: White Nationalism to the Manosphere; The Alt-Right: Breaking into the Mainstream; Responding to Cyberhate.

Robert J. Bunker and John P. Sullivan (Eds.), ***Criminal Drone Evolution: Cartel Weaponization of Aerial IEDs*** (Indianapolis, IN: Xlibris, 2021), 302 pp., US $ 19.99 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-1-6641-1142-4.

Published under the auspices of the Small Wars Journal-El Centro Anthology, the contributors to this volume examine current and emerging trends in the threats posed by the proliferation in the use of drone technology and tactics, techniques, and procedures (TTPs) by Mexican narcotics-based criminal cartels. As David Hambling points out in the book's Preface, "Drones are now part of the challenge faced by law-enforcement agencies" (p. xxxvi), with the threat likely to become more significant with the utilization of "more sophisticated drones with increasing levels of onboard intelligence" (p. xxxvi). Dr. Robert J. Bunker is Director of Research & Analysis, C/O Futures, LLC, and Dr. John P. Sullivan served as a Lieutenant with the Los Angeles Sheriff's Department. Both are Senior Fellows with the Small Wars Journal-El Centro.

Table of Contents: Preface; Foreword; Introduction; Mexico's Cartels Building Custom-Made Narco Drones: DEA; Mexican Cartel Tactical Note #21: Cartel Unmanned Aerial Vehicles (UAVs); Mexican Drug Traffickers Using Drones to Bring Drugs into the United States; Border Patrol Foils Drone Drug Incursion into the U.S.; Mexican Cartel Strategic Note No. 18: Narcodrones on the Border and Beyond; Yuma Border Patrol Experiencing Drone Activity; Narco-Drones: A New Way to Transport Drugs; Smuggler Using Drone Busted by Border Patrol; Mexican Cartel Tactical Note #35: Weaponized Drone/UAV/UAS Seized in Valtrierrilla, Guanajuato with Remote Detonation IED ('Papa Bomba') Payload; Mexican Cartel Tactical Note #38: Armed Drone Targets the Baja California Public Safety Secretary's Residence in Tecate, Mexico; Are Armed Drones the Weapon of the Future for Mexico's Cartels?; El Paso Sector Border Patrol Encounters New Tactics as Smugglers Keep Sending in Families and Felons; Uuxpan and Tecalitlan, Jalisco: "Thank you, Senior Mencho"; Yuma Sector Agents Intercept Narcotics Dropped From Drones; Mexican Cartel Tactical Note #45: Drones and Explosives Seized in Puebla, Mexico; El ExMarino Miembro Activo Del CJNG; How Organized Crime Networks Are Using Drones to Their Advantage; Mexican Cartel Tactical Note #46: Weapons Drones Deployed by CJNG in Tepalcatepec, Michoacan; Yuman Agents Detect Cross Border Drone Smuggling Narcotics; Mexican Cartel Tactical Note #48: Video of CJNG Engagement of Autodefensa Mounted Infantry in IAFV in La Bocanda, Michoacan; Mexican Cartel Tactical Note #49: Alleged CNJG Drone Attack in Aguililla, Michoacan Injures Two Police Officers; Mexican Cartel Tactical Note #50: Additional Weaponized Consumer Drone Incidents in Michoacan and Puebla, MX; Conclusion; Afterword; Postscript; 4 Appendices.

Sara Cobb, Sarah Federman, and Alison Castel, ***Introduction to Conflict Resolution: Discourses and Dynamics*** (Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2020. 912 pp., US $ 138.00 [Hardcover], US $ 47.00 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-1-78660-852-9.

This massive textbook provides a comprehensive introduction to the discipline of conflict resolution. Major topics, approaches, and research methodologies are covered by leading academic and practitioner experts. Much of the discussion on conflict resolution is sound, but the brief sections on terrorism are biased, with the U.S. State Department's terminology to counter terrorism supposedly portraying terrorists as "violent

automatons," viewing terrorists as "non-people" and their groups "without a history" (pp. 7-8). As a textbook, each section provides useful summary teaching points, including several that are useful in studying terrorism and counterterrorism, such as "What causes conflict? How does one stave off people's natural urges toward violence? What factors contribute to conflict escalation? What are the stages of development in a conflict? Why do peace negotiations fail? And when and where will violence erupt again?" (p. 31). Sara Cobb is Drucie French Cumbie Professor at the School for Conflict Analysis and Resolution, George Mason University. Sarah Federman is Assistant Professor in the School of Public and International Affairs at the University of Baltimore. Alison Castel is Assistant Professor of Rhetoric and Communication Studies at Regis University.

Table of Contents: Preface; Introduction: Understanding; Part I: Epoch One: 1945 – The Fall of the Berlin Wall; Topics; Tactics and Strategies; Research Methodologies; Part II: Epoch Two: Coexistence as Peace, 1991-2000; Topics, Approaches; Research Methodologies; Part III: Epoch Three: Transboundary Conflicts, 2001-Present; Topics; Praxis; Research Methodologies; Questions for Discussion.

Andrew Fox, ***The Devil's Toy Box: Exposing and Defusing Promethean Terrorists*** (Lincoln, NE: Potomac Books, 2022), 256 pp., US $ 32.95 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-1-64012-479-0.

This interesting book's title refers to "Promethean" terrorists as those that exploit latest warfare technologies to develop and deploy their own weapons of mass destruction (WMDs). As the author points out, emerging WMD technologies have become increasingly accessible to terrorists, such as home gene-splicing kits to make airborne pathogens, three-dimensional home printer to create surface-to-air missiles and other weapons, and hobbyist drones that can be weaponized to carry out remote-controlled lethal attacks (p. 3). To anticipate, prepare for, and counter terrorists' new tools of warfare, the author recommends a proactive Promethean 'Spyglass' "road map for conducting a thorough analysis of the devil's toy box" (pp. 4-5). The 'Spyglass' roadmap is a suite of forecasting tools, such as technology sequence analysis (TSA), alternative scenario analysis, and red teaming, with these approaches synthesized to form a multi-disciplinary team to prioritize future lethal threats by a terrorist adversary. This book is an important contribution to the literature on forecasting potential future types of terrorist warfare. The author is a management and program analyst for a U.S. federal law enforcement agency.

Table of Contents: List of Illustrations; List of Tables; Prologue: The Parable of the Devil's Toy Box; Future Shock Visits the Subway: The 1995 Aum Shinrikyo Sarin Gas Assault as a Prototypical Promethean Terror Strike; Made in Japan? Or "Overeducated and Underemployed"?; Promethean Technologies: Adding Accelerants to the Spreading Fire; Endless Threats: Promethean Technology's Mind-Bending Challenge to Homeland Security; Selecting the Tools to Build a Promethean Spyglass: A Brief Survey of Seventy Years' Worth of Forecasting Methods; The Core of a Devil's Toy Box Analytical Team? Science Fiction Writers; The Promethean Spyglass: Doing a Devil's Toy Box Analysis Right; Conclusion: Buy That Fire Insurance Policy!

Jacob C. Holzer, Andrea J. Dew, Patricia R. Recupero, and Paul Gill (Eds.*),* ***Lone-Actor Terrorism: An Integrated Framework*** (New York, NY: Oxford University Press, 2022), 424 pp., US $ $99.95 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-0-1909-2979-4.

Lone-actor terrorism has become a widely prevalent trend in terrorist warfare, especially in Western Europe, the United States, and Israel, as it has become increasingly difficult for foreign-based organized terrorist groups to carry out attacks in these countries. Still, even lone-actor terrorists have some minimal contact with their foreign organized group counterparts, especially in being radicalized into violent extremism via their extremist websites. This volume brings together some of the world's leading experts on lone-actor terrorism who study this phenomenon from different social science and psychological disciplines. Another virtue of this volume is its use of the term "lone-actor" as opposed to the less accurate (but, unfortunately, still widely used) "lone wolf" to describe such individual perpetrators, although in a few incidents a husband-and-wife or two brothers are involved in carrying out such lone-actor attacks. [Full disclosure: this

reviewer contributed one of the volume's chapters.] Jacob C. Holzer, MD, LFAPA, is an Attending in Clinical and Forensic Psychiatry at McLean Hospital. Andrea J. Dew, PhD, MALD, is Associate Professor of Strategy and Policy at the US Naval War College. Patricia R. Recupero, JD, MD, is a Clinical Professor at the Warren Alpert Medical School of Brown University in the Department of Psychiatry and Human Behavior based at Butler Hospital, Providence, RI. Paul Gill, PhD, is Professor of Security and Crime Science at University College London.

Table of Contents: Preface; Foreword; Introduction: Scope of the Problem, Definitions and Concepts; Historical Aspects and Evolution of Lone-Actor Violence; Case Reviews in Lone-Actor Terrorism Incidents; Clinical Psychiatric and Neuropsychiatric Aspects of Lone-Actor Terrorism; Psychoactive Agents and Mental Disorders in Lone-Actor Terrorism; Developmental Aspects of Lone-Actor Terrorists; The Role of Psychometrics in Investigating Lone-Actor Terrorism; Understanding Lone-Actor Violence through Linguistic Analysis; Propaganda and Lone-Actor Terrorism; Lone-Actor Mass Casualty Events and Linkages to Organized Violent Salafist-Jihadist Inspired Terror Groups; The Internet and Social Media as an Enabling Force; Geographic Context: Domestic vs. International Lone-Actors; Means, Mechanisms, and Trends of Operationalizing Violence; Role of Forensic Mental Health and Lone-Actor Violence; An Ethics Analysis of Lone-Actor Terror and Society's Response; Law Enforcement Response to Lone-Actor Incidents at the Local through Federal Levels; Post-9/11 U.S. Military and Intelligence Approaches to Lone-Actors; U.S. Legal Perspectives: Legislative, Intelligence, and Law-Enforcement Aspects; Pursuing Lone-Actor Terrorists: U.K. Counterterrorism Law and Policy; Lone-Actor Terrorism: Understanding Online Indoctrination; Hatred and Grievance as Constructs in Lone-Actor Terrorism; Comparing Lone-Actor Terrorism to Other High-Threat Groups; A Risk Analysis Framework of Lone-Actor Terrorism; A Framework for Preempting Lone-Actor Terrorists during the Pre-Incident Phases; Threat Assessment: the TRAP-18 and Application to a Lone-Actor Terrorism Incident; Use of Threat and Risk Assessment Tools in the Evaluation of Lone-Actor Terrorists; Developing a Risk Assessment and Intervention Strategy: Future Directions in Research and Practice.

Ashley Jackson, ***Negotiating Survival: Civilian-Insurgent Relations in Afghanistan*** (New York, NY: Oxford University Press, 2021), 328 pp., US $ 45.00 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-0-1976-0617-9.

With the Taliban now in control of Afghanistan, to understand how it succeeded in taking over this disparate country, this book offers an important account of how it maneuvered its way, generally through coercion, to exert its will over the country's largely tribal-based population. The key to its success, the author argues, can be understood by placing "Taliban violence and coercion within the group's broader social, ideological and political strategy" (p. 213). Making this book especially authoritative is the result of the author's more than 400 interviews in Afghanistan with Taliban leaders, operatives, and the country's civilian population. Ashley Jackson is the co-director of the Centre for the Study of Armed Groups at the Overseas Development Institute. She has worked on Afghanistan for more than a decade and has published extensively on the Taliban.

Table of Contents: Introduction; Negotiating Rebellion: A Theory of Civilian-Insurgent Bargaining; Dancing with Whoever Is There: Surviving the Afghanistan Wars; Coercion, Co-Option, and Co-Operation: Taliban Tactics and Strategy; Navigating Forever War: Civilian Bargaining Strategies; The Art of the Deal: Evolution, Variation, Enabling Factors, and Constraints; Conclusion.

Terry L. Oroszi, ***The American Terrorist: A 20-Year Study, 2001-2021*** (Dayton, OH: Greylander Press, LLC, 2022) 58 pp., US $ 12.00 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-8-82201272-1.

This is a fascinating short book that is filled with useful color infographics presenting the author's findings on the attributes of domestic terrorists in the United States, from 2001-2021. Fifty demographic variables are correlated, based on research on U.S. citizens convicted of crimes related to terrorism. Additional characteristics include the convicted terrorists' location of residence, crimes committed, religion, organizational alliances, race, heritage, occupation, military experience, mental health, marriage and family, and targeting (p. 4). The study's aim is to identify individuals susceptible to radicalization leading to terrorist attacks, with the results enabling communities to locate such individuals in their midst and provide them with methods to curb radicalization at the community level (p. 4). The author is Vice Chair and Associate Professor in the

Department of Pharmacology and Toxicology, Boonshoft School of Medicine, Wright State University. She is also Secretary, InfraGard National Members Alliance (a partnership between the FBI and the private sector).

Table of Contents: Overview; Learning Objectives; Definitions of Terrorism; What Makes a Crime an Act of Terror?; US Code Title 18 – Crimes & Criminal Procedure; Terrorism Enhancement Charge; Terrorism Legislation; Domestic or International Terrorist?; Learning Through Game-playing; Demographics; Allegiance; Careers; Behind Bars; Infographics.

Anthony Richard with Devorah Margolin and Nicolo Scremin (Eds.), ***Jihadist Terror: New Threats, New Responses*** (New York, NY: I.B. Tauris, 2019), 336 pp., US $ 95.00 [Hardcover], US $ 30.95 [Paperback], ISBN: 978-1-7883-1554-8.

The contributors to this important volume utilize several academic disciplines to examine the magnitude of the threats presented by Islamist jihadist terrorist groups and lone actors and counterterrorism response measures. The volume is divided into four parts: the 'pull factors' and 'push factors' that motivate individuals to become radicalized into terrorism; how terrorist attacks are launched against their targets in the United Kingdom and effective responses; two key areas of response: the UK's legislative response and intelligence services' responses; and assessing successes and failures in the UK's response measures and comparisons with other countries' response measures (pp. 3-4). The volume resulted from a Combating Jihadist Terrorism and Extremism (COJiT)-funded conference on "Combating Jihadist Terrorism in the United Kingdom," which was held at RUSI, London, in September 2018. Anthony Richards is Reader in Criminology and Programme Leader for Criminology and Criminal Justice and the University of East London. Devorah Margolin is currently affiliated with the George Washington University's program on extremism. Nicolo Scremin is a Research Analyst at CoJiT-UK and a Master's student in Terrorism, Security and Society at King's College London.

Table of Contents: Introduction; **Part 1** Motivations for Jihadist Terrorism; Drivers of Jihadist Terrorism: Understanding the Ideological Antecedents of Salafi-Jihadi Terrorism; The Impact of Jihadist Terrorist Narratives and How to Counter Them: A Research Synthesis; The Impact of Conspiracy Theories and How to Counter Them: Reviewing the Literature on Conspiracy Theories and Radicalization to Violence; The international Context of UK Radicalization Trends: Developments Abroad That Inspire Terrorism within the UK; Evidence for the Relationship Between Non-Violent Extremism and Violent Radicalization: Conveyor Belt or Firewall?; A Demography of British Muslims: Cross-Sectional Understanding of Muslim Communities and Their Heterogeneity within the UK; Willingness to Engage and Discuss Issues across Muslim and Ethnic Minority Communities: Attitudes towards Muslims from Non-Muslims in the UK; The Impact of Structural Inequalities, Integration, Otherness and Discrimination; The Role of Community Engagement and the Practical Role of Moderate and Non-Violent Extremist Movements in Combating Jihadist Terrorism; The Role and Impact of Women's Influence in Radicalization and Counter-Radicalization; Psychological Dimensions of Terrorism: Profiling Impossible but Patterns Discernible; **Part 2** Methods and Modalities of Jihadist Terrorism and Counter-Measures; Neighborhood Effects - How Jihadist Recruitment Really Works; The Role and Impact of Encryption as Facilitator and Pros and Cons of the Encryption Intervention Debate; Physical Facilitating Environments - Prisons and Madrassas as Mechanisms and Vehicles of Violent Radicalization?; Improved Terrorist Practical Learning Potentials from Internet-Based Platforms; Lone-Actor Terrorism: The Nature of the Threat and Responses; Returning Foreign Fighters: The Extent of the Threat to the UK and Prospects for Reintegration; **Part 3** Legislative and Intelligence Responses; Responding to Terrorism through Legislation; Assessing the Legislative Response to Terrorism: Adequacy, Gaps, What's Unnecessary or Counterproductive; Independent Assessment of the Current Balance between Counter-Terrorism Legislation and Civil Liberties: The Role of the Independent Reviewer of Terrorism Legislation; An Assessment of Prevent and the Challenges Ahead; Intelligence-Led Policing and Counter-Terrorism; Part 4 General Perspectives on the Jihadist Terrorist Threat and Responses; Personal and Organizational Patterns of Known Terrorists and Related Groups in the UK since 1998; Successes and Failures of the UK's Counter-Terrorism, Counter-Radicalization and Prevent Strategy against Jihadist Terrorism since 1998; An Independent Assessment of the UK's Capacity and Capabilities Devoted to Countering Jihadist Terrorism: Government, Policing, Intelligence Agencies and Civil Society; Comparison of Experiences and Best Practice Drawn from Research in Other Countries: Countering Violent Extremism in Europe; Comparison of Experiences and Best Practice Drawn from Research in Other Countries: What Accounts for the Lack of a CVE Strategy in the USA?; Conclusions and Summary.

Leila Vignal, ***War-Torn: The Unmaking of Syria, 2011-2021*** (London, England, UK: Hurst Publishers/New York, NY: Oxford University Press, 2021), 328 pp., US $ 39.95 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-0-1976-1998-8. This is an authoritative and detailed account of the unraveling of the Syrian state and society during the height of its civil war from 2011 to 2021. It explains how although the Assad regime has remained in power (also, thanks to the military interventions by Iran and Russia on behalf of the regime), the country is broken and fragmented in many ways, with several million of its citizens internally displaced or dispersed to neighboring countries as refugees. The roles of Islamist insurgent groups such as the Islamic State and others are discussed. In the conclusion, the author observes that "With little immediate prospect of a genuine political solution and a stable, peaceful Syria, ambitious reconstruction plans may need to be shelved until a future date" (p. 248). Leïla Vignal is Professor of Geography at the École Normale Supérieure, Paris, and the editor of *The Transnational Middle East: People, Places, Borders*.

Table of Contents: Introduction; Anatomy of a Conflict: From Revolution to War; Borders and the Fragmentation of the Nation State; Destruction in Progress; Mapping the Destruction; Mass Displacement: A Weapon of War; Trajectories of Displacement; Daily Economic Life in Times of War; Transnational Syria: Syria Beyond Syria; From Dispossession to Regime-Led Reconstruction; Conclusion: Which Future? For Whose Syria?

About the Reviewer: **Dr. Joshua Sinai** *is the Book Reviews Editor of 'Perspectives on Terrorism'. He can be reached at:* Joshua.sinai@comcast.net.

Katherine E. Brown. *Gender, Religion, Extremism: Finding Women in Anti-Radicalization*. New York, NY: Oxford University Press, 2020. 281 pp; US $ 71.75 [Hardcover], ISBN: 978-0-1900-7569-9.

Reviewed by Alisa M. Stack

In security studies as well as in actual practices of countries and international organizations, "gender" is often equated with "woman." In *Gender, Religion, Extremism: Finding Women in Anti-Radicalization,* Katherine E. Brown seeks to demonstrate how this misunderstanding of gender contributes to ineffective policies for countering violent extremism (CVE) while also affecting deradicalization programs regardless of the recipient's gender.

Brown's description of CVE and deradicalization policies and programs sponsored by the United Nations (UN), the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO), the European Union (EU), the United States, the United Kingdom (UK), Saudi Arabia, the Netherlands, Pakistan, and Indonesia show how concepts of masculinity and femininity can serve to reinforce existing power relationships between men and women. Her use of feminist theory to assess these programs identifies assumptions underpinning existing policies that most other evaluations have failed to note.

Most contemporary deradicalization programs that target Muslims focus on Jihadist ideology as principal motivator for terrorism. They tend to offer participants the hard choice to be with the government or against it. Throughout *Gender, Religion, Extremism*, Brown shows that government and internationally-sponsored programs share an approach that tends to: equates women and youth; sees women and youth as at-risk for, or victims of, radicalization; excludes boys and men when discussing gender; does not consider gender differences as a factor in the radicalization process; and views women's role mainly as serving to "…. minimize and mitigate the violence of 'their men'" (p. 33).

In each chapter, Brown presents her analysis of deradicalization programs thematically, with observations on the them based on country case studies. In the five countries she examines (UK, Netherlands, Saudi Arabia, Pakistan, and Indonesia), all the programs use education for women as means of "empowerment", with some of them assuming that if women understand Islam and the values of modernity in the same way their governments do, women will be a moderating influence on militant Muslim men. The Saudi program is the most explicit in its expectations for proper male and female behavior as part of deradicalizing efforts. Its state-run facility, the Mohammed bin Naif Counselling Center, only serves men while the women's program is run in-home by families. In both the male and female programs, proper husband-wife relationships are encouraged to keep men in their role as father and head of household (p. 136). The other countries' programs also tend to assume that proper gender roles and a closer connection to the community will support stable social relationships and assure loyalty to the government. The other countries' programs, however, do not explicitly state that gender roles and relationships are tools for deradicalization.

The key theme Brown exposes in many government-sponsored deradicalization programs is "chivalric masculinity," that is, the state sees itself as exhibiting "generosity, justice, sacrifice, and courage" (p. 172) to protect the community. Governments tend to act paternalistically, using traditional, binary gender stereotypes which reinforce the status quo. Brown finds that government programs tend to see female terrorist in one of four ways: 1) suicide terrorist; 2) white widow; 3) jihadi bride; and 4) female foreign terrorist fighter. These four types assume the woman was seduced or groomed for her role and did not make a considered choice of her own to engage in political violence. Since this view explains away many militant women's actions, government programs tend not to study women's motivations to join violent groups or outline how to intervene in the recruitment process. Brown's section examining how programs view men's radicalization is especially strong, noting that the programs she analyzed tend to look at men as being "… hypersexual, working class, and foreign" (p. 108).

Brown's examination of deradicalization programs' approach to women is well developed. Her review of

the programs highlights how governments tend to view the home as a "site of tranquility" in which women rule. Further, they assume that women will take an "... active stance toward world preservation and protection" that benefits the state (p.115). When governments create deradicalization programs for women, they equate "woman" and "mother", being unable to envision a radical mother (p.118). Fatherhood also has a role to play in some of the programs; however, the deradicalization programs demonstrated more diversity in men's than women's roles. Counter-extremism programs, especially those in the West, or those funded by Western governments, assume that women are the beneficiaries of secularism and modernity. They do not acknowledge that some women could by themselves choose to live differently, nor do these programs acknowledge that modernity brings with it a dual burden on women to be in the public sphere as well as being responsible for the home. These same programs see men as making informed, if misguided, choices when it comes to extremism and radicalism, viewing these as "... avenues for men to fulfill their identities as men" (p. 76). A number of programs tend to view male rebelliousness as a part of the male maturation process that can be addressed by rational discussion and by presenting men with other choices while female militancy tends to be viewed as an aberration in some of the countries studied.

Such observations about radicalization lead logically to Brown's prescription for change. She offers conceptual-level alternatives including: promoting alternative peaceful masculinities (p. 208); acknowledging that radicalization affects women and men differently and tailoring prevention measures accordingly; protecting without instrumentalizing the rights of women and children; and providing gender-sensitive services such as safehouses for women. These alternatives provide a vague vision of a proposed better programmatic outcome, stating that the feminist theory seeks "peace rather than stability" with peace being defined by inclusivity, human security, and by dismantling "neoliberal economics" (p. 202). This vision asks governments to upend their current policies for better ones, but it is vague about how to get there.

Alternative policies could have questioned the expectations of women and men, asking what programs could do to open space for people who do not comfortably identify as only one gender or want to reconsider gender roles. In the history of insurgency, terrorism, and imprisonment, we see repeated examples of individuals who take on gender roles that do not coincide with their physical sex assigned at birth. *Gender, Religion, Extremism* shows how women who commit violence are seen as weak-minded, faulty in their femininity, out of place – in a word "queer." It is because of such observations that this reviewer found, in the end, the tools of feminist theory to be insufficient to understand gender in CVE and deradicalization. Perhaps using Queer Theory would have offered a wider range of options and observations.

Gender, Religion, Extremism is a valuable book for understanding CVE as part of the post-September 11 counterterrorism environment. However, the book's policy recommendations stop short of offering a concrete alternative vision for CVE or providing practical steps for policymakers. For recommendations of alternative approaches, feminist theory seems to be too limiting. For academics and researchers, the book offers ideas for further exploration, including how historical lessons could be incorporated into today's CVE policies and how best practices from local-level criminal gang intervention programs could inform future deradicalization efforts. *Gender, Religion, Extremism* opens space to question binary gender approaches and the intersections of race, gender, and economic class (and more) in deradicalization program development and implementation. It is to be hoped that Brown and other scholars will take the volume's findings and continue the work to expand our understandings of gender and terrorism, separately and together.

About the Reviewer: **Alisa Stack** *is an Independent Scholar in Worcester, MA, USA.*

Darren Hudson, Arie Perliger, Riley Post, Zachary Hohman. *The Irrational Terrorist & Other Persistent Terrorism Myths.* Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner, 2020. 165 pp.; US $ 21.00 [paperback], ISBN: 978-1-6263-7850-6.

Reviewed by Alisa M. Stack

With this volume, the authors seek to "fill the gap between the theoretical and empirical academic literature and the broader public literature in a way that is accessible." (p. 3) They do so by employing multidisciplinary methods and techniques from history, psychology, economics, business, and political science. Unlike some other volumes that tout new revelations in understanding terrorism but are often old wine in new bottles, in this book the authors credit foundational works in terrorism studies—for example, David C. Rapoport's theoretical work on four historical waves of modern terrorism. *The Irrational Terrorist & Other Persistent Terrorism Myths* recognizes that the scholarly research on terrorism has both the depth and breadth needed to credibly refute outdated or simply incorrect assumptions and thereby inform policy-making. Armed with a solid basis in both history and theory of terrorism, the authors tackle many persistent myths and false assumptions, including the belief that "terrorists are crazy, poor and uneducated" and "religious fundamentalism is the main cause of terrorism." They also examine salient debates about the definition of terrorism, the role of the media, the organizational design of terrorist groups, and (very briefly) counterterrorism.

By applying models from economics and other academic disciplines, the authors utilize proven analytical techniques to refute myths in their effort to correct the record. However, the use of these models necessarily imports some of the weaknesses and assumptions from those disciplines. For example, economic models assume that people are rational actors motivated by self-interest and equipped by perfect information to make well-calculated trade-offs in their decision-making. Similarly, terrorism is frequently defined as a type of political violence, so it is difficult to accept the authors' claim that they can "refrain from discussing politically motivated views and perceptions of the phenomenon of terrorism." (p. 24) There are often national and political interests in keeping the concept broad and vague, and as long as myths about terrorism have value in the political marketplace, some myths will survive. Further, it is often easier to make counterterrorism policy focused on a narrow political interpretation of the threat rather than confront a more complex reality. By combining economic and political science analyses, the authors could have helped explain why sticking to some myths can in fact be a rational choice.

Finally, the authors include a relatively short chapter on counterterrorism myths, which would have been much better as the beginning chapter of a separate companion volume. A much more expansive analysis and evaluation of the many myths of counterterrorism, particularly one that incorporates cases from a wider variety of countries and conflicts, would surely be welcome by the policy and research communities.

Despite these points, *The Irrational Terrorist & Other Persistent Terrorism Myths* treats its topic with competence. It is a valuable contribution to terrorism studies and the bibliography alone is worth the purchase.

***About the Reviewer*: Alisa Stack** *is an Independent Scholar in Worcester, MA, USA.*

Bibliography: Islamophobia

Compiled and Selected by Judith Tinnes

[Bibliographic Series of Perspectives on Terrorism – BSPT-JT-2022-2]

Abstract
This bibliography contains journal articles, book chapters, books, edited volumes, theses, grey literature, bibliographies and other resources on Islamophobia, with a particular focus on anti-Muslim extremism and securitization. It prioritizes recent publications (up to May 2022) and should not be considered as being exhaustive. The literature has been retrieved by manually browsing more than 200 core and periphery sources in the field of Terrorism Studies. Additionally, full-text and reference retrieval systems have been employed to broaden the search.

Keywords: bibliography, resources, literature, Islamophobia, anti-Muslim extremism, anti-Muslim racism, anti-Muslim prejudice, anti-Islam sentiment, hate crime, stigmatization, securitization.

NB: A sister bibliography on Antisemitism, guest-authored by experts from the field, is scheduled for publication in a future issue of this journal. All websites were last visited on 17.05.2022. - See also Note for the Reader at the end of this literature list.

Bibliographies and other Resources

Aziz, Sahar F.; Burress, Cynthia (2018): *Muslim American Experience Bibliography: Books Addressing Muslims or Islam in the United States (1966–2018).* URL: https://www.ispu.org/thought-leadership/muslim-american-experience-bibliography

Bayrakli, Enes; Hafez, Farid (Eds.) (2015-): *European Islamophobia Report.* URL: https://www.islamophobiaeurope.com

Bazian, Hatem (Project Leader) (2009-): *Islamophobia Research & Documentation Project (IRDP).* URL: https://www.crg.berkeley.edu/research/islamophobia-research-documentation-project

Bazian, Hatem et al. (Eds.) (2012, Spring-): *Islamophobia Studies Journal.* [p-ISSN: 2325-8381, e-ISSN: 2325-839X]. URL: https://www.plutojournals.com/islamophobia

Bazian, Hatem et al. (n.d.): *Islamophobia Bibliography and Existing Academic Research on the Subject.* URL: https://www.academia.edu/9419339/Islamophobia_Bibliography_and_Existing_Academic_Research_on_the_Subject

Centre for Analysis of the Radical Right (CARR) (2013-): *CARR Bibliography.* URL: http://www.radicalrightanalysis.com/bibliography

Elfenbein, Caleb et al. (n.d.-): *Mapping Islamophobia: Visualizing Islamophobia and Its Effects.* URL: https://mappingislamophobia.org

European Islamophobia Report (EIR) (2015-): URL: https://www.islamophobiaeurope.com

Hafez, Farid (Ed.-in-Chief) (2010-): *Islamophobia Studies Yearbook.* URL: https://jahrbuch-islamophobie.de/#english

Hajjat, Abdellali; Mohammed, Marwan (n.d.): Bibliographie. *Islamophobie.hypotheses.org.* URL: https://islamophobie.hypotheses.org/bibliographie-sur-lislamophobie

Hamid, Shadi; Grewal, Sharan (Project Leaders) (2019-): *The One Percent Problem: Muslims in the West and the Rise of the New Populists.* (Brookings Dossier). URL: https://www.brookings.edu/product/mus-

lims-in-the-west

Insted Consultancy (n.d.): *The Nature of Islamophobia – Recent Books and Articles.* URL: http://www.inst-ed.co.uk/islamophobia-books.pdf

Kula, Sedat (2021, April): Bibliography: Fear and Terror. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, *15*(2), 274-286. URL: https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2021/issue-2/kula.pdf

Mahmood, Saleha S. (Ed.-in-Chief) (1979-): *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs.* [p-ISSN: 1360-2004, e-ISSN: 1469-9591]. URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/cjmm20

Muftić, Armin (2016, July): *Islamophobia Studies – Bibliography.* URL: https://sites.google.com/site/islamophobiastudies/islamophobieforschung---literaturliste

Račius, Egdūnas et al. (Series Eds.) (2009-): *Yearbook of Muslims in Europe.* Leiden: Brill.

Tell MAMA (2012, February-): *Tell MAMA: Measuring Anti-Muslim Attacks.* URL: https://tellmamauk.org

Tinnes, Judith (2015, October): Bibliography: Muslims and the West. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, *9*(5), 73-108. URL: https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2015/volume-5/8-bibliography-muslims-and-the-west-compiled-and-selected-by-judith-tinnes.pdf

Tinnes, Judith (2020, June): Bibliography: Internet-Driven Right-Wing Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, *14*(3), 168-189. URL: https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2020/issue-3/tinnes-2.pdf

Books and Edited Volumes

Abbas, Madeline-Sophie (2021): *Terror and the Dynamism of Islamophobia in 21st Century Britain: The Concentrationary Gothic.* (Palgrave Politics of Identity and Citizenship Series). Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-72949-3

Abbas, Tahir (2011): *Islamic Radicalism and Multicultural Politics: The British Experience.* Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9780203850046

Abbas, Tahir (2019): *Islamophobia and Radicalisation: A Vicious Cycle.* London: Hurst.

Abdel-Fattah, Randa (2018): *Islamophobia and Everyday Multiculturalism in Australia.* Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9781315179933

Achinger, Christine; Fine, Robert (Eds.) (2017): *Antisemitism, Racism and Islamophobia: Distorted Faces of Modernity.* Abingdon: Routledge.

Ahmadi, Shafiqa; Cole, Darnell (Eds.) (2020): *Islamophobia in Higher Education: Combating Discrimination and Creating Understanding.* Sterling: Stylus Publishing.

Allen, Chris (2010): *Islamophobia.* Farnham: Ashgate.

Allen, Chris (2020): *Reconfiguring Islamophobia: A Radical Rethinking of a Contested Concept.* (Palgrave Hate Studies). Cham: Palgrave Pivot / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-33047-7

Allen, Chris (in press): *New Perspectives on Islamophobia: Crises and Controversies in Contemporary Europe.* Routledge.

Al-Rawi, Ahmed (2017): *Islam on YouTube: Online Debates, Protests, and Extremism.* London: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/978-1-137-39826-0

Aly, Anne (2010): *A Study of Audience Responses to the Media Discourse About the "Other": The Fear of*

Terrorism Between Australian Muslims and the Broader Community. Lewiston: Edwin Mellen Press.

Andre, Virginie; Pratt, Douglas (Eds.) (2016): *Religious Citizenships and Islamophobia.* Abingdon: Routledge.

Ansari, Humayun; Hafez, Farid (Eds.) (2012): *From the Far Right to the Mainstream: Islamophobia in Party Politics and the Media.* Frankfurt: Campus Verlag.

Arjana, Sophia Rose (2015): *Muslims in the Western Imagination.* Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Aslan, Alice (2009): *Islamophobia in Australia.* Glebe: Agora Press.

Attia, Iman; Keskinkiliç, Ozan Zakariya; Okcu, Büşra; with Ouassima Laabich-Mansour (2021, May): *Muslimischsein im Sicherheitsdiskurs: Eine rekonstruktive Studie über den Umgang mit dem Bedrohungsszenario.* (Kultur und soziale Praxis). Bielefeld: transcript.

Austin, Algernon (2015): *America is Not Post-Racial: Xenophobia, Islamophobia, Racism, and the 44th President.* Santa Barbara: Praeger.

Awan, Imran (2016): *Islamophobia in Cyberspace: Hate Crimes Go Viral.* Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9781315590097

Awan, Imran; Zempi, Irene (2020): *Islamophobic Hate Crime: A Student Textbook.* Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9781315148274

Bail, Christopher (2015): *Terrified: How Anti-Muslim Fringe Organizations Became Mainstream.* Princeton: Princeton University Press.

Bakali, Naved (2016): *Islamophobia: Understanding Anti-Muslim Racism Through the Lived Experiences of Muslim Youth.* (Transgressions: Cultural Studies and Education). Rotterdam: Sense Publishers.

Bangstad, Sindre (2014): *Anders Breivik and the Rise of Islamophobia.* London: Zed Books.

Bayrakli, Enes; Hafez, Farid (2019): *Islamophobia in Muslim Majority Societies.* (Routledge Advances in Sociology, Vol. 255). Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9780429464850

Berntzen, Lars Erik (2020): *Liberal Roots of Far Right Activism: The Anti-Islamic Movement in the 21st Century.* (Routledge Studies in Extremism and Democracy). Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9780429275012

Beshara, Robert K. (2019): *Decolonial Psychoanalysis: Towards Critical Islamophobia Studies.* Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9780429056611

Beydoun, Khaled A. (2018): *American Islamophobia: Understanding the Roots and Rise of Fear.* Oakland: University of California Press.

Bjørgo, Tore; Mareš, Miroslav (2019): *Vigilantism Against Migrants and Minorities.* (Routledge Studies in Fascism and the Far Right). Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9780429485619

Boukala, Salomi (2019): *European Identity and the Representation of Islam in the Mainstream Press: Argumentation and Media Discourse.* Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-93314-6

Bowen, John R. (2006): *Why the French Don't Like Headscarves: Islam, the State, and Public Space.* Princeton: Princeton University Press.

Bruckner, Pascal (2018): *An Imaginary Racism: Islamophobia and Guilt.* (Steven Rendall; Lisa Neal, Trans.). Cambridge: Polity Press.

Carr, James (2016): *Experiences of Islamophobia: Living with Racism in the Neoliberal Era.* (Routledge Re-

search in Race and Ethnicity, Vol. 13). Abingdon: Routledge.

Carter Center, The (2018, May): *Countering the Islamophobia Industry: Toward More Effective Strategies.* [e-Book]. Atlanta: Author. URL: https://www.cartercenter.org/resources/pdfs/peace/conflict_resolution/countering-isis/cr-countering-the-islamophobia-industry.pdf

Cury, Emily (2021): *Claiming Belonging: Muslim American Advocacy in an Era of Islamophobia.* Ithaca: Cornell University Press.

Dorroll, Courtney M. (Ed.) (2019): *Teaching Islamic Studies in the Age of ISIS, Islamophobia, and the Internet.* Bloomington: Indiana University Press.

Doyle, Natalie J.; Ahmad, Irfan (Eds.) (2018): *(Il)liberal Europe: Islamophobia, Modernity and Radicalization.* Abingdon: Routledge.

Ebner, Julia (2017): *The Rage: The Vicious Circle of Islamist and Far-Right Extremism.* London: I.B. Tauris.

Edwards, Susan S. M. (2021): *The Political Appropriation of the Muslim Body: Islamophobia, Counter-Terrorism Law and Gender.* Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-68896-7

el-Aswad, el-Sayed (2021): *Countering Islamophobia in North America: A Quality-of-Life Approach.* (Human Well-Being Research and Policy Making). Cham: Springer. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-84673-2

Elfenbein, Caleb Iyer (2021): *Fear in Our Hearts: What Islamophobia Tells Us About America.* New York: New York University Press.

Ernst, Carl W. (Ed.) (2013): *Islamophobia in America: The Anatomy of Intolerance.* New York: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/9781137290076

Esposito, John L.; Iner, Derya (Eds.) (2019): *Islamophobia and Radicalization: Breeding Intolerance and Violence.* Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-95237-6

Esposito, John L.; Kalin, Ibrahim (Eds.) (2011): *Islamophobia: The Challenge of Pluralism in the 21st Century.* Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Fekete, Liz (2009): *A Suitable Enemy: Racism, Migration and Islamophobia in Europe.* London: Pluto Press.

Gottschalk, Peter; Greenberg, Gabriel (2008): *Islamophobia: Making Muslims the Enemy.* Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield.

Gottschalk, Peter; Greenberg, Gabriel (2018): *Islamophobia and Anti-Muslim Sentiment: Picturing the Enemy.* (2nd ed.). Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield.

Green, Todd H. (2019): *The Fear of Islam: An Introduction to Islamophobia in the West.* (2nd ed.). Minneapolis: Fortress Press.

Hassan, Isyaku; Azmi, Mohd Nazri Latiff (2021): *Islamophobia in Non-Western Online Newspapers.* Newcastle upon Tyne: Cambridge Scholars Publishing.

Hedges, Paul (2021): *Religious Hatred: Prejudice, Islamophobia and Antisemitism in Global Context.* London: Bloomsbury.

Helbling, Marc (Ed.) (2012): *Islamophobia in the West: Measuring and Explaining Individual Attitudes.* (Routledge Advances in Sociology). Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9780203841730

Hennebry, Jenna; Momani, Bessma (Eds.) (2013): *Targeted Transnationals: The State, the Media, and Arab Canadians.* Vancouver: UBC Press.

Hoffmann, Christhard; Moe, Vibeke (Eds.) (2020): *The Shifting Boundaries of Prejudice: Antisemitism and Islamophobia in Contemporary Norway.* Oslo: Scandinavian University Press. DOI: https://doi.org/10.18261/978-82-15-03468-3-2019

Hussein, Shakira (2016): *From Victims to Suspects: Muslim Women since 9/11.* Sydney: NewSouth.

Iacobucci, Edward M.; Toope, Stephen J. (2015): *After the Paris Attacks: Responses in Canada, Europe, and Around the Globe.* Toronto: University of Toronto Press.

Iftikhar, Arsalan (2016): *Scapegoats: How Islamophobia Helps Our Enemies and Threatens Our Freedoms.* New York: Hot Books.

Iftikhar, Arsalan (2021): *Fear of a Muslim Planet: Global Islamophobia in the New World Order.* New York: Skyhorse Publishing.

Iqbal, Zafar (2020): *Islamophobia: History, Context and Deconstruction.* New Delhi: SAGE Publications India.

Jackson, Leonie B. (2018): *Islamophobia in Britain: The Making of a Muslim Enemy.* Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-58350-1

Jhutti-Johal, Jagbir; Singh, Hardeep (2020): *Racialization, Islamophobia and Mistaken Identity: The Sikh Experience.* (Routledge Studies in Religion and Politics). Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9781351138864

Kazi, Nazia (2019): *Islamophobia, Race, and Global Politics.* Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield.

Khan, Ruqayya Yasmine (Ed.) (2015): *Muhammad in the Digital Age.* Austin: University of Texas Press.

Kumar, Deepa (2021): *Islamophobia and the Politics of Empire: 20 Years After 9/11.* (Updated new ed.). London: Verso.

Kundnani, Arun (2009, October): *Spooked: How Not to Prevent Violent Extremism.* [e-Book]. London: Institute of Race Relations. URL: https://irr.org.uk/product/spooked-how-not-to-prevent-violent-extremism

Kundnani, Arun (2015): *The Muslims are Coming! Islamophobia, Extremism, and the Domestic War on Terror.* London: Verso.

Lajevardi, Nazita (2020): *Outsiders at Home: The Politics of American Islamophobia.* Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.

Law, Ian et al. (2019): *Countering Islamophobia in Europe.* (Mapping Global Racisms). Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-16260-3

Lean, Nathan (2017): *The Islamophobia Industry: How the Right Manufactures Hatred of Muslims.* (2nd ed.). London: Pluto Press. DOI: https://doi.org/10.2307/j.ctt1v2xvxq

Little, Douglas (2016): *Us Versus Them: The United States, Radical Islam, and the Rise of the Green Threat.* Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press.

Love, Erik (2017): *Islamophobia and Racism in America.* New York: New York University Press.

Massoumi, Narzanin; Mills, Tom; Miller, David (2017): *What Is Islamophobia? Racism, Social Movements and the State.* London: Pluto Press.

Matwijkiw, Anja; Oriolo, Anna (Eds.) (2021): *Law, Cultural Studies and the "Burqa Ban" Trend: An Interdisciplinary Handbook.* Cambridge: Intersentia.

McKanders, Karla M. (Ed.) (2019): *Arabs at Home and in the World: Human Rights, Gender Politics, and Identity.* (Routledge Research in Human Rights Law). Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.

org/10.4324/9781351263566

Meer, Nasar (Ed.) (2014): *Racialization and Religion: Race, Culture and Difference in the Study of Antisemitism and Islamophobia.* (Ethnic and Racial Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.

Mirhosseini, Seyyed-Abdolhamid; Rouzbeh, Hossein (Eds.) (2015): *Instances of Islamophobia: Demonizing the Muslim "Other"*. Lanham: Lexington Books.

Moffic, H. Steven et al. (2019): *Islamophobia and Psychiatry: Recognition, Prevention, and Treatment.* Cham: Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-00512-2

Morey, Peter (2018): *Islamophobia and the Novel.* New York: Columbia University Press.

Morey, Peter; Yaqin, Amina; Forte, Alaya (2019) (Eds.): *Contesting Islamophobia: Anti-Muslim Prejudice in Media, Culture and Politics.* London: I.B. Tauris.

Morgan, George; Poynting, Scott (2016): *Global Islamophobia: Muslims and Moral Panic in the West.* Abingdon: Routledge. (Original work published 2012). DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9781315584874

Nacos, Brigitte L.; Torres-Reyna, Oscar (2006): *Fueling our Fears: Stereotyping, Media Coverage, and Public Opinion of Muslim Americans.* Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield.

Najib, Kawtar (2022): *Spatialized Islamophobia.* (Routledge Studies in Human Geography). Abingdon: Routledge.

Nguyen, Nicole (2019): *Suspect Communities: Anti-Muslim Racism and the Domestic War on Terror.* Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press.

Patel, Ismail Adam (2021): *The Muslim Problem: From the British Empire to Islamophobia.* (Mapping Global Racisms). Abingdon: Routledge.

Peter, Frank; Ortega, Rafael (Eds.) (2014): *Islamic Movements of Europe: Public Religion and Islamophobia in the Modern World.* London: I.B. Tauris.

Plenel, Edwy (2016): *For the Muslims: Islamophobia in France.* (David Fernbach, Trans.). New York: Verso.

Polyakova, Alina (2015): *The Dark Side of European Integration: Social Foundations and Cultural Determinants of the Rise of Radical Right Movements in Contemporary Europe.* (Explorations of the Far Right, Vol. 4). Stuttgart: ibidem.

Pratt, Douglas; Woodlock, Rachel (Eds.) (2016): *Fear of Muslims? International Perspectives on Islamophobia.* (Boundaries of Religious Freedom: Regulating Religion in Diverse Societies, Vol. 3). Cham: Springer International Publishing. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-29698-2

Qureshi, Asim (Ed.) (2020): *I Refuse to Condemn: Resisting Racism in Times of National Security.* Manchester: Manchester University Press.

Rastegar, Mitra (2021): *Tolerance and Risk: How U.S. Liberalism Racializes Muslims.* (Muslim International). Minneapolis: University of Minnesota Press.

Renton, James (Ed.) (2019): *Islamophobia and Surveillance: Genealogies of a Global Order.* (Ethnic and Racial Studies). Abingdon: Routledge.

Renton, James; Gidley, Ben (Eds.) (2017): *Antisemitism and Islamophobia in Europe: A Shared Story?* Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/978-1-137-41302-4

Saeed, Tania (2016): *Islamophobia and Securitization: Religion, Ethnicity and the Female Voice.* (Palgrave Politics of Identity and Citizenship Series). Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-32680-1

Salam, Ziya Us; Parvaiz, M. Aslam (2020): *Madrasas in the Age of Islamophobia.* New Delhi: SAGE Publications India.

Sayyid, S.; Vakil, Abdool Karim (2011): *Thinking Through Islamophobia: Global Perspectives.* London: Hurst.

Schneiders, Thorsten Gerald (2009): *Islamfeindlichkeit: Wenn die Grenzen der Kritik verschwimmen.* Wiesbaden: VS Verlag für Sozialwissenschaften. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-531-91692-7

Scott-Baumann, Alison et al. (2020): *Islam on Campus: Contested Identities and the Cultures of Higher Education in Britain.* Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Selod, Saher (2018): *Forever Suspect: Racialized Surveillance of Muslim Americans in the War on Terror.* New Brunswick: Rutgers University Press.

Shafir, Gershon; Meade, Everard; Aceves, William J. (Eds.) (2013): *Lessons and Legacies of the War on Terror: From Moral Panic to Permanent War.* (Routledge Critical Terrorism Studies). Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9780203083987

Shah, Syed Furrukh Zad Ali (2017): *Spaces of Engagement: Relocating European Islamophobia in Muslim Diaspora Enclaves.* (Islam in der Lebenswelt Europa). Zürich: LIT.

Sheehi, Stephen (2011): *Islamophobia: The Ideological Campaign Against Muslims.* Atlanta: Clarity Press.

Shryock, Andrew (Ed.) (2010): *Islamophobia/Islamophilia: Beyond the Politics of Enemy and Friend.* Bloomington: Indiana University Press.

Snyder, Julia; Weiss, Daniel H. (Eds.) (2021): *Scripture and Violence.* Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9781351024228

Taras, Ray (2012): *Xenophobia and Islamophobia in Europe.* Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press.

Thobani, Sunera (2020): *Contesting Islam, Constructing Race and Sexuality: The Inordinate Desire of the West.* (Suspensions: Contemporary Middle Eastern and Islamicate Thought). London: Bloomsbury.

Thomas, Jeffrey L. (2015): *Scapegoating Islam: Intolerance, Security, and the American Muslim.* Santa Barbara: Praeger.

Todd, Emmanuel (2015): *Who Is Charlie? Xenophobia and the New Middle Class.* Cambridge: Polity Press.

Tyrer, David (2013): *The Politics of Islamophobia: Race, Power and Fantasy.* (Decolonial Studies, Postcolonial Horizons). London: Pluto Press.

van der Valk, Ineke (2015): *Dutch Islamophobia.* (Islam in der Lebenswelt Europa). Zürich: LIT.

Wolfreys, Jim (2018): *Republic of Islamophobia: The Rise of Respectable Racism in France.* London: Hurst.

Zempi, Irene; Awan, Imran (2016): *Islamophobia: Lived Experiences of Online and Offline Victimisation.* Bristol: Policy Press.

Zempi, Irene; Awan, Imran (2019): *The Routledge International Handbook of Islamophobia.* (Routledge International Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4324/9781351135559

Zempi, Irene; Chakraborti, Neil (2014): *Islamophobia, Victimisation and the Veil.* (Palgrave Hate Studies). Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan UK / Springer Nature. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/9781137356154

Zúquete, José Pedro (2018): *The Identitarians: The Movement Against Globalism and Islam in Europe.* Notre Dame: University of Notre Dame Press.

Theses

Abarca, Carlos A. (2015): *Perpetuating Paranoia: Citizenship, Civil Liberties and Counter-Terrorism.* (Master's Thesis, Ryerson University, Toronto, Canada). URL: https://rshare.library.ryerson.ca/articles/thesis/Perpetuating_paranoia_citizenship_civil_liberties_and_counter-terrorism/14652198/1

Abdille, Sadiyo (2017): *Somali Mothers Religious Socialization and Discussions Around Islamophobia with their School Age Children.* (Master's Thesis, Ryerson University, Toronto, Canada). URL: https://digital.library.ryerson.ca/islandora/object/RULA%3A6510

Abdullah, Abdul-Hamid (2017): *Terms of Engagement: Examining the Rhetoric of Radicalisation.* (Master's Thesis, UNSW, Sydney, Australia). URL: https://www.unsworks.unsw.edu.au/permalink/f/a5fmj0/unsworks_45411

Aboali, Nora L. (2021): *A Banned Identity: Explorations of Muslim Youth in United States Schools.* (Doctoral Thesis, Columbia University, New York City, United States). DOI: https://doi.org/10.7916/d8-h4g3-7q56

Aboualhuda, Islam (2018, July): *Media Discourse of Egyptian and British Newspapers' Websites and its Influence on the Formation of Images of Muslims and Islam Post 25th January 2011 Revolution.* (Doctoral Thesis, Bournemouth University, Poole, United Kingdom). URL: http://eprints.bournemouth.ac.uk/31176

Ahmad, Sidrah Maysoon (2018): *Invisible Violence Against Hypervisible Women: Understanding Islamophobic Violence in the Greater Toronto Area Through Qualitative Interviews and Arts-Based Inquiry.* (Master's Thesis, University of Toronto, Toronto, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/1807/89532

Al-Alaway, Sara (2020, October): *How Do Mental Health Practitioners Consider and Understand Identities, Beliefs and Practices that Are Associated with Islam when Encountered in Clinical Practice.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of East London, London, United Kingdom). DOI: https://doi.org/10.15123/uel.88ww2

Ali, Riffat (2020, August): *Perceived Islamophobia and Psychological Distress Among Muslim Immigrants in Canada: The Moderating Role of Group Identification.* (Doctoral Thesis, Walden University, Minneapolis, United States). URL: https://scholarworks.waldenu.edu/dissertations/9027

Alizai, Hassina (2017, July): *Impact of Islamophobia on Post-Secondary Muslim Students Attending Ontario Universities.* (Master's Thesis, University of Western Ontario, London, Canada). URL: https://ir.lib.uwo.ca/etd/4716

Amira, Mohamed I. (2019, May): *Experiences of Graduate Muslim Students with Religious Microaggressions.* (Doctoral Thesis, Ohio University, Athens, United States). URL: http://rave.ohiolink.edu/etdc/view?acc_num=ohiou1554150264316075

Asfari, Amin (2017, January): *An Empirical Assessment of Multicultural Education Programs in Reducing Islamophobia on a College Campus.* (Doctoral Thesis, Walden University, Minneapolis, United States). URL: https://scholarworks.waldenu.edu/dissertations/3275

Ash, Eileen Jayne (2019): *Interrogating Antipodean Angst: New Zealand's Non-Muslim Majority Talk About Muslims.* (Master's Thesis, Massey University, Palmerston North, New Zealand). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10179/15031

Askari, Shifa (2019, May): *Stereotyping and Translation in Arabic and English News Texts with Reference to Islamophobia and the Arab-Israeli Conflict.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Leeds, Leeds, United Kingdom). URL: https://etheses.whiterose.ac.uk/25422

Ataie, Diba (2019, December): *Reconciling Hyphenated Identities: Muslim American Youth Reflect on College Life in the Midst of Islamophobia.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of San Francisco, San Francisco, United States). URL: https://repository.usfca.edu/diss/517

Baboolal, Aneesa A. (2019, Spring): *Diversity and Exclusion: An Intersectional Analysis of the Experiences*

of Muslim Students after the 2016 Presidential Election. (Doctoral Thesis, University of Delaware, Newark, United States). URL: http://udspace.udel.edu/handle/19716/24868

Bahrainwala, Lamiyah Zulfiqar (2016): *Where Time and Style Collide: The Muslim in U.S. Discourse.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Texas at Austin, Austin, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/2152/41650

Bertrand, Benjamin Anthony (2015, April): *Monstrous Muslims? Depicting Muslims in French Illuminated Manuscript Art from 1200-1420.* (Honor's Thesis, University of New Hampshire, Durham, United States). URL: https://scholars.unh.edu/honors/236

Bhatty, Farzana (2009, September): *The Search for Bin Laden: Post 9/11 Terrorism and the Representation of the Other in Mainstream American Television Media.* (Master's Thesis, Ryerson University, Toronto, Canada). URL: https://rshare.library.ryerson.ca/articles/thesis/The_search_for_Bin_Laden_post_9_11_terrorism_and_the_representation_of_the_other_in_mainstream_American_television_media/14663916/1

Boyce, Valerie (2009): *Many Voices, Few Listeners: An Analysis of the Dialogue between Islam and Contemporary Europe.* (Master's Thesis, University of Canterbury, Christchurch, New Zealand). DOI: https://doi.org/10.26021/3597

Brennan, Sarah French (2020): *Shifting Selves: Queer Muslim Asylum Seekers in the Netherlands.* (Doctoral Thesis, Columbia University, New York City, United States). DOI: https://doi.org/10.7916/d8-fn9f-xs51

Burke, Shani (2017): *Anti-Semitic and Islamophobic Discourse of the British Far-Right on Facebook.* (Doctoral Thesis, Loughborough University, Loughborough, United Kingdom). URL: https://repository.lboro.ac.uk/articles/thesis/Anti-Semitic_and_Islamophobic_discourse_of_the_British_far-right_on_Facebook/9479417

Cave, Margaret E.; Roberts, Briana M. (2017, May): *A "Moral" Crusade: Central-Eastern European Nationalism, Xenophobia, and Far-Right Extremism in Response to the "Refugee Crisis".* (Capstone Thesis, University of Wyoming, Laramie, United States). DOI: https://doi.org/10.15786/13700413.v3

Curci-Wallis, Annabell (2019, Spring): *How Facebook Comments Reflect Certain Characteristics of Islamophobia: A Critical Discourse Analysis.* (Master's Thesis, Uppsala University, Uppsala, Sweden). URL: http://urn.kb.se/resolve?urn=urn:nbn:se:uu:diva-384591

Dadabhoy, Hina (2018): *Islamophobia: Psychological Correlates and Impact on Young Muslim Identity Development.* (Doctoral Thesis, University College London, London, United Kingdom). URL: https://discovery.ucl.ac.uk/id/eprint/10057163

Earle, Megan (2017): *Shaping Responses to Terrorism, Muslims, and Syrian Refugees: The Role of Right-Wing Adherence and News Media Exposure.* (Master's Thesis, Brock University, St. Catharines, Canada). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10464/12827

El Zahed, Sahar Youssef (2019): *Internalized Islamophobia: The Discursive Construction of "Islam" and "Observant Muslims" in the Egyptian Public Discourse.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of California, Los Angeles, United States). URL: https://escholarship.org/uc/item/3hk15077

Erentzen, Caroline (2019): *Islamophobia and Reactions to Anti-Muslim Hate Crime: The Role of Prototypic Thought and the Ideal Minority Victim.* (Doctoral Thesis, York University, Toronto, Canada). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10315/36706

Fernandez Morales, Roberto (2017): *Angry Aryans Bound for Glory in a Racial Holy War: Productions of White Identity in Contemporary Hatecore Lyrics.* (Master's Thesis, Ohio State University, Athens, United States). URL: http://rave.ohiolink.edu/etdc/view?acc_num=osu1492447705843452

Frizzell, Heather (2019): *Orientalism and Knowledge Production of Terrorism in the Post-9/11 United States: The Case of Dzhokhar Tsarnaev and the Boston Marathon Bombing.* (Master's Thesis, University of Wash-

ington, Seattle, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/1773/43929

Galludec, Laure-Anne Julia Alice (2018, April): *Racism, Islamophobia and Nationalism in France; A Case Study of the Role of History, Islam in French Society, and Recent Events.* (Master's Thesis, American University of Paris, Paris, France). URL: https://www.proquest.com/dissertations-theses/racism-islamophobia-nationalism-france-case-study/docview/2293155682/se-2?accountid=201395

Ghaffar-Siddiqui, Sabreena (2019, December): *Voices from the Fault Line: Being Muslim in Canada.* (Doctoral Thesis, McMaster University, Hamilton, Canada). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/11375/25150

Hassan, Safiah (2017, May): *When You Are the News: The Health Effects of Contemporary Islamophobia on Muslims in the United States and United Kingdom.* (Master's Thesis, Vanderbilt University, Nashville, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/1803/11554

Hatton, Arthur T. (2018, Fall): *Anti-Muslim Prejudice When Exposed to News About Terrorism: The Role of Negative Affect and Psychological Inflexibility.* (Doctoral Thesis, Georgia Southern University, Statesboro, United States). URL: https://digitalcommons.georgiasouthern.edu/etd/1607

Herron, Rachel Clare (2013): *A Critical Systems Explanation for the Racial Effect of US and UK Counter-Terror Stop, Search and Surveillance Powers.* (Doctoral Thesis, Durham University, Durham, United Kingdom). URL: http://etheses.dur.ac.uk/8481

Ibaid, Taha (2019, February): *The Waging of a Virtual War Against Islam: An Assessment of How Post-9/11 War-Themed Video Games Stereotype Muslims.* (Master's Thesis, University of Ontario Institute of Technology, Oshawa, Canada). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10155/1023

Jackson, Leonie (2015, April): *Representing Muslims: Islamophobic Discourse and the Construction of Identities in Britain since 2001.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Wolverhampton, Wolverhampton, United Kingdom). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/2436/621891

Jameela, Maryam (2019, June): *The (Un)Changing Nature of Constructions of South Asian Muslim Women Post-9/11.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Sheffield, Sheffield, United Kingdom). URL: https://etheses.whiterose.ac.uk/26026

Jampierre, Killian (2019, May): *Islamophobia in France: A Struggle Between Religious and National Identity.* (Master's Thesis, Brandeis University, Waltham, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10192/36752

Janjic, Biljana (2014, March): *Cultural Racism in Contemporary Europe: Securitization of Immigration and Radical Right-Wing Parties.* (Master's Thesis, Webster University Vienna, Vienna, Austria). URL: https://www.proquest.com/dissertations-theses/cultural-racism-contemporary-europe/docview/1530223981/se-2?accountid=201395

Jeevanba, Sathya Baanu (2021): *Perceived Discrimination, Social Connectedness, Religious Coping, and Perceived Climate on Traumatic Stress for Muslim International Students.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Missouri, Kansas City, United States). URL: https://hdl.handle.net/10355/83808

Karimi, Nastaran (2019, May): *Islamophobia and "Othering": Narratives of International Hijabi Muslim Women in Higher Education.* (Doctoral Thesis, Purdue University, West Lafayette, United States). URL: https://hammer.purdue.edu/articles/thesis/ISLAMOPHOBIA_AND_OTHERING_NARRATIVES_OF_INTERNATIONAL_HIJABI_MUSLIM_WOMEN_IN_HIGHER_EDUCATION/8044241/1

Khalil, Asma Ahmed Abdin (2018): *In and Out: Exploring Inclusion and Alienation Within the Sport Experiences of Hijabi Athletes in Ontario.* (Master's Thesis, University of Toronto, Toronto, Canada). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/1807/91601

Khalil, Mariam (2018, May): *Voices of Muslim Women in America: Identity and Islamophobia.* (Master's Thesis, University of Akron, Akron, United States). URL: http://rave.ohiolink.edu/etdc/view?acc_num=ak-

ron1524492381353179

Khan, Aaliya (2018): *Exploring Islamophobia in Land Use Regulations: The Case of the City of Mississauga.* (Master's Thesis, Ryerson University, Toronto, Canada). URL: https://rshare.library.ryerson.ca/articles/thesis/Exploring_Islamophobia_in_land_use_regulations_the_case_of_the_city_of_Mississauga/14647722/1

Khan, Fatima (2015, August): *Negotiating British-Muslim Identity: Hybridity, Exclusion and Resistance.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Liverpool, Liverpool, United Kingdom). DOI: https://doi.org/10.17638/03001177

Khan, Imran (2013): *Post-9/11 Anti-Muslim Racism: A Critical Analysis of Canada's Security Policies.* (Master's Thesis, Ryerson University, Toronto, Canada). URL: https://digital.library.ryerson.ca/islandora/object/RULA%3A3018

Klobasa, Claudia (2019): *The Islamic State and Fear of Terror – Exploring the Effects of Terrorism News Coverage on News Consumers' Emotional and Attitudinal Responses.* (Magister's Thesis, University of Vienna, Vienna, Austria). DOI: https://doi.org/10.25365/thesis.59548

Lane, Ian Geraint (2009): *The Extraordinary Renditions of Maher Arar and Abdullah Almalki: Orientalism, Islamophobia, and the Erosion of Citizenship and Human Rights.* (Master's Thesis, Ryerson University, Toronto, Canada). URL: https://rshare.library.ryerson.ca/articles/thesis/The_extraordinary_renditions_of_Maher_Arar_and_Abdullah_Almalki_Orientalism_Islamophobia_and_the_erosion_of_citizenship_and_human_rights/14657439/1

Ledford, Christopher W. (2019): *Seeds of Suspicion: The Perpetual Cycle of Anti-Muslim Stereotypes, Middle East Intervention, and Terrorism.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Kentucky, Lexington, United States). URL: https://uknowledge.uky.edu/polysci_etds/26

Lindén Guiñez, Emilia (2019): *Genderless Violence and Invisible Whiteness: A Study of How White Supremacist Extremism is Represented in Western Media.* (Master's Thesis, Stockholm University, Stockholm, Sweden). URL: http://urn.kb.se/resolve?urn=urn:nbn:se:su:diva-179077

Magassa, Moussa (2019): *How Muslim Students Endure Ambient Islamophobia on Campus and in the Community: Resistance, Coping and Survival Strategies.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Victoria, Victoria, Canada). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/1828/11199

McClimans, Melinda Cathrin (2019): *Pushing Students' Self/Other Boundaries in Order to Teach Critically About Difference.* (Doctoral Thesis, Ohio State University, Columbus, United States). URL: http://rave.ohiolink.edu/etdc/view?acc_num=osu154599273146207

Mehta, Sharan Kaur (2019, May): *Negotiating Race in a Climate of Islamophobia: How Muslim and Sikh Americans Perceive Discrimination and Construct Racialized Religious Identities.* (Master's Thesis, Rice University, Houston, United States). URL: https://hdl.handle.net/1911/105406

Michael, Valentina Michelle (2019, August): *Framing Terrorism and its Effects on Attitudes Toward Islam: An Experiment.* (Master's Thesis, Ohio University, Athens, United States). URL: http://rave.ohiolink.edu/etdc/view?acc_num=ohiou1565037293908395

Mitts, Tamar (2017): *Terrorism, Islamophobia, and Radicalization.* (Doctoral Thesis, Columbia University, New York City, United States). DOI: https://doi.org/10.7916/D8Z03FHZ

Mohaideen, Fathima (2019, May): *A Comparative News Analysis of The Los Angeles Times' Reporting Pattern of Two Domestic Attacks.* (Master's Thesis, California State University, Northridge, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10211.3/212820

Mostafa, Tamer Said (2020, Spring): *Standing Against Islamophobia: A Narrative Exploration into Neoliberal Social Work and the Construct of Muslimness.* (Master's Thesis, California State University, Sacramento,

United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10211.3/216469

Munksgaard, Daniel Carl (2010, July): *Warblog Without End: Online Anti-Islamic Discourses as Persuadables.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Iowa, Iowa City, United States). DOI: https://doi.org/10.17077/etd.xw414rni

Norris, Maria Carolina Werdine (2015, September): *Contesting Identity and Preventing Belonging? An Analysis of British Counter-Terrorism Policy since the Terrorism Act 2000 and the Selective Use of the Terrorism Label by the British Government.* (Doctoral Thesis, London School of Economics, London, United Kingdom). URL: http://etheses.lse.ac.uk/3348

Parvez, Muhammed (2019, May): *Laid Bare by Prejudice and Paranoia: How America's Historical, Misconceived, and Evolving Fear Gave Rise to Modern Islamophobia.* (Master's Thesis, Harvard University, Cambridge, United States). URL: http://nrs.harvard.edu/urn-3:HUL.InstRepos:42004147

Pasquinelli, Sydney Porter (2018): *The Lesser-Evils Paradigm for Imagining Islam: U.S. Executive Branch (Re)Framing of Islam in the Early Cold War Era of Racialized Empire-Building.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Pittsburgh, Pittsburgh, United States). URL: http://d-scholarship.pitt.edu/id/eprint/33906

Pouraskari, Neda (2020): *Adherence to Islamic Dress Code and Hijabi Muslim Students' Experiences of Belonging, Social Adjustment, and Islamophobia.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of North Carolina at Charlotte, Charlotte, United States). URL: https://repository.uncc.edu/islandora/object/etd%3A2220

Raja, Irfan Azhar (2016, July): *Reporting British Muslims: The Re-Emergence of Folk Devils and Moral Panics in Post-7/7 Britain (2005-2007).* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Huddersfield, Huddersfield, United Kingdom). URL: http://eprints.hud.ac.uk/id/eprint/31087

Rashid, Naaz Fouzia (2013, March): *Veiled Threats: Producing the Muslim Woman in Public and Policy Discourse in the UK.* (Doctoral Thesis, London School of Economics and Political Science, London, United Kingdom). URL: http://etheses.lse.ac.uk/id/eprint/762

Saeed, Tania (2013): *Education, Islamophobia, and Security: Narrative Accounts of Pakistani and British Pakistani Women in English Universities.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom). URL: https://ora.ox.ac.uk/objects/uuid:a16609c7-7f06-4926-afc8-ce2c8e9fc347

Salameh, Amna (2017, Spring): *Professional Development on Islamophobia: A Multicultural Framework for Secondary Public School Educators.* (Master's Thesis, California State University, Sacramento, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10211.3/190747

Seppy, Donna M. (2018, May): *Muslim International Students and Higher Education: A Qualitative Study of Students' Experiences Against a Backdrop of Islamophobia.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Maine, Orono, United States). URL: https://digitalcommons.library.umaine.edu/etd/2845

Shah, Nasreen Sadaf (2018, July): *Islamophobia and the Muslim American Identity: An Exploration of Gender, SES, and Self-Esteem.* (Doctoral Thesis, Washington State University, Pullman, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/2376/16397

Susilo, Moh (2020, Spring): *"Visit My Mosque": Exploring Religious Activism to Help Tackle Islamophobia and Negative Perceptions of Muslims in Britain.* (Master's Thesis, Uppsala University, Uppsala, Sweden). URL: http://urn.kb.se/resolve?urn=urn:nbn:se:uu:diva-428963

Thörner, Stefan (2014). *Anti-Muslim Backlash and Changing Political Ideologies: The Consequences of Perceived Threat from Islamist Terrorism.* (Doctoral Thesis, Philipps-University of Marburg, Marburg, Germany). DOI: https://doi.org/10.17192/z2014.0364

Tirhi, Susan Yasen (2019): The Living in America Muslim Life Stress, Coping and Life Satisfaction Study: An Online Mixed Methods Study of Islamophobic Discrimination, Microaggressions, and Predictors of

Life Satisfaction. (Doctoral Thesis, Columbia University, New York City, United States). DOI: https://doi.org/10.7916/d8-12gn-m557

Torabian, Pooneh (2019): *"Look at Me! Am I a Security Threat?!": Border Crossing Experiences of Canadian Dual Citizens Post 9/11*. (Doctoral Thesis, University of Waterloo, Waterloo, Canada). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10012/15049

Van Pagée, Anne (2020): *ISIS Children: Doomed Childhood? An Analysis of Dutch Foreign Policy on Non-Active Repatriation of Dutch Children of Suspected ISIS Fighters.* (Master's Thesis, Leiden University, Leiden, The Netherlands). URL: https://studenttheses.universiteitleiden.nl/handle/1887/137241

Van Yahres, Lauren (2017): *Comments on Covering Up: International Discourse on the Burkini Ban.* (Master's Thesis, Auburn University, Auburn, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10415/5784

Vidgen, Bertram (2019, January): *Tweeting Islamophobia: Islamophobic Hate Speech amongst Followers of UK Political Parties on Twitter.* (Doctoral Thesis, University of Oxford, Oxford, United Kingdom). URL: https://ora.ox.ac.uk/objects/uuid:3c32d29d-e2e4-4913-abf8-2a28886f55a7

Wahdan, Ghada (2011, October): *Societal Integration and Radical Islam among Muslim Immigrants in Europe and the United States.* (Master's Thesis, Regis University, Denver, United States). URL: http://epublications.regis.edu/theses/485

Wakefield, Megan (2019): *Integration: For, Against or on the Fence? German Media Frames of the Europe Migrant Crisis to a Global Audience.* (Master's Thesis, University of Canterbury, Christchurch, New Zealand). DOI: https://doi.org/10.26021/4707

White, Owen (2021, April): *How Does the US Utilize Islamophobia in Counterterrorism Policy?* (Master's Thesis, Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University, Blacksburg, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10919/103321

Journal Articles and Book Chapters

Abbas, Madeline-Sophie (2019): Conflating the Muslim Refugee and the Terror Suspect: Responses to the Syrian Refugee "Crisis" in Brexit Britain. *Ethnic and Racial Studies*, *42*(14), 2450-2469. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01419870.2019.1588339

Abbas, Madeline-Sophie (2019): "I Grew a Beard and My Dad Flipped Out!' Co-Option of British Muslim Parents in Countering "Extremism" Within their Families in Bradford and Leeds. *Journal of Ethnic and Migration Studies*, *45*(9), 1458-1476. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1369183X.2018.1466694 URL: https://www.research.manchester.ac.uk/portal/en/publications/i-grew-a-beard-and-my-dad-flipped-out-cooption-of-british-muslim-parents-in-countering-extremism-within-their-families-in-bradford-and-leeds(7d6c683e-95ae-4daf-a545-cee9530ad856).html

Abbas, Madeline-Sophie (2019, January): Producing "Internal Suspect Bodies": Divisive Effects of UK Counter-Terrorism Measures on Muslim Communities in Leeds and Bradford. *The British Journal of Sociology*, *70*(1), 261-282. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/1468-4446.12366

Abbas, Tahir (2019, August): Implementing "Prevent" in Countering Violent Extremism in the UK: A Left-Realist Critique. *Critical Social Policy*, *39*(3), 396-412. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0261018318819001 URL: http://eprints.lse.ac.uk/id/eprint/91675

Abbas, Tahir (2021): Reflection: The "War on Terror", Islamophobia and Radicalisation Twenty Years on. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *14*(4), 402-404. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2021.1980182

Abdel-Fattah, Randa (2017): Islamophobia and Australian Muslim Political Consciousness in the War on Terror. *Journal of Intercultural Studies*, *38*(4), 397-411. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/07256868.2017.134139

2

Abdeslam, Abderrahim Ait (2021): Muslims and Immigrants in the Populist Discourse of the French Party *Rassemblement National* and its Leader on Twitter. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(1), 46-61. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1903159

Abdul Rahman, Nur Aisyah (2019): How Can Right-Wing Extremism Exacerbate Islamophobia After a Jihadi Attack? Insights from Europe. In: Majeed Khader et al. (Eds.): *Learning from Violent Extremist Attacks: Behavioural Sciences Insights for Practitioners and Policymakers.* Singapore: World Scientific, 571-585. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1142/9789813275447_0029

Abrams, Dominic et al. (2017): Does Terror Defeat Contact? Intergroup Contact and Prejudice Toward Muslims Before and After the London Bombings. *Peace and Conflict: Journal of Peace Psychology*, *23*(3), 260-268. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1037/pac0000167

Abualnaja, Nader; Nayer, Gautam (2019, Fall): Do Muslim Americans Support Racial Profiling at Airports? *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(1), 11-25. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.5.1.0011

Abu-Bakare, Amal (2022, January): Exploring Mechanisms of Whiteness: How Counterterrorism Practitioners Disrupt Anti-Racist Expertise. *International Affairs*, *98*(1), 225-243. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/ia/iiab202

Acim, Rachid (2019, Fall): Islamophobia, Racism and the Vilification of the Muslim Diaspora. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(1), 26-44. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.5.1.0026

Adams, Angel (2021, March): The New Far Right: Construction of Hatred Against the Islamic Community in Multicultural Australia. In: Leanne Close; Daria Impiombato (Eds.): *Counterterrorism Yearbook 2021.* [e-Book]. Barton: Australian Strategic Policy Institute (ASPI), 97-100. URL: https://www.aspi.org.au/report/counterterrorism-yearbook-2021

Aggarwal, Neil Krishan (2011): Medical Orientalism and the War on Terror: Depictions of Arabs and Muslims in the Psychodynamic Literature Post-9/11. *Journal of Muslim Mental Health*, *6*(1), 4-20. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3998/jmmh.10381607.0006.102

Aggarwal, Neil Krishan (2019): Questioning the Current Public Health Approach to Countering Violent Extremism. *Global Public Health*, *14*(2), 309-317. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17441692.2018.1474936

Aguilera-Carnerero, Carmen; Azeez, Abdul Halik (2016, April): "Islamonausea, not Islamophobia": The Many Faces of Cyber Hate Speech. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *9*(1), 21-40. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr.9.1.21_1

Ahmad, Fahad (2020): The Securitization of Muslim Civil Society in Canada. In: Derek M. D. Silva; Mathieu Deflem (Eds.): *Radicalization and Counter-Radicalization.* (Sociology of Crime, Law and Deviance, Vol. 25). Bingley: Emerald, 115-134.

Ahmed Ali, Fatuma; Mwambari, David (2021): Black Muslim Women in Security Studies. *Critical Studies on Security*, *9*(1), 31-35. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/21624887.2021.1904193

Aistrope, Tim (2016): The Muslim Paranoia Narrative in Counter-Radicalisation Policy. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *9*(2), 182-204. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1175272

Ajala, Imène (2014): Muslims in France and Great Britain: Issues of Securitization, Identities and Loyalties Post 9/11. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *34*(2), 123-133. https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2014.911583 URL: https://ro.uow.edu.au/dubaipapers/880

Akbarzadeh, Shahram (2016): The Muslim Question in Australia: Islamophobia and Muslim Alienation. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *36*(3), 323-333. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2016.1212493

Ali, Ameer (2015): Four Waves of Muslim-Phobia in Sri Lanka: c.1880–2009. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *35*(4), 486-502. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2015.1112116 URL: https://researchrepository.murdoch.edu.au/id/eprint/28152

Ali, Kawsar (2021, Summer): "Unsettling" the Christchurch Massacre Foregrounding Settler Colonialism in Studies of Islamophobia. *Journal of the Contemporary Study of Islam*, *2*(2), 87-111. URL: https://contemporarystudyofislam.org/index.php/jcsi/article/view/74

Ali, Nadya (2020, December): Seeing and Unseeing Prevent's Racialized Borders. *Security Dialogue*, *51*(6), 579-596. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0967010620903238

Ali, Nadya; Whitham, Ben (2018, October): The Unbearable Anxiety of Being: Ideological Fantasies of British Muslims Beyond the Politics of Security. *Security Dialogue*, *49*(5), 400-417. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0967010618794050

Alimahomed-Wilson, Sabrina (2017, Spring): Invisible Violence: Gender, Islamophobia, and the Hidden Assault on U.S. Muslim Women. *Women, Gender, and Families of Color*, *5*(1), 73-97. DOI: https://doi.org/10.5406/womgenfamcol.5.1.0073

Allchorn, William (2019): Beyond Islamophobia? The Role of Englishness and English National Identity Within English Defence League Discourse and Politics. *National Identities*, *21*(5), 527-539. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/14608944.2018.1531840

Allen, Chris (2017): Islamophobia and the Problematization of Mosques: A Critical Exploration of Hate Crimes and the Symbolic Function of "Old" and "New" Mosques in the United Kingdom. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *37*(3), 294-308. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2017.1388477

Allen, Christopher (2004): Justifying Islamophobia: A Post-9/11 Consideration of the European Union and British Contexts. *American Journal of Islamic Social Sciences*, *21*(3), 1-25. DOI: https://doi.org/10.35632/ajis.v21i3.505

Al-Natour, Ryan (2021, Summer): The Racist "Not Racism" Nature of Islamophobia within the Reclaim Australia Movement. *Journal of the Contemporary Study of Islam*, *2*(2), 163-179. URL: https://contemporarystudyofislam.org/index.php/jcsi/article/view/60

Altikriti, Anas; Al-Mahadin, Salam (2015, December): Muslim "Hate Preachers" in British Tabloids: Constructing the British Self and the Muslim Other. *European Journal of Cultural Studies*, *18*(6), 620-638. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1367549415572322

Al-Zo'by, Mazhar (2015, September): Representing Islam in the Age of Neo-Orientalism: Media, Politics and Identity. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *8*(3), 217-238. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr.8.3.217_1

Amer, Mona M.; Bagasra, Anisah (2013, April): Psychological Research with Muslim Americans in the Age of Islamophobia: Trends, Challenges, and Recommendations. *American Psychologist*, *68*(3), 134-144. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1037/a0032167

Anderson, Leticia; Shahbazi, Shima; Abid, Mujib (2021, Fall): The Islamophobia Index: Exploring the Challenges in Establishing Reliability for a Content Analysis Instrument Evaluating Islamophobia in Media Texts. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(2), 182-206. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.2.0182

Antúnez, Juan Carlos; Tellidis, Ioannis (2013): The Power of Words: The Deficient Terminology Surrounding Islam-Related Terrorism. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *6*(1), 118-139. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2013.765703

Arlikatti, Sudha (2016): Counter Terrorism and Human Rights: Missing Perspectives from Muslim Children and Youth in the USA. In: Sıddık Ekici et al. (Eds.): *Countering Terrorist Recruitment in the Context*

of Armed Counter-Terrorism Operations. (NATO Science for Peace and Security Series – E: Human and Societal Dynamics, Vol. 125). Amsterdam: IOS Press, 181-191. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3233/978-1-61499-613-2-181

Armillei, Riccardo (2017): Boat Arrivals and the "Threat" to Italian National Security: Between a "Moral Panic" Approach and the EU's Failure to Create a Cohesive Asylum-Seeking Policy. *Journal of Applied Security Research*, *12*(1), 141-159. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2017.1228423

Armstrong, Grant M.; Wronski, Julie (2019, September): Framing Hate: Moral Foundations, Party Cues, and (In)Tolerance of Offensive Speech. *Journal of Social and Political Psychology*, *7*(2), 695-725. DOI: https://doi.org/10.5964/jspp.v7i2.1006

Ash, Eileen Jayne; Kahu, Ella; Tuffin, Keith (2020): Interrogating Antipodean Angst: New Zealand's Non-Muslim Majority Talk About Muslims. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *40*(4), 559-575. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2020.1847781

Ata, Abe W.; Baumann, Klaus (2021): Knowledge, False Beliefs and Fact Driven Perceptions of Muslims in German Universities. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(2), 205-214. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1943882

Awan, Imran (2013): Muslim Prisoners, Radicalization and Rehabilitation in British Prisons. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *33*(3), 371-384. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2013.853979

Awan, Imran (2014, June): Islamophobia and Twitter: A Typology of Online Hate Against Muslims on Social Media. *Policy & Internet*, *6*(2), 133-150. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1002/1944-2866.POI364

Awan, Imran; Zempi, Irene (2016, March-April): The Affinity Between Online and Offline Anti-Muslim Hate Crime: Dynamics and Impacts. *Aggression and Violent Behavior*, *27*, 1-8. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.avb.2016.02.001

Awan, Imran; Zempi, Irene (2020, September): "You All Look the Same": Non-Muslim Men who Suffer Islamophobic Hate Crime in the Post-Brexit Era. *European Journal of Criminology*, *17*(5), 585-602. https://doi.org/10.1177/1477370818812735

Azad, Hasan (2014, Fall): Reconstructing the Muslim Self: Muhammad Iqbal, Khudi, and the Modern Self. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(2), 14-28. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.2.0014

Azeez, Abdul Halik (2019, April): Brides vs Fighters in the Media Lens: Orientalism, Islamophobia and Gender in Media Discourse on International Recruits to ISIS. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *12*(1), 115-138. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr.12.1.115_1

Bail, Christopher A.; Merhout, Friedolin; Ding, Peng (2018, June): Using Internet Search Data to Examine the Relationship Between Anti-Muslim and Pro-ISIS Sentiment in U.S. Counties. *Science Advances*, *4*(6), Article eaao5948. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1126/sciadv.aao5948

Bakali, Naved (2018): The Redefining Far-Right Extremist Activism Along Islamophobic Lines. *Islamic Perspective*, *19*, 1-18. URL: http://iranianstudies.org/wp-content/uploads/2018/08/IP19.pdf

Bakali, Naved (2019, Fall): Challenging Terrorism as a Form of "Otherness": Exploring the Parallels Between Far-Right and Muslim Religious Extremism. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(1), 99-115. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.5.1.0099

Bakali, Naved (2021, April): Islamophobia in Myanmar: The Rohingya Genocide and the "War on Terror". *Race & Class*, *62*(4), 53-71. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0306396820977753

Baker-Beall, Christopher (2016): Constructing the "Muslim" other: Preventing "Radicalisation", "Violent Extremism" and "Terrorism". In: *The European Union's Fight Against Terrorism: Discourse, Policies, Identity.* Manchester: Manchester University Press, 142-171.

Bangstad, Sindre (2013): Eurabia Comes to Norway. *Islam and Christian–Muslim Relations*, *24*(3), 369-391. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09596410.2013.783969

Bangstad, Sindre (2016, October): Islamophobia: What's in a Name? Analysing the Discourses of Stopp Islamiseringen av Norge (Stop The Islamisation of Norway, SIAN). *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *5*(2), 145-169. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-12341324

Barlow, Charlotte; Awan, Imran (2016, October-December): "You Need to Be Sorted Out With a Knife": The Attempted Online Silencing of Women and People of Muslim Faith Within Academia. *Social Media + Society*, *2*(4). DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/2056305116678896

Bassil, Noah Raffoul (2019): A Critique of Western Representations of ISIS: Deconstructing Contemporary Orientalism. *Global Change, Peace & Security*, *31*(1), 81-94. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/14781158.2018.1481828

Bastaki, Jinan (2017, Fall): Reading History into Law: Who Is Worthy of Reparations? Observations on Spain and Portugal's Return Laws and the Implications for Reparations. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(1), 115-128. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.1.0115

Bayraktaroğlu, Kerem (2014, Fall): The Muslim Male Character Typology in American Cinema Post-9/11. *Digest of Middle East Studies*, *23*(2), 345-359. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/dome.12054

Bazian, Hatem (2012, Spring): Muslims – Enemies of the State: The New Counter-Intelligence Program (COINTELPRO). *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *1*(1), 165-206. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.1.1.0165

Bazian, Hatem (2014, Spring): National Entry-Exit Registration System: Arabs, Muslims, and Southeast Asians and Post-9/11 "Security Measures". *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(1), 82-98. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.1.0082

Bazian, Hatem (2015, Fall): Islamophobia and "The Three Evils of Society". *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 158-166. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0158

Bazian, Hatem (2019, Fall): Islamophobia, Trump's Racism and 2020 Elections! *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(1), 8-10. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.5.1.0008

Beaman, Jean (2021, August): France's Ahmeds and Muslim Others: The Entanglement of Racism and Islamophobia. *French Cultural Studies*, *32*(3), 269-279. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/09571558211009370

Bell, David Andreas; Strabac, Zan (2020): Exclusion of Muslims in Eastern Europe and Western Europe: A Comparative Analysis of Anti-Muslim Attitudes in France, Norway, Poland and Czech Republic. *International Journal on Minority and Group Rights*, *28*(1), 117-142. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/15718115-bja10006

Beshara, Robert K. (2018): Charlie Hebdo: Differences in Corporate and Alternative Media Coverage. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *38*(1), 132-138. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2018.1434940

Beshara, Robert K. (2019, Fall): From Virtual Internment to Actual Liberation: The Epistemic and Ontic Resistance of US Muslims to the Ideology of (Counter)terrorism–Islamophobia/Islamophilia. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(1), 76–84. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.5.1.0076

Bjoernaas, Therese Ignacio (2015, Fall): Saving Muslim Women: A Feminist-Postcolonial Critique of Veiling Legislation in Norway. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 78-89. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0078

Black, Jack (2019): The Subjective and Objective Violence of Terrorism: Analysing "British Values" in Newspaper Coverage of the 2017 London Bridge Attack. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *12*(2), 228-249. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2018.1498191

Blackwood, Leda; Hopkins, Nick; Reicher, Stephen D. (2015, October): "Flying While Muslim": Citizenship and Misrecognition in the Airport. *Journal of Social and Political Psychology*, *3*(2), 148-170. DOI: https://doi.org/10.5964/jspp.v3i2.375

Blackwood, Leda; Hopkins, Nick; Reicher, Stephen D. (2016, October): From Theorizing Radicalization to Surveillance Practices: Muslims in the Cross Hairs of Scrutiny. *Political Psychology*, *37*(5), 597-612. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/pops.12284

Bonino, Stefano (2013): *Prevent*-ing Muslimness in Britain: The Normalisation of Exceptional Measures to Combat Terrorism. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *33*(3), 385-400. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2013.853977

Booysen, Hanlie (2021): Teaching "Islam and Politics" in the Wake of the Christchurch Terrorist Attack. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(3), 437-451. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1997270

Bouchara, Abdelaziz (2021, Fall): Taboos as a Cultural Cleavage Between Muslim Immigrants and Secular Western Publics: Bridging the Gaps by Viewing Integration as a Two-Way Process. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(2), 228-246. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.2.0228

Bounaga, Aïcha; Esmili, Hamza (2020, Fall): War by Other Means: Fighting "Radicalization" in France (2014–2019). *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(2), 199-209. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/islastudj.5.2.0199

Bowe, Brian J.; Makki, Taj W. (2016, May): Muslim Neighbors or an Islamic Threat? A Constructionist Framing Analysis of Newspaper Coverage of Mosque Controversies. *Media, Culture & Society*, *38*(4), 540-558. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0163443715613639

Boydstun, Amber E.; Feezell, Jessica T.; Glazier, Rebecca A. (2018, October-December): In the Wake of a Terrorist Attack, do Americans' Attitudes Toward Muslims Decline? *Research and Politics*, *5*(4). DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/2053168018806391

Bracke, Sarah; Hernández Aguilar, Luis Manuel (2020, September): "They Love Death as We Love Life": The "Muslim Question" and the Biopolitics of Replacement. *The British Journal of Sociology*, *71*(4), 680-701. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/1468-4446.12742

Brahimi, Mohamed Amine (2019, Fall): The Intellectual Magician: Sociological Analysis of the Muslim Dissidents. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(1), 85-98. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.5.1.0085

Breen-Smyth, Marie (2014): Theorising the "Suspect Community": Counterterrorism, Security Practices and the Public Imagination. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *7*(2), 223-240. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2013.867714

Breidlid, Torhild (2021): Countering or Contributing to Radicalisation and Violent Extremism in Kenya? A Critical Case Study. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *14*(2), 225-246. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2021.1902613

Brekke, Torkel (2021): Islamophobia and Antisemitism Are Different in their Potential for Globalization. *Journal of Religion and Violence*, *9*(1), 80-100. DOI: https://doi.org/10.5840/jrv202142689

Buckingham, Louisa; Alali, Nusiebah (2020): Extreme Parallels: A Corpus-Driven Analysis of ISIS and Far-Right Discourse. *Kōtuitui: New Zealand Journal of Social Sciences Online*, *15*(2), 310-331. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1177083X.2019.1698623

Buhari, Omer Kemal (2019, Fall): Scientistic Anti-Islamism: The Exploitation of Science and Cognates in Anti-Islamic Narratives. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(1), 45-60. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.5.1.0045

Bukar, Abubakar A. (2020, Fall): The Political Economy of the Hate Industry: Islamophobia in the Western

Public Sphere. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(2), 152-174. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/islastudj.5.2.0152

Bull, Melissa; Rane, Halim (2019): Beyond Faith: Social Marginalisation and the Prevention of Radicalisation among Young Muslim Australians. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *12*(2), 273-297. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2018.1496781

Bullock, Katherine (2015, June): Visible and Invisible: An Audience Study of Muslim and Non-Muslim Reactions to Orientalist Representations in I Dream of Jeannie. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *8*(2), 83-97. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr.8.2.83_1

Burke, Shani (2018, September-October): The Discursive "Othering" of Jews and Muslims in the Britain First Solidarity Patrol. *Journal of Community and Applied Social Psychology*, *28*(5), 365-377. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1002/casp.2373

Byers, Bryan D.; Jones, James A. (2007): The Impact of the Terrorist Attacks of 9/11 on Anti-Islamic Hate Crime. *Journal of Ethnicity in Criminal Justice*, *5*(1), 43-56. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1300/J222v05n01_03

Çaksu, Ali (2020, Fall): Islamophobia, Chinese Style: Total Internment of Uyghur Muslims by the People's Republic of China. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(2), 175-198. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/islastudj.5.2.0175

Canan, Coskun (2017): The Spirit of Patriotism – How Constitutional is German Citizens' National Attachment? The Case of Mosque Construction. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 11, 59-86. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/101

Caro, Isaac (2019, May): Islamophobia in the First Decades of the Twenty-First Century: Observations from Latin America's Southern Cone. *Latin American Perspectives*, *46*(3), 13-25. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0094582X19831441

Carter, Denise Maia (2017): (De)constructing Difference: A Qualitative Review of the "Othering" of UK Muslim Communities, Extremism, Soft Harms, and Twitter Analytics. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, *9*(1), 21-36. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2016.1236142

Chak, Farhan Mujahid (2018, Spring): Anomie Écrasant, Religiopolitical Fundamentalism and American Evangelicalism: The Advent of Rightest Americanism and Islamophobia. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(2), 226-246. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.2.0226

Chandrasekaran, Arthi; Prephan, Nicholas (2019): Monstrous Performance: Mohammed Emwazi's Transformation. In: Michael Krona; Rosemary Pennington (Eds.): *The Media World of ISIS.* (Indiana Series in Middle East Studies). Bloomington: Indiana University Press, 206-222.

Chapekis, Athena; Moore, Sarah M. (2019): The Prosecution of "Others": Presidential Rhetoric and the Interrelation of Framing, Legal Prosecutions, and the Global War on Terror. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *12*(3), 533-553. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2019.1599164 URL: https://theprosecutionproject.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/05/Chapekis_Moore-2019-The-prosecution-of-others.pdf

Charkawi, Wesam; Dunn, Kevin; Bliuc, Ana-Maria (2021): The Influences of Social Identity and Perceptions of Injustice on Support to Violent Extremism. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, *13*(3), 177-196. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2020.1734046

Cheng, Jennifer E. (2015, September): Islamophobia, Muslimophobia or Racism? Parliamentary Discourses on Islam and Muslims in Debates on the Minaret Ban in Switzerland. *Discourse & Society*, *26*(5), 562-586. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0957926515581157

Cherney, Adrian; Murphy, Kristina (2016): What Does it Mean to Be a Moderate Muslim in the War on Terror? Muslim Interpretations and Reactions. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *9*(2), 159-181. DOI: https://

doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2015.1120105

Choi, Donghyun Danny; Poertner, Mathias; Sambanis, Nicholas (2021, July): The Hijab Penalty: Feminist Backlash to Muslim Immigrants. *American Journal of Political Science.* Advance Online Publication. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/ajps.12627 URL: http://www.mathiaspoertner.com/uploads/2/6/3/5/26358025/ajps_the_hijab_penalty.pdf

Choma, Becky L. et al. (2018, March): Prejudice in the Wake of Terrorism: The Role of Temporal Distance, Ideology, and Intergroup Emotions. *Personality and Individual Differences*, *123*, 65-75. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.paid.2017.11.002

Choudhury, Tufyal; Fenwick, Helen (2012): The Impact of Counter-Terrorism Measures on Muslim Communities. In: Helen Fenwick (Ed.): *Developments in Counter-Terrorist Measures and Uses of Technology.* Abingdon: Routledge, 45-76.

Cifuentes, Rocio; Whittaker, Geraint Rhys; Lake, Laura (2013): The Think Project: An Approach to Addressing Racism and Far-Right Extremism in Swansea, South Wales. *Democracy and Security*, *9*(3), 304-325. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17419166.2013.802985

Cleland, Jamie et al. (2018): Islamophobia, War and Non-Muslims as Victims: An Analysis of Online Discourse on an English Defence League Message Board. *Ethnic and Racial Studies*, *41*(9), 1541-1557. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01419870.2017.1287927

Cohrs, J. Christopher et al. (2005, October): The Motivational Bases of Right-Wing Authoritarianism and Social Dominance Orientation: Relations to Values and Attitudes in the Aftermath of September 11, 2001. *Personality and Social Psychology Bulletin*, *31*(10), 1425-1434. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0146167205275614 URL: https://www.researchgate.net/publication/7617125_The_Motivational_Bases_of_Right-Wing_Authoritarianism_and_Social_Dominance_Orientation_Relations_to_Values_and_Attitudes_in_the_Aftermath_of_September_11_2001

Considine, Craig (2017): The Racialization of Islam in the United States: Islamophobia, Hate Crimes, and "Flying while Brown". *Religions*, *8*(9), Article 165. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3390/rel8090165

Coppock, Vicki; McGovern, Mark (2014, May): "Dangerous Minds"? Deconstructing Counter-Terrorism Discourse, Radicalisation and the "Psychological Vulnerability" of Muslim Children and Young People in Britain. *Children & Society*, *28*(3), 242-256. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/chso.12060

Dalibert, Marion (2021, August): From Ni Putes Ni Soumises to #MeToo in the French Press: Between the Hegemony of Whiteness and the Otherness of Muslims. *French Cultural Studies*, *32*(3), 235-250. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/09571558211021704

da Silva, Caroline et al. (in press): Where Are You Really From? Understanding Misrecognition from the Experiences of French and Dutch Muslim Women Students. *Journal of Social and Political Psychology.* DOI: https://doi.org/10.5964/jspp.9395

Dekker, Karien; Mikola, Maša; Colic-Peisker, Val (2021): Media Coverage of Two Violent Events with Muslim Perpetrators in Australia and the Netherlands. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(1), 1-16. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1894385

de Koning, Martijn (2016, October): "You Need to Present a Counter-Message": The Racialisation of Dutch Muslims and Anti-Islamophobia Initiatives. *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *5*(2), 170-189. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-12341325

de Saint Laurent, Constance; Glăveanu, Vlad; Chaudet, Claude (2020): Malevolent Creativity and Social Media: Creating Anti-Immigration Communities on Twitter. *Creativity Research Journal*, *32*(1), 66-80. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/10400419.2020.1712164

Deshmukh, Jayanth (2021): Terrorizing Muslims: Communal Violence and Emergence of Hindutva in India. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(2), 317-336. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1943884

de Veen, Linda; Thomas, Richard (2022, June): Shooting for Neutrality? Analysing Bias in Terrorism Reports in Dutch Newspapers. *Media, War & Conflict*, *15*(2), 146-164. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1750635220909407

Dixit, Priya (2016): Interrogating Representations of "Militants" and "Terrorists" in the United States' Militant Imagery Project and the Counterterrorism Calendar. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *9*(1), 97-119. DOI: http://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1147761

Dolliver, Matthew J.; Kearns, Erin M. (2022): Is It Terrorism? Public Perceptions, Media, and Labeling the Las Vegas Shooting. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, *45*(1), 1-19. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2019.1647673

Dornschneider, Stephanie; Henderson, Nick (2016, March): A Computational Model of Cognitive Maps: Analyzing Violent and Nonviolent Activity in Egypt and Germany. *Journal of Conflict Resolution*, *60*(2), 368-399. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0022002714540473

Douglass-Williams, Christine (2019): The "Islamophobia Deception". In: *The Challenge of Modernizing Islam: Reformers Speak Out and the Obstacles they Face.* New York: Encounter Books, 189-202.

Døving, Cora Alexa (2015, Fall): The Way They Treat their Daughters and Wives: Racialisation of Muslims in Norway. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 62-77. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0062

Downing, Joseph (2019): Blurring European and Islamic Values or Brightening the Good – Bad Muslim Dichotomy? A Critical Analysis of French Muslim Victims of Jihadi Terror Online on Twitter and in Le Monde Newspaper. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *12*(2), 250-272. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2019.1573038

Doytcheva, Milena (2021, August): On the Edge of Diversity: Anti-Muslim Racism and Discrimination in White Diversity Spaces. *French Cultural Studies*, *32*(3), 219-234. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/09571558211021709

Dubosh, Emily et al. (2015, Fall): Islamophobia and Law Enforcement in a Post 9/11 World. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 138-157. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0138

Dunwoody, Philip T.; McFarland, Sam G. (2018, February): Support for Anti-Muslim Policies: The Role of Political Traits and Threat Perception. *Political Psychology*, *39*(1), 89-106. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/pops.12405

Eckert, Stine (2018): "The Best Damn Representation of Islam:" Muslims, Gender, Social Media, and Islamophobia in the United States. *CyberOrient*, *12*(1), 4-30. URL: https://cyberorient.net/wp-content/uploads/sites/3/2018/12/CyberOrient_Vol_12_Iss_1_Eckert_Wallace_Metzger-Riftkin_Kolhoff.pdf

Eckert, Stine et al. (2021, January): A Hyper Differential Counterpublic: Muslim Social Media Users and Islamophobia during the 2016 US Presidential Election. *New Media & Society*, *23*(1), 78-98. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1461444819892283

El Biadi, Maha; Zih, Hanane (2021): Representation of Muslims Through Passivization and Nominalization in British News Media Discourse: The Times Online Newspaper as a Case Study. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(4), 685-702. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2022.2029012

Elmerot, Irene (2021): Constructing "Us" and "Them" Through Conflicts – Muslims and Arabs in the News 1990–2018. In: Laura Filardo-Llamas; Esperanza Morales-López; Alan Floyd (Eds.): *Discursive Approaches to Sociopolitical Polarization and Conflict.* (Routledge Research in Language and Communica-

tion). New York: Routledge, Chapter 6.

el-Nawawy, Mohammed; Hasan, Basel Alameer (2022, April): Terrorism, Islamophobia and White Supremacy: Comparing CNN and the BBC Coverage of the Christchurch Mosque Shooting. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *15*(1), 65-85. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr_00041_1

Epifanio, Mariaelisa (2016): The Politics of Targeted and Untargeted Counterterrorist Regulations. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *28*(4), 713-734. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2014.950418

Erentzen, Caroline; Schuller, Regina A.; Gardner, Robert C. (2021, June): Model Victims of Hate: Victim Blaming in the Context of Islamophobic Hate Crime. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, *36*(11-12), 5422-5445. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0886260518805097

Ernst, Julian et al. (2017, Spring): Hate Beneath the Counter Speech? A Qualitative Content Analysis of User Comments on YouTube Related to Counter Speech Videos. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 10, 1-49. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/91

Eroukhmanoff, Clara (2015): The Remote Securitisation of Islam in the US Post-9/11: Euphemisation, Metaphors and the "Logic of Expected Consequences" in Counter-Radicalisation Discourse. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *8*(2), 246-265. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2015.1053747

Eroukhmanoff, Clara (2019): "It's Not a Muslim Ban!" Indirect Speech Acts and the Securitisation of Islam in the United States Post-9/11. In: Simon Mabon; Saloni Kapur (Eds.): *Securitisation in the Non-West.* Abingdon: Routledge, Chapter 1.

Eskandari, Vista; Banfi, Elisa (2017, Fall): Institutionalising Islamophobia in Switzerland: The Burqa and Minaret Bans. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(1), 53-71. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.1.0053

Esses, Victoria M.; Dovidio, John F.; Hodson, Gordon (2002, December): Public Attitudes Toward Immigration in the United States and Canada in Response to the September 11, 2001 "Attack on America". *Analyses of Social Issues and Public Policy*, *2*(1), 69-85. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1530-2415.2002.00028.x

Everett Marko, David (2019): Nevertheless, They Persist: American and European Muslim Immigrants in the Era of Trump. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *39*(2), 246-258. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2019.1620006

Evolvi, Giulia (2018): Hate in a Tweet: Exploring Internet-Based Islamophobic Discourses. *Religions*, *9*(10), Article 307. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3390/rel9100307

Evolvi, Giulia (2019): #Islamexit: Inter-Group Antagonism on Twitter. *Information, Communication & Society*, *22*(3), 386-401. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1369118X.2017.1388427

Fangen, Katrine (2020): Gendered Images of Us and Them in Anti-Islamic Facebook Groups. *Politics, Religion & Ideology*, *21*(4), 451-468. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/21567689.2020.1851872

Fangen, Katrine; Lichtenberg, Lisanne (2021): Gender and Family Rhetoric on the German Far Right. *Patterns of Prejudice*, *55*(1), 71-93. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/0031322X.2021.1898815

Farkas, Johan; Schou, Jannick; Neumayer, Christina (2018, May): Cloaked Facebook Pages: Exploring Fake Islamist Propaganda in Social Media. *New Media & Society*, *20*(5), 1850-1867. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1461444817707759 URL: http://www.johanfarkas.dk/wp-content/uploads/2018/09/cloaked_FB_pages_revised_5.pdf

Farokhi, Zeinab (2021, Spring): Cyber Homo Sacer: A Critical Analysis of Cyber Islamophobia in the Wake of the Muslim Ban. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(1), 14-32. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.1.0014

Fermor, Ben (2021): "This Barbaric Terrorist Organization": Orientalism and Barack Obama's Language on

ISIS. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *14*(3), 312-334. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2021.1932750

Fernandez, Shereen (2018, June): The Geographies of Prevent: The Transformation of the Muslim Home into a Pre-Crime Space. *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *7*(2), 167-189. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-12341375

Field, Clive D. (2011): Young British Muslims Since 9/11: A Composite Attitudinal Profile. *Religion, State and Society*, *39*(2-3), 159-175. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09637494.2011.577201

Fink, Steven (2014, Spring): Fear Under Construction: Islamophobia Within American Christian Zionism. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(1), 26-43. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.1.0026

Floyd, Rita (2017, August): Parallels with the Hate Speech Debate: The Pros and Cons of Criminalising Harmful Securitising Requests. *Review of International Studies*, *44*(1), 43-63. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/S0260210517000328

Flyvholm, Anne-Mai (2020): Integration, Enlightenment or Rights? Three Perspectives on Hate Crimes Against Muslims in Denmark. *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *9*(3), 304-330. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-BJA10015

Fox, Jonathan; Akbaba, Yasemin (2015). Securitization of Islam and Religious Discrimination: Religious Minorities in Western Democracies, 1990-2008. *Comparative European Politics*, *13*(2), 175-197. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/cep.2013.8

Friedrichs, Jörg (2021): Majority-Muslim Hate Crimes in England: An Interpretive Quantitative Analysis. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(2), 215-232. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1947587

Fry, Douglas (2016, Spring): Kāfir Pride: An Examination of the Recent Apparent Rise in Australian Anti-Islamic Activity and the Challenges it Presents for National Security. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 6, 105-131. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/45

Frydenlund, Iselin; Leidig, Eviane (Guest Eds.) (2021-2022): "Love Jihad": Sexuality, Reproduction and the Construction of the Predatory Muslim Male. [Special Issue]. *Religions*. URL: https://www.mdpi.com/journal/religions/special_issues/Muslim_LoveJihad_Islamophobia

Gad, Ulrik Pram (2012): Preventing Radicalisation Through Dialogue? Self-Securitising Narratives Versus Reflexive Conflict Dynamics. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *5*(3), 391-407. DOI: http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2012.723449 URL: http://curis.ku.dk/ws/files/128738210/2012b_Gad_CST_5_3_391_407_Preventing_radicalization_FINAL_DRAFT.pdf

Gamage, Rajni (2021, Fall): Buddhist Nationalism, Authoritarian Populism, and The Muslim Other in Sri Lanka. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(2), 130-149. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.2.0130

Gardell, Mattias (2014): Crusader Dreams: Oslo 22/7, Islamophobia, and the Quest for a Monocultural Europe. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *26*(1), 129-155. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2014.849930 URL: https://www.qub.ac.uk/Research/GRI/mitchell-institute/FileStore/Filetoupload,818003,en.pdf

Gardell, Mattias (2015): What's Love Got to Do with It? Ultranationalism, Islamophobia, and Hate Crime in Sweden. *Journal of Religion and Violence*, *3*(1), 91-115. DOI: https://doi.org/10.5840/jrv20155196

Geybulla, Arzu (2017, April): Radical Islam or Government Paranoia in Azerbaijan? *Caucasus Analytical Digest*, 93, 9-13. URL: https://css.ethz.ch/content/dam/ethz/special-interest/gess/cis/center-for-securities-studies/pdfs/CAD93.pdf

Ghatak, Sambuddha (2016): Challenging the State: Effect of Minority Discrimination, Economic Globalization, and Political Openness on Domestic Terrorism. *International Interactions*, *42*(1), 56-80. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03050629.2015.1048857

Ghilani, Djouaria et al. (2020, November): Long Live the Past: A Multiple Correspondence Analysis of People's Justifications for Drawing Historical Analogies Between the Paris Attacks and Past Events. *Journal of Social and Political Psychology*, *8*(2), 721-747. https://doi.org/10.5964/jspp.v8i2.1212

Gidaris, Constantine (2018): Victims, Terrorists, Scapegoats: Veiled Muslim Women and the Embodied Threat of Terror. *Postcolonial Text*, *13*(1). URL: https://www.postcolonial.org/index.php/pct/article/view/2238

Gilks, Mark (2020): The Security-Prejudice Nexus: "Islamist" Terrorism and the Structural Logics of Islamophobia in the UK. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *13*(1), 24-46. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2019.1650874

Glazier, Rebecca A.; Miller, William J. (2016): For God or Country? Comparing the Sources of Anti-American and Anti-Muslim Attitudes. *Islam and Christian–Muslim Relations*, *27*(2), 153-174. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09596410.2016.1142762

Golesorkhi, Lara-Zuzan (2021, April): Protection by Whom, for Whom? Muslim Refugee Women Facing a Contested European Identity. *Studies in Ethnicity and Nationalism*, *21*(1), 67-80. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/sena.12342

Goodman-Delahunty, Jane (2017): Assessing Unfair Prejudice from Extremist Images in Terrorism Trials. In: David Tait; Jane Goodman-Delahunty (Eds.): *Juries, Science and Popular Culture in the Age of Terror: The Case of the Sydney Bomber*. London: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature, 87-122. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/978-1-137-55475-8_6

Górak-Sosnowska, Katarzyna (2016, October): Islamophobia Without Muslims? The Case of Poland. *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *5*(2), 190-204. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-12341326

Górka, Marek; Soler, Urszula (2017): Public Sentiment After the Terrorist Attacks and their Impact on the Attitudes on Polish People. *Sicurezza, Terrorismo e Società*, 5, 89-108. URL: http://www.sicurezzaterrorismosocieta.it/wp-content/uploads/2017/05/SicTerSoc5_2017_04_Gorka_Soler-Public%20sentiment%20after%20the%20terrorist%20attacks.pdf

Gottschalk, Peter; Greenberg, Gabriel (2012, Spring): Common Heritage, Uncommon Fear: Islamophobia in the United States and British India, 1687-1947. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *1*(1), 82-106. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.1.1.0082

Greaves, Lara M. et al. (2020): Comparative Study of Attitudes to Religious Groups in New Zealand Reveals Muslim-Specific Prejudice. *Kōtuitui: New Zealand Journal of Social Sciences Online*, *15*(2), 260-279. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1177083X.2020.1733032

Greer, Steven (2014): Reply to Marie Breen-Smyth, "Theorising the 'Suspect Community': Counterterrorism, Security Practices and the Public Imagination". *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *7*(3), 468-471. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2014.945308

Greer, Steven (2015): The Myth of the "Securitised Muslim Community": The Social Impact of Post-9/11 Counter-Terrorist Law and Policy in the West. In: Genevieve Lennon; Clive Walker (Eds.): *Routledge Handbook of Law and Terrorism.* (Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge, 400-415.

Groothuis, Sanne (2020): Researching Race, Racialisation, and Racism in Critical Terrorism Studies: Clarifying Conceptual Ambiguities. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *13*(4), 680-701. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2020.1810990

Grosfoguel, Ramon (2012, Spring): The Multiple Faces of Islamophobia. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *1*(1), 9-33. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.1.1.0009

Grzegorczyk, Blanka (2018): A Trojan Horse of a Different Colour: Counterterrorism and Islamophobia

in Alan Gibbons' An Act of Love and Anna Perera's Guantanamo Boy. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *11*(1), 26-44. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1399853

Habibullah, Md. (2021): Feministic Islamophobia: Representation of Muslim Women in V.S. Naipaul's Travelogues and Daniel Pipes' History. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(4), 669-684. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2022.2029013

Hafez, Farid (2014): Shifting Borders: Islamophobia as Common Ground for Building Pan-European Right-Wing Unity. *Patterns of Prejudice*, *48*(5), 479-499. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/0031322X.2014.965877

Hafez, Farid (2014, Fall): Disciplining the "Muslim Subject": The Role of Security Agencies in Establishing Islamic Theology within the State's Academia. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(2), 43-57. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.2.0043

Hafez, Farid (2017, July): Debating the 2015 Islam Law in Austrian Parliament: Between Legal Recognition and Islamophobic Populism. *Discourse & Society*, *28*(4), 392-412. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0957926517703223

Hafez, Farid (2018): Street-Level and Government-Level Islamophobia in the Visegrád Four Countries. *Patterns of Prejudice*, *52*(5), 436-447. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/0031322X.2018.1498440

Hafez, Farid (2018, Spring): Schools of Thought in Islamophobia Studies: Prejudice, Racism, and Decoloniality. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(2), 210-225. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.2.0210

Hafez, Farid (2019, Spring): From "Jewification" to "Islamization": Anti-Semitism and Islamophobia in Austrian Politics Then and Now. *ReOrient*, *4*(2), 197-220. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/reorient.4.2.0197

Hafez, Farid (2019, December): Public and Scholarly Debates on the Comparison of Islamophobia and Anti-Semitism in Germany. *Kirchliche Zeitgeschichte*, *32*(2), 277-290. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13109/kize.2019.32.2.277

Hafez, Farid (2020): Unwanted Identities: The "Religion Line" and Global Islamophobia. *Development*, *63*, 9-19. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/s41301-020-00241-5

Hajjat, Abdellali (2021, September): Islamophobia and French Academia. *Current Sociology*, *69*(5), 621-640. https://doi.org/10.1177/0011392120948920

Hakim, Nader H.; Molina, Ludwin E., Branscombe, Nyla R. (2018, April): How Discrimination Shapes Social Identification Processes and Well-Being Among Arab Americans. *Social Psychological and Personality Science*, *9*(3), 328-337. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1948550617742192

Hargreaves, Julian (2018, June): Towards a Cure for Prevent? Building Resilience to Religious and Political Forms of Violence Within British Muslim Communities. *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *7*(2), 190-210. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-12341372 URL: https://www.woolf.cam.ac.uk/assets/file-downloads/Hargreaves-2018-Towards-a-cure-for-Prevent-JOME.pdf

Hargreaves, Julian (2018, November): Police Stop and Search within British Muslim Communities: Evidence from the Crime Survey 2006–11. *The British Journal of Criminology*, *58*(6), 1281-1302. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/bjc/azy013

Hassan, Oz (2017): Trump, Islamophobia and US–Middle East Relations. *Critical Studies on Security*, *5*(2), 187-191. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/21624887.2017.1355158 URL: http://wrap.warwick.ac.uk/90563

Hatton, Arthur T.; Nielsen, Michael E. (2016): "War on Terror" in our Backyard: Effects of Framing and Violent ISIS Propaganda on Anti-Muslim Prejudice. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, *8*(3), 163-176. DOI: http://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2015.1126341

Helbling, Marc; Traunmüller, Richard (2020): What Is Islamophobia? Disentangling Citizens' Feelings Toward Ethnicity, Religion and Religiosity Using a Survey Experiment. *British Journal of Political Science*, *50*(3), 811-828. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/S0007123418000054

Helly, Denise; Dubé, Jonathan (2014, Fall): The Socio-Political Context of Islamophobic Prejudices. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(2), 143-156. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.2.0143

Hirji, Faiza (2021, Spring): Claiming our Space: Muslim Women, Activism, and Social Media. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(1), 78-92. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.1.0078

Hodson, Margaret (2020, Fall): "Modern Day Trojan Horse?" Analyzing the Nexus Between Islamophobia and Anti-Refugee Sentiment in the United States. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(2), 267-282. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/islastudj.5.2.0267

Hodwitz, Omi; Tracy, Hailee (2020): President Trump's Travel Ban: Inciting or Deterring Terrorism? *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, *12*(4), 292-306. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2019.1701525

Hummel, Daniel (2018, May): Hate Groups and Muslim Population Changes in the Fifty States: Does the Presence of Muslims Encourage Hate Group Formation? *International Journal on Minority and Group Rights*, *25*(2), 317-332. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/15718115-02502006

Husband, Charles; Alam, Yunis (2011): Anti-Muslimism. In: *Social Cohesion and Counter-Terrorism: A Policy Contradiction?* Bristol: Policy Press, 97-128.

Hutchins, Rachel D.; Halikiopoulou, Daphne (2020, January): Enemies of Liberty? Nationalism, Immigration, and the Framing of Terrorism in the Agenda of the Front National. *Nations and Nationalism*, *26*(1), 67-84. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/nana.12555

Hutchinson, Jade (2017, November): Violent Extremism and Far-Right Radicalism in Australia: A Psychosocial Perspective. *Counter Terrorist Trends and Analyses*, *9*(11), 16-19. URL: https://www.rsis.edu.sg/wp-content/uploads/2017/11/CTTA-November-2017.pdf

Hutchinson, Jade (2021): The New-Far-Right Movement in Australia. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *33*(7), 1424-1446. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2019.1629909

Imhoff, Roland; Recker, Julia (2012, December): Differentiating Islamophobia: Introducing a New Scale to Measure Islamoprejudice and Secular Islam Critique. *Political Psychology*, *33*(6), 811-824. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-9221.2012.00911.x

Innes, Alexandria J.; Steele, Brent J. (2015): Spousal Visa Law and Structural Violence: Fear, Anxiety and Terror of the Everyday. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *8*(3), 401-415. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2015.1081755

Jäckle, Sebastian; König, Pascal D. (2018, December): Threatening Events and Anti-Refugee Violence: An Empirical Analysis in the Wake of the Refugee Crisis During the Years 2015 and 2016 in Germany. *European Sociological Review*, *34*(6), 728-743. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/esr/jcy038

Jackson, Pamela Irving; Doerschler, Peter (2016): How Safe Do Majority Group Members, Ethnic Minorities, and Muslims Feel in Multicultural European Societies? *Democracy and Security*, *12*(4), 247-277. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17419166.2016.1213165

Jacobs, Laura; van Spanje, Joost (2021, Winter): Not All Terror Is Alike: How Right-Wing Extremist and Islamist Terror Threat Affect Anti-Immigration Party Support. *International Journal of Public Opinion Research*, *33*(4), 737-755. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/ijpor/edaa037

Jalalian Daghigh, Ali; Abdul Rahim, Hajar (2020): Representation of Muslim Minorities in Politicians' Discourse: Jacinda Ardern vs. Donald Trump. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *40*(2), 179-195. DOI:

https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2020.1773099

Jamil, Uzma (2014, Fall): Reading Power: Muslims in the War on Terror Discourse. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(2), 29-42. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.2.0029

Jamil, Uzma (2017, Fall): Can Muslims Fly? The No Fly List as a Tool of the "War on Terror". *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(1), 72-86. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.1.0072

Jardina, Ashley; Stephens-Dougan, LaFleur (2021, August): The Electoral Consequences of Anti-Muslim Prejudice. *Electoral Studies*, *72*, Article 102364. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.electstud.2021.102364

Jazmati, Zuher; Studer, Nina (2017, Fall): Racializing "Oriental" Manliness: From Colonial Contexts to Cologne. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(1), 87-100. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.1.0087

Jerome, Lee; Elwick, Alex (2020): Teaching About Terrorism, Extremism and Radicalisation: Some Implications for Controversial Issues Pedagogy. *Oxford Review of Education*, *46*(2), 222-237. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03054985.2019.1667318 URL: https://discovery.ucl.ac.uk/id/eprint/10083492/3/Elwick_Teaching%20about%20Terrorism%20ORE%20Resubmission%20May19.pdf

Jiwani, Yasmin (2021, Spring): Gendered Islamophobia in the Case of the Returning ISIS Women: A Canadian Narrative. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(1), 52-77. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.1.0052

Joseph, Suad; D'Harlingue, Benjamin (2012, Spring): The Wall Street Journal's Muslims: Representing Islam in American Print News Media. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *1*(1), 132-164. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.1.1.0132

Kabel, Ahmed (2014, Fall): The Islamophobic-Neoliberal-Educational Complex. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(2), 58-75. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.2.0058

Kabir, Shah Nister (2021, April): The Muhammad Cartoon Controversy in New Zealand Newspapers. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *14*(1), 143-156. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr_00028_1

Kabir, Shah Nister; Hamid, M. Obaidul (2015): Muslims in Western Media: New Zealand Newspapers' Construction of 2006 Terror Plot at Heathrow Airport and Beyond. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *35*(4), 469-485. DOI: http://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2015.1112120

Kabir, Shah Nister; Huda Alkaff, Sharifah Nurul; Bourk, Michael (2018): Iconizing "Muslim Terrorism" in a British Newspaper and Public Perception. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *38*(2), 179-197. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2018.1466487

Kallis, Aristotle (2018): The Radical Right and Islamophobia. In: Jens Rydgren (Ed.): *The Oxford Handbook of the Radical Right.* New York: Oxford University Press, 42-60.

Kalmar, Ivan (Guest Ed.) (2020): Islamophobia in the East of the European Union. [Special Issue]. *Patterns of Prejudice*, *52*(5). URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/toc/rpop20/52/5

Kalmar, Ivan; Shoshan, Nitzan (Guest Eds.) (2020): Islamophobia in Germany, East/West. [Special Issue]. *Journal of Contemporary European Studies*, *28*(1). URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/toc/cjea20/28/1

Kaminski, Joseph (2014, Fall): The Islamophobia Industry, Hate, and its Impact on Muslim Immigrants and OIC State Development. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(2), 157-176. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.2.0157

Kaplan, Jeffrey (2006): Islamophobia in America? September 11 and Islamophobic Hate Crime. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *18*(1), 1-33. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546550500383209

Kaplan, Jeffrey (2016): Islamophobia in America? September 11 and Islamophobic Hate Crime. In: *Radical Religion and Violence: Theory and Case Studies.* (Extremism and Democracy, Vol. 31). Abingdon: Rout-

ledge, 278-315.

Kara, Seyfeddin; Merali, Arzu (2020): Is "Vicarious Retribution Model" Sufficient to Analyse Anti-Muslim Hate Crimes? *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *40*(4), 671-693. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2020.1848152 URL: https://www.researchgate.net/publication/347464498_Is_Vicarious_Retribution_Model_Sufficient_to_Analyse_Anti-Muslim_Hate_Crimes

Karipek, Asena (2020, Fall): Portrayals of Jihad: A Cause of Islamophobia. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(2), 210-255. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/islastudj.5.2.0210

Kaya, Ayhan; Adam-Troian, Jais (2021, June): Co-Radicalisation of Islamist and Nativist Extremists in Europe: A Social-Psychological and Sociological Perspective. *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *10*(3), 276-308. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-bja10034

Kazi, Nazia (2015, Fall): Ahmed Mohamed and the Imperial Necessity of Islamophilia. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 115-126. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0115

Kearns, Erin M.; Betus, Allison E.; Lemieux, Anthony F. (2019): Why Do Some Terrorist Attacks Receive More Media Attention Than Others? *Justice Quarterly*, *36*(6), 985-1022. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/07418825.2018.1524507 URL: https://ssrn.com/abstract=2928138

Kearns, Erin M.; Betus, Allison E.; Lemieux, Anthony F. (2021): When Data Do Not Matter: Exploring Public Perceptions of Terrorism. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, *44*(4), 285-309. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2018.1543145

Khader, Jamil (2015, Fall): Repeating Fundamentalism and the Politics of the Commons: The Charlie Hebdo Tragedy and the Contradictions of Global Capitalism. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 12-28. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0012

Khamis, Sahar (2018): American-Muslims' E-Jihad: Trumping Islamophobia in the Trump Era. *CyberOrient*, *12*(1), 87-94. URL: https://cyberorient.net/2018/05/10/american-muslims-e-jihad-trumping-islamophobia-in-the-trump-era

Khan, Mohsin Hassan (2020): A Critical Discourse Analysis of Anti-Muslim Rhetoric in Donald Trump's Historic 2016 AIPAC Policy Speech. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *40*(4), 543-558. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2020.1828507

Khan, Rabea M. (2021): Race, Coloniality and the Post 9/11 Counter-Discourse: Critical Terrorism Studies and the Reproduction of the Islam-Terrorism Discourse. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *14*(4), 498-501. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2021.1983112

Khan, Saera R. (2014): Post 9/11: The Impact of Stigma for Muslim Americans. *Peace and Conflict: Journal of Peace Psychology*, *20*(4), 580-582. https://doi.org/10.1037/pac0000063

Khatun, Nadira (2016, April): Imagining Muslims as the "Other" in Muslim Political Films. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *9*(1), 41-60. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr.9.1.41_1

Kibria, Nazli; Watson, Tobias Henry; Selod, Saher (2018, April): Imagining the Radicalized Muslim: Race, Anti-Muslim Discourse, and Media Narratives of the 2013 Boston Marathon Bombers. *Sociology of Race and Ethnicity*, *4*(2), 192-205. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/2332649217731113

Knox, Emily et al. (2017): Overcoming the Fear of the "Other": Building Trust Between British Muslims and the Wider Community. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *37*(4), 470-480. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2017.1405505

Korstanje, Maximiliano E. (2013): Preemption and Terrorism: When the Future Governs. *Cultura: International Journal of Philosophy of Culture and Axiology*, *10*(1), 167-184. DOI: https://doi.org/10.5840/cultura20131019

Kumar H. M., Sanjeev (2018, January): How Violence is Islamized: An Analysis of the Western Rhetoric on Salafi Movement and Terrorism. *International Studies*, *55*(1), 22-40. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0020881718761768

Kundnani, Arun (Interviewee); Sardoc, Mitja (Interviewer) (2020): The Good, the Bad, and the Ugly of Radicalization: An Interview with Arun Kundnani. *Journal of Applied Security Research*, *15*(1), 1-9. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2020.1702374

Kunst, Jonas R. et al. (2016, March): The Vicious Circle of Religious Prejudice: Islamophobia Makes the Acculturation Attitudes of Majority and Minority Members Clash. *European Journal of Social Psychology*, *46*(2), 249-259. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1002/ejsp.2174

Kurebwa, Jeffrey; Muchakabarwa, Prosper (2019): Media Images of Islamophobia on Cable News Network (CNN) and Implications for International Relations. *International Journal of Cyber Warfare and Terrorism*, *9*(1), 31-47. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4018/IJCWT.2019010103

La Fors-Owczynik, Karolina (2016, June): Monitoring Migrants or Making Migrants "Misfit"? Data Protection and Human Rights Perspectives on Dutch Identity Management Practices Regarding Migrants. *Computer Law & Security Review*, *32*(3), 433-449. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.clsr.2016.01.010

Lambert, Robert (2009): Police and Muslim Communities in London: Countering Al-Qaida Influence and Islamophobia. In: Thomas M. Pick; Anne Speckhard; Beatrice Jacuch (Eds.): *Home-Grown Terrorism: Understanding and Addressing the Root Causes of Radicalisation Among Groups with an Immigrant Heritage in Europe.* (NATO Science for Peace and Security Series – E: Human and Societal Dynamics, Vol. 60). Amsterdam: IOS Press, 51-73. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3233/978-1-60750-075-9-51

Larsson, Göran; Sander, Åke (2015, April): An Urgent Need to Consider How to Define Islamophobia. *Bulletin for the Study of Religion*, *44*(1), 13-17. https://doi.org/10.1558/bsor.v44i1.26849

Latif, Asam et al. (2021): "Open, Honest, Passionate and with Some Humor": Understanding Trust Building Between British Muslims and the Wider Community. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(3), 452-462. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1997269

Leander, N. Pontus et al. (2020, July): Biased Hate Crime Perceptions Can Reveal Supremacist Sympathies. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, *117*(32), 19072-19079. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1916883117

Lee, Benjamin J. (2016, October): Why We Fight: Understanding the Counter-Jihad Movement. *Religion Compass*, *10*(10), 257-265. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/rec3.12208 URL: https://eprints.lancs.ac.uk/id/eprint/80734

Lee, Benjamin J. (2017): "It's Not Paranoia When They Are Really Out to Get You": The Role of Conspiracy Theories in the Context of Heightened Security. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, *9*(1), 4-20. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2016.1236143

Lee, Sherman A. et al. (2009): The Islamophobia Scale: Instrument Development and Initial Validation. *The International Journal for the Psychology of Religion*, *19*(2), 92-105. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/10508610802711137

Lee, Sherman A. et al. (2013): Fear of Muslims: Psychometric Evaluation of the Islamophobia Scale. *Psychology of Religion and Spirituality*, *5*(3), 157-171. https://doi.org/10.1037/a0032117

Legewie, Joscha (2013, March): Terrorist Events and Attitudes Toward Immigrants: A Natural Experiment. *American Journal of Sociology*, *118*(5), 1199-1245. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1086/669605

Leidig, Eviane (2021, December): From Love Jihad to Grooming Gangs: Tracing Flows of the Hypersexual Muslim Male Through Far-Right Female Influencers. *Religions*, *12*, Article 1083. https://doi.org/10.3390/

rel12121083

Leidig, Eviane; Ganesh, Bharath; Bright, Jonathan (2022, January): New Forms of Cultural Nationalism? American and British Indians in the Trump and Brexit Twittersphere. *Nations and Nationalism*, *28*(1), 302-321. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/nana.12781

Lenard, Patti Tamara; Nagra, Baljit (2020): National Security: Exclusion and Isolation Among Muslims in Canada. In: Jez Littlewood; Lorne L. Dawson; Sara K. Thompson (Eds.): *Terrorism and Counterterrorism in Canada.* (Canada Among Nations, Vol. 30). Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 265-282.

Leung, Maxwell (2014, Fall): The Politics of Arab and Muslim American Identity in a Time of Crisis: The 1986 House of Representatives Hearing on Ethnically Motivated Violence Against Arab-Americans. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(2), 94-113. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.2.0094

Liberman, Peter; Skitka, Linda (2019): Vicarious Retribution in US Public Support for War Against Iraq. *Security Studies*, *28*(2), 189-215. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09636412.2019.1551568 URL: https://academicworks.cuny.edu/qc_pubs/285

Lindemann, Anaïd; Stolz, Jörg (2014, Spring): Use of Islam in the Definition of Foreign Otherness in Switzerland: A Comparative Analysis of Media Discourses Between 1970-2004. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(1), 44-58. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.1.0044

Logvinov, Michail (2016, June): Was wird gemessen, wenn „Islamfeindlichkeit“ gemessen wird? *Die Kriminalpolizei*, Juni 2016. URL: https://www.kriminalpolizei.de/ausgaben/2016/juni/detailansicht-juni/artikel/was-wird-gemessen-wenn-islamfeindlichkeit-gemessen-wird.html

Louati, Yasser (2015, Fall): L'Exception Francaise: From Irrational Fear of Muslims to their Social Death Sentence. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 90-105. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0090

Lucini, Barbara (2016): Security, Resilience and Migration: A Sociological Analysis. Lessons Learned from the Federal Republic of Germany. *Sicurezza, Terrorismo e Società*, 3, 41-58. URL: https://www.sicurezzaterrorismosocieta.it/wp-content/uploads/2016/06/Security-resilience-and-migration-Lucini.pdf

MacDonald, Erin Geneva (2015, Fall): Muslims in Canada: Collective Identities, Attitudes of Otherment and Canadian Muslim Perspectives on Radicalism. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 44-61. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0044

Mahmut, Dilmurat (2021): Belonging to Quebec and English Canada as Muslims: The Perspectives of the Highly Educated Uyghur Immigrants. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(2), 281-298. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1947586

Malji, Andrea (2021): People Don't Want a Mosque Here: Destruction of Minority Religious Sites as a Strategy of Nationalism. *Journal of Religion and Violence*, *9*(1), 50-69. DOI: https://doi.org/10.5840/jrv202142086

Malji, Andrea (2021, September): Gendered Islamophobia: The Nature of Hindu and Buddhist Nationalism in India and Sri Lanka. *Studies in Ethnicity and Nationalism*, *21*(2), 172-193. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/sena.12350

Maréchal, Brigitte; Bocquet, Celestine; Dassetto, Felice (2016, October): Islamophobia in Belgium: A Constructed but Effective Phantasm? *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *5*(2), 224-250. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-12341330

Martin, Nicole (2017, June): Are British Muslims Alienated from Mainstream Politics by Islamophobia and British Foreign Policy? *Ethnicities*, *17*(3), 350-370. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1468796816656674

Marusek, Sarah (2018): Inventing Terrorists: The Nexus of Intelligence and Islamophobia. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *11*(1), 65-87. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2017.1351597 URL: https://eprints.

whiterose.ac.uk/146149

Mason-Bish, Hannah; Zempi, Irene (2019, December): Misogyny, Racism, and Islamophobia: Street Harassment at the Intersections. *Feminist Criminology*, *14*(5), 540-559. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1557085118772088

Mathelet, Siegfried L. (2015, Fall): A Hidden Ideological Scheme Under New Secularism: Explaining a Peak of Islamphobia in Quebec (2013-2014). *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 29-43. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0029

Matthes, Jörg; Schmuck, Desirée; von Sikorski, Christian (2019, October): Terror, Terror Everywhere? How Terrorism News Shape Support for Anti-Muslim Policies as a Function of Perceived Threat Severity and Controllability. *Political Psychology*, *40*(5), 935-951. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/pops.12576

Matusitz, Jonathan (2020, September): Applying McLuhan's Tetradic Framework to the Effects of 9/11 on US Media Reports and Depictions of Muslims. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *13*(2), 179-194. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr_00018_1

Mazurski, Lara (2016, April): Exclusion in the Canadian Context: Full-Face Veils as a Barrier to Citizenship. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *9*(1), 3-20. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr.9.1.3_1

Mcdonald, Laura Zahra (2011, June-September): Securing Identities, Resisting Terror: Muslim Youth Work in the UK and its Implications for Security. *Religion, State and Society*, *39*(2-3), 177-189. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09637494.2011.584712 URL: https://www.cve-kenya.org/media/library/McDonald_2011_Securing_Identities_Resisting_Terror_Muslim_Youth_Work_in_the_UK_and_its_Implications_for_Security.pdf

McManus, Cathal (2020): Conceptualising Islamic "Radicalisation" in Europe Through "Othering": Lessons from the Conflict in Northern Ireland. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *32*(2), 325-344. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2017.1368495

Meer, Nasar; Modood, Tariq (2012, Spring): For "Jewish" Read "Muslim"? Islamophobia as a Form of Racialisation of Ethno-Religious Groups in Britain Today. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *1*(1), 34-53. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.1.1.0034

Meeropol, Rachel (2015): Muslim Until Proven Innocent: The Post-9/11 Ashcroft Raids. *Security Journal*, *28*, 184-197. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/sj.2015.5

Michel, Amber (2015, Fall): Countering Violent Extremism: Islamophobia, the Department of Justice and American Islamic Organizations. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 127-137. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0127

Millar, Katharine M. (2021, December): What Makes Violence Martial? Adopt A Sniper and Normative Imaginaries of Violence in the Contemporary United States. *Security Dialogue*, *52*(6), 493-511. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0967010621997226

Miller, Charles (2017): Australia's Anti-Islam Right in Their Own Words: Text as Data Analysis of Social Media Content. *Australian Journal of Political Science*, *52*(3), 383-401. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/10361146.2017.1324561

Miller, Flagg (2019): Terrorist Violence and the Enrollment of Psychology in Predicting Muslim Extremism: Critical Terrorism Studies Meets Critical Algorithm Studies. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *12*(2), 185-209. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2018.1522944 URL: https://langlit.ucdavis.edu/sites/default/files/profiles/files/miller_article_11-2018.pdf

Milton, Daniel (2017, August): Does the Cure Address the Problem? Examining the Trump Administration's Executive Order on Immigration from Muslim-Majority Countries Using Publicly Available Data

on Terrorism. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, *11*(4), 87-94. URL: https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2017/issue-4/0920174-does-the-proposed-cure-address-the-problem-examining-the-trump-administrations-executive-order-on-immigration-from-muslim-majority-countries-using-publicly.pdf

Minhas, Rashid; Walsh, Dave; Bull, Ray (2017): An Exploration of Perceptions of Real-Life Suspects' from the Asian Muslim Community Relating to the Police Interviewing Practices in England. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, *12*(2), 158-174. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/18335330.2017.1355103

Mirrlees, Tanner; Ibaid, Taha (2021, Spring): The Virtual Killing of Muslims: Digital War Games, Islamophobia, and the Global War on Terror. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(1), 33-51. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.1.0033

Mishali-Ram, Meirav; Fox, Jonathan (2022, March): Is Governmental and Societal Discrimination Against Muslim Minorities Behind Foreign Fighters in Syria and Iraq? *Journal of Peace Research*, *59*(2), 122-135. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0022343320982652

Mitts, Tamar (2019, February): From Isolation to Radicalization: Anti-Muslim Hostility and Support for ISIS in the West. *American Political Science Review*, *113*(1), 173-194. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/S0003055418000618 URL: https://nsiteam.com/social/wp-content/uploads/2019/11/from_isolation_to_radicalization_antimuslim_hostility_and_support_for_isis_in_the_west.pdf

Mohamed Fouz, Mohamed Zacky; Moniruzzaman, M. (2021): The Muslim Minority-Phobia in Context: A Critical Study on Majoritarian Ideology and the Structural Roots of Anti-Muslim Phenomenon in the Post-War Sri Lanka. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(4), 719-729. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2022.2028462

Mohiuddin, Asif (2019): Islamophobia and the Discursive Reconstitution of Religious Imagination in Europe. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *39*(2), 135-156. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2019.1625254

Mohr, Sarah Huxtable (2020, Fall): Am I, Me, and Who's She? Liberation Psychology, Historical Memory, and Muslim Women. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(2), 238-248. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/islastudj.5.2.0238

Monaghan, Jeffrey; Molnar, Adam (2016): Radicalisation Theories, Policing Practices, and "the Future of Terrorism?" *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *9*(3), 393-413. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2016.1178485

Mondon, Aurelien; Winter, Aaron (2017): Articulations of Islamophobia: From the Extreme to the Mainstream? *Ethnic and Racial Studies*, *40*(13), 2151-2179. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01419870.2017.1312008 URL: https://repository.uel.ac.uk/item/84v94

Montgomery, David W.; Heathershaw, John (2016): Islam, Secularism and Danger: A Reconsideration of the Link between Religiosity, Radicalism and Rebellion in Central Asia. *Religion, State and Society*, *44*(3), 192-218. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09637494.2016.1220177

Mucha, Witold (2017, Spring): Polarization, Stigmatization, Radicalization: Counterterrorism and Homeland Security in France and Germany. *Journal for Deradicalization*, 10, 230-254. URL: http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/89

Murphy, Kristina; Cherney, Adrian; Teston, Marcus (2019): Promoting Muslims' Willingness to Report Terror Threats to Police: Testing Competing Theories of Procedural Justice. *Justice Quarterly*, *36*(4), 594-619. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/07418825.2018.1437210

Murphy, Kristina; Madon, Natasha S.; Cherney, Adrian (2020): Reporting Threats of Terrorism: Stigmatisation, Procedural Justice and Policing Muslims in Australia. *Policing and Society*, *30*(4), 361-377. DOI:

https://doi.org/10.1080/10439463.2018.1551393

Murray, Alex; Mueller-Johnson, Katrin; Sherman, Lawrence W. (2015, March): Evidence-Based Policing of U.K. Muslim Communities: Linking Confidence in the Police with Area Vulnerability to Violent Extremism. *International Criminal Justice Review*, *25*(1), 64-79. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1057567715574384

Mythen, Gabe; Walklate, Sandra; Khan, Fatima (2009, November): "I'm a Muslim, But I'm Not a Terrorist": Victimization, Risky Identities and the Performance of Safety. *The British Journal of Criminology*, *49*(6), 736-754. https://doi.org/10.1093/bjc/azp032

Mythen, Gabe; Walklate, Sandra; Khan, Fatima (2013, April): "Why Should We Have to Prove We're Alright?" Counter-Terrorism, Risk and Partial Securities. *Sociology*, *47*(2), 383-398. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0038038512444811

Nabi, Shaida R. (2021, Summer): Institutionalised Islamophobia Before Prevent: Muslim Students, Campus Watch and the "Fundamentalist" Formation in British Universities. *Journal of the Contemporary Study of Islam*, *2*(2), 112-141. URL: http://contemporarystudyofislam.org/index.php/jcsi/article/view/65

Najib, Kawtar; Hopkins, Peter (2019, August): Veiled Muslim Women's Strategies in Response to Islamophobia in Paris. *Political Geography*, *73*, 103-111. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.polgeo.2019.05.005

Najib, Kawtar; Hopkins, Peter (2020): Where Does Islamophobia Take Place and Who is Involved? Reflections from Paris and London. *Social & Cultural Geography*, *21*(4), 458-478. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/14649365.2018.1563800

Nebhan Aydin, Yusuf (2017): Muslims as Victims of Security Dilemma in the West. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *37*(3), 245-266. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2017.1379691

Neffati, Imen (2021, August): Anti-*sociologisme*, Zionism, and Islamophobia in Philippe Val's Charlie Hebdo. *French Cultural Studies*, *32*(3), 280-295. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/09571558211027041

Nelson, Christopher (2015, Fall): The Domestic is Political, and the Political is Gendered: An Analysis of Veiled Subjects, Gendered Epistemologies, and Muslim Bodies. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *3*(1), 106-114. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.3.1.0106

Neumann, Katharina; Arendt, Florian; Baugut, Philip (2018): News and Islamist Radicalization Processes: Investigating Muslims' Perceptions of Negative News Coverage of Islam. *Mass Communication and Society*, *21*(4), 498-523. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/15205436.2018.1430832

Neumann, Peter R. (2019): Banning Muslims. In: *Bluster: Donald Trump's War on Terror.* New York: Oxford University Press, 57-76.

Newell, Michael (2019): The Strategy of Exclusion in American Counterterrorism. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, *42*(12), 1069-1089. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2018.1434860

Nilsson, Per-Erik (2019): Burka Songs 2.0: The Discourse on Islamic Terrorism and the Politics of Extremization in Sweden. *Journal of Religion and Violence*, *7*(1), 27-43. DOI: https://doi.org/10.5840/jrv201942264

Nister Kabir, Shah; Hamid, M. Obaidul (2015): Muslims in Western Media: New Zealand Newspapers' Construction of 2006 Terror Plot at Heathrow Airport and Beyond. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *35*(4), 469-485. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2015.1112120

Nor, Murni Wan Mohd; Gale, Peter (2021): Growing Fear of Islamisation: Representation of Online Media in Malaysia. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(1), 17-33. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1903161

Nugent, David (2021): Orientalism in War and Peace: The Politics of Academic Scholarship during the Long Twentieth Century. *Third World Quarterly*, *42*(11), 2521-2537. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/0143659

7.2021.1913405

Obaidi, Milan; Thomsen, Lotte; Bergh, Robin (2018): "They Think We Are a Threat to Their Culture": Meta-Cultural Threat Fuels Willingness and Endorsement of Extremist Violence Against the Cultural Outgroup. *International Journal of Conflict and Violence*, *12*. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4119/ijcv-3102

Obaidi, Milan et al. (2018): Living Under Threat: Mutual Threat Perception Drives Anti-Muslim and Anti-Western Hostility in the Age of Terrorism. *European Journal of Social Psychology*, *48*(5), 567-584. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1002/ejsp.2362

Obaidi, Milan et al. (2021, August): The "Great Replacement" Conspiracy: How the Perceived Ousting of Whites Can Evoke Violent Extremism and Islamophobia. *Group Processes & Intergroup Relations.* Advance Online Publication. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/13684302211028293

O'Brochta, William; Tavits, Margit; Aksoy, Deniz (2022, January): Western Political Rhetoric and Radicalization. *British Journal of Political Science*, *52*(1), 437-444. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/S0007123420000484

Önnerfors, Andreas (2017): Moving the Mainstream: Radicalization of Political Language in the German PEGIDA Movement. In: Kristian Steiner; Andreas Önnerfors (Eds.): *Expressions of Radicalization: Global Politics, Processes and Practices.* Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature, 87-119. DOI: https://link.springer.com/chapter/10.1007/978-3-319-65566-6_4

Opratko, Benjamin (2017, April): Islamophobia: The Bigger Picture. *Historical Materialism*, *25*(1), 63-89. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/1569206X-12341512

O'Toole, Therese; DeHanas, Daniel Nilsson; Modood, Tariq (2012): Balancing Tolerance, Security and Muslim Engagement in the United Kingdom: The Impact of the "Prevent" Agenda. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *5*(3), 373-389. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2012.725570

Oudenampsen, Merijn (2016): Deconstructing Ayaan Hirsi Ali: On Islamism, Neoconservatism, and the Clash of Civilizations. *Politics, Religion & Ideology*, *17*(2-3), 227-248. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/21567689.2016.1232195

Oumlil, Kenza (2021, Spring): The Poetry of Suheir Hammad: Transnational Interventions in the Age of Islamophobia and Digital Media. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(1), 93-110. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.1.0093

Oztig, Lacin Idil; Gurkan, Turkan Ayda; Aydin, Kenan (2021, July): The Strategic Logic of Islamophobic Populism. *Government and Opposition*, *56*(3), 446-464. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/gov.2019.35

Perry, Gali; Hasisi, Badi (2020): Closing the Gap: Promoting Suspect Communities' Cooperation with Airport Security. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *32*(6), 1141-1160. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2018.1442331

Pertwee, Ed (2020): Donald Trump, the Anti-Muslim Far Right and the New Conservative Revolution. *Ethnic and Racial Studies*, *43*(16), 211-230. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01419870.2020.1749688

Peucker, Mario (2021): "You Are Essentially Forced into Being an Activist": The Interplay Between Islamophobia and Muslims' Civic Engagement in Australia. *Religion, State and Society*, *49*(1), 23-40. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09637494.2021.1900766

Pfahl-Traughber, Armin (2021): „Islamophobie" – eine unwissenschaftliche Kategorie. Eine kritische Analyse zu inhaltlicher Diffusität und mangelnder Trennschärfe. *SIAK-Journal – Zeitschrift für Polizeiwissenschaft und polizeiliche Praxis*, *3*, 4-15. DOI: https://doi.org/10.7396/2021_3_A

Piazza, James A. (2015, December): Terrorist Suspect Religious Identity and Public Support for Harsh Interrogation and Detention Practices. *Political Psychology*, *36*(6), 667-690. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/

pops.12190 URL: http://www.tessexperiments.org/sup/Piazza%20Terror%20Suspect%20Rel%20Identity%20and%20Support%20for%20Interrogation%20and%20Detention%20Pol%20Psych.pdf

Poole, Elizabeth; Giraud, Eva Haifa; de Quincey, Ed (2020, March): Tactical Interventions in Online Hate Speech: The Case of #stopIslam. *New Media & Society*, *23*(6), 1415-1442. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1461444820903319

Powell, Kimberly A. (2011): Framing Islam: An Analysis of U.S. Media Coverage of Terrorism Since 9/11. *Communication Studies*, *62*(1), 90-112. DOI: http://doi.org/10.1080/10510974.2011.533599

Pratt, Douglas (2015): Islamophobia as Reactive Co-Radicalization. *Islam and Christian–Muslim Relations*, *26*(2), 205-218. DOI: http://doi.org/10.1080/09596410.2014.1000025

Pratt, Douglas (2015, August): Reactive Co-Radicalization: Religious Extremism as Mutual Discontent. *Journal for the Academic Study of Religion*, *28*(1), 3-23. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1558/jasr.v28i1.26800

Pratt, Douglas (2018): Extremism and Islamophobia. In: *Religion and Extremism: Rejecting Diversity.* London: Bloomsbury Academic, 133-148.

Preljević, Hamza; Ljubović, Mirza (2021): Re-Thinking About Muslim Migration into the European Union. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(2), 263-280. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1943883

Pupcenoks, Juris (2021): The Difficulties of Italian Muslim Political Mobilization: Anti-Muslim Sentiment and Internal Fragmentation. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(2), 233-249. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1957591

Puschmann, Cornelius et al. (2016): Information Laundering and Counter-Publics: The News Sources of Islamophobic Groups on Twitter. In: *Tenth International AAAI Conference on Web and Social Media – Proceedings.* Palo Alto: AAAI Press, 143-150. URL: https://www.aaai.org/ocs/index.php/ICWSM/ICWSM16/paper/view/13224

Qureshi, Asim (2015): PREVENT: Creating "Radicals" to Strengthen Anti-Muslim Narratives. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *8*(1), 181-191. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2015.1005938

Rafi'ee, Nur Elissa Ruzzi'eanne Bte (2019): Islamophobia and its Aftermath: Strategies to Manage Islamophobia. In: Majeed Khader et al. (Eds.): *Learning from Violent Extremist Attacks: Behavioural Sciences Insights for Practitioners and Policymakers.* Singapore: World Scientific, 571-585. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1142/9789813275447_0030

Rahman, Khairiah A. (2020): News Media and the Muslim Identity After the Christchurch Mosque Massacres. *Kōtuitui: New Zealand Journal of Social Sciences Online*, *15*(2), 360-384. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1177083X.2020.1747503

Rajan, Benson; Venkatraman, Shreya (2021, April): Insta-Hate: An Exploration of Islamophobia and Right-Wing Nationalism on Instagram Amidst the COVID-19 Pandemic in India. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *14*(1), 71-91. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr_00025_1

Rajan, Julie; Gabriel, Jeannette (2015): Redefining US "Homeland Security" Post-9/11: Extra-Judicial Measures, Vigilantism and Xenophobia. *Security Journal*, *28*, 109-149. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/sj.2015.3

Rezk, Dina (2016): Orientalism and Intelligence Analysis: Deconstructing Anglo-American Notions of the "Arab". *Intelligence and National Security*, *31*(2), 224-245. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/02684527.2014.949077 URL: http://centaur.reading.ac.uk/57747/2/Article%20for%20intelligence%20and%20National%20Security.pdf

Romeyn, Esther (2017, April): Liberal Tolerance and its Hauntings: Moral Compasses, Anti-Semitism and Islamophobia. *European Journal of Cultural Studies*, *20*(2), 215-232. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1367549416638526

Rubaltelli, Enrico; Pittarello, Andrea (2018, March): Negative Emotion and Trait Emotional Intelligence in Reaction to Terrorist Attacks. *Personality and Individual Differences*, *123*, 247-252. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.paid.2017.11.036

Rubin, Gabriel (2020): Donald Trump, Twitter, and Islamophobia: The End of Dignity in Presidential Rhetoric About Terrorism. In: *Presidential Rhetoric on Terrorism under Bush, Obama and Trump: Inflating and Calibrating the Threat After 9/11.* Cham: Palgrave Pivot / Springer Nature, 105-128. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-30167-5_4

Ruiz-Bejarano, Barbara (2017, Fall): Islamophobia as a Deterrent to Halal Global Trade. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(1), 129-145. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.1.0129

Sadar, Pina (2014, March): Exotic Beauties, Victims and Terrorists: Representations of Veiled Women in the British Press (2001-14). *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *7*(1), 59-73. DOI: http://doi.org/10.1386/jammr.7.1.59_1

Sa'di, Ahmad H. (2021): Orientalism in a Globalised World: Said in the Twenty-First Century. *Third World Quarterly*, *42*(11), 2505-2520. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01436597.2020.1788935

Salahshour, Neda; Boamah, Eric (2020): Perceived Discrimination as Experienced by Muslims in New Zealand Universities. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *40*(3), 497-512. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2020.1819130

Saleem, Muniba; Anderson, Craig A. (2013): Arabs as Terrorists: Effects of Stereotypes within Violent Contexts on Attitudes, Perceptions, and Affect. *Psychology of Violence*, *3*(1), 84-99. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1037/a0030038

Salzbrunn, Monika (2020): Artivism, Politics and Islam – An Empirical-Theoretical Approach to Artistic Strategies and Aesthetic Counter-Narratives that Defy Collective Stigmatisation. In: Christoph Günther; Simone Pfeifer (Eds.): *Jihadi Audiovisuality and its Entanglements: Meanings, Aesthetics, Appropriations.* [e-Book]. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press, 173-197. URL: https://library.oapen.org/handle/20.500.12657/47099

Samman, Khaldoun (2012, Spring): Islamophobia and the Time and Space of the Muslim Other. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *1*(1), 107-130. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.1.1.0107

Samuel-Azran, Tal; Lavie-Dinur, Amit; Karniel, Yuval (2015): Narratives Used to Portray In-Group Terrorists: A Comparative Analysis of the Israeli and Norwegian Press. *Media, War & Conflict*, *8*(1), 3-19. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1750635214531106

Sanikidze, George (2018, Spring): Muslim Communities of Georgia: Old Problems and New Challenges. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(2), 247-265. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.2.0247

Sarwar, Dilshad; Raj, Razaq (2016): Islamophobia, Racism and Critical Race Theory. *International Journal of Safety and Security in Tourism/Hospitality*, 15, URL: https://www.palermo.edu/Archivos_content/2016/Economicas/journal-tourism/edicion15/02_RacismWithinMulti-culturalSociety.pdf

Savani, Shahnaz; Webb, Ann E.; McCarty, Dawn (2020, Fall): Confronting Islamophobia through Social Work Education: A Cohort Study. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(2), 134-151. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/islastudj.5.2.0134

Saylor, Corey (2014, Spring): The U.S. Islamophobia Network: Its Funding and Impact. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(1), 99-118. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.1.0099

Sayyid, S. (2014, Spring): A Measure of Islamophobia. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(1), 10-25. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.1.0010

Schildkraut, Deborah J. (2009, September): The Dynamics of Public Opinion on Ethnic Profiling After

9/11: Results from a Survey Experiment. *American Behavioral Scientist*, *53*(1), 61-79. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0002764209338786

Schmuck, Desirée; Heiss, Raffael; Matthes, Jörg (2020, December): Drifting Further Apart? How Exposure to Media Portrayals of Muslims Affects Attitude Polarization. *Political Psychology*, *41*(6), 1055-1072. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/pops.12664

Schmuck, Desirée; Matthes, Jörg (2019, August): Voting "Against Islamization"? How Anti-Islamic Right-Wing, Populist Political Campaign Ads Influence Explicit and Implicit Attitudes Toward Muslims as Well as Voting Preferences. *Political Psychology*, *40*(4), 739-757. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/pops.12557

Schmuck, Desirée; Matthes, Jörg; Paul, Frank Hendrik (2017, August): Negative Stereotypical Portrayals of Muslims in Right-Wing Populist Campaigns: Perceived Discrimination, Social Identity Threats, and Hostility Among Young Muslim Adults. *Journal of Communication*, *67*(4), 610-634. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/jcom.12313

Scott-Baumann, Alison (2018, June): "Dual Use Research of Concern" and "Select Agents": How Researchers Can Use Free Speech to Avoid "Weaponising" Academia. *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, 7(2), 237-261. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-12341373

Sedgwick, Mark (2013): Something Varied in the State of Denmark: Neo-Nationalism, Anti-Islamic Activism, and Street-Level Thuggery. *Politics, Religion & Ideology*, *14*(2), 208-233. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/21567689.2013.792650

Segers, Iris B. (2021, February): New Neighbours or a Security Threat? The Role of Local Stories in Anti-Asylum Seeker Centre Mobilization in the Netherlands. *International Communication Gazette*, *83*(1), 48-62. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1748048519883514

Sen, Somdeep (2021, November): Colouring Critical Security Studies: A View from the Classroom. *Security Dialogue*, *52*(1, Suppl.), 133-141. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/09670106211024414

Sheridan, Lorraine P. (2006, March): Islamophobia Pre– and Post–September 11th, 2001. *Journal of Interpersonal Violence*, *21*(3), 317-336. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0886260505282885

Shestopalets, Denys (2021): Who's Afraid of Religious Extremism? The Russian-Ukrainian Conflict, Securitisation of Islam and an Ideological Clash in Ukraine's Muslim Community. *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *10*(3), 378-402. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-bja10032

Shibli, Nawroos (2021, Fall): Political Geographies of Islamophobia: Chinese Ethno-Religious Racism and Structural Violence in East Turkestan. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(2), 150-166. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.2.0150

Shukri, Syaza Farhana Mohamad (2019, Fall): The Perception of Indonesian Youths Toward Islamophobia: An Exploratory Study. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(1), 61-75. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.5.1.0061

Sian, Katy P. (2017, Fall): Surveillance, Islamophobia, and Sikh Bodies in the War on Terror. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(1), 37-52. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.1.0037

Sian, Katy (2017, October): Born Radicals? Prevent, Positivism, and "Race-Thinking". *Palgrave Communications*, *3*, Article 6. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1057/s41599-017-0009-0

Siddiqa, Ayesha; Qurat-ul-Ain (2021): The Representation of Islam and Muslims in Pre- and Post-9/11 New York Times News Articles: A Socio-Cognitive Analysis. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *41*(2), 375-390. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2021.1947585

Sikander, Mushtaq Ul Haq Ahmad (2021, Summer): Islamophobia in India. *Journal of the Contemporary Study of Islam*, *2*(2), 180-193. DOI: https://contemporarystudyofislam.org/index.php/jcsi/article/view/66

Sikander, Zainab (2021, Fall): Islamophobia in Indian Media. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(2), 120-129. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.2.0120

Silva, Derek M. D. (2018, April): "Radicalisation: The Journey of a Concept", Revisited. *Race & Class*, *59*(4), 34-53. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0306396817750778

Silva, Jason R. et al. (2020, September): Addressing the Myths of Terrorism in America. *International Criminal Justice Review*, *30*(3), 302-324. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1057567719833139

Sirgy, M. Joseph et al. (2019): Globalization, the Media, and Islamist Jihad. In: *Combatting Jihadist Terrorism Through Nation-Building: A Quality-of-Life Perspective.* (Human Well-Being Research and Policy Making, Vol. 1). Cham: Springer, 113-127. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-17868-0_6

Sirgy, M. Joseph et al. (2019): Is Subjective Ill-Being Related to Islamophobia in Germany? In Search for Moderators. *Journal of Happiness Studies*, *20*, 2655-2675. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/s10902-018-0063-3

Siyech, Mohammed Sinan; Narain, Akanksha (2018, Spring): Beef-Related Violence in India: An Expression of Islamophobia. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(2), 181-194. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.2.0181

Skenderovic, Damir; Späti, Christina; Wildmann, Daniel (Guest Eds.) (2014): Imaginaries of the Other: Past and Present Expressions of Islamophobia. [Special Issue]. *Patterns of Prejudice*, *48*(5). URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/toc/rpop20/48/5

Šlerka, Josef; Šisler, Vít (2017): Who Is Shaping Your Agenda? Social Network Analysis of Anti-Islam and Anti-Immigration Movement Audiences on Czech Facebook. In: Kristian Steiner; Andreas Önnerfors (Eds.): *Expressions of Radicalization: Global Politics, Processes and Practices.* Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature, 61-85. DOI: https://link.springer.com/chapter/10.1007/978-3-319-65566-6_3

Smeekes, Anouk; Verkuyten, Maykel (2014, January): When National Culture is Disrupted: Cultural Continuity and Resistance to Muslim Immigrants. *Group Processes & Intergroup Relations*, *17*(1), 45-66. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1368430213486208

Smith, Christopher Cameron (2014, Fall): "Ex-Muslims," Bible Prophecy, and Islamophobia: Rhetoric and Reality in the Narratives of Walid Shoebat, Kamal Saleem, Ergun and Emir Caner. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(2), 76-93. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.2.0076

Smith, Evan (2019): Creating the National/Border Security Nexus: Counter-Terrorist Operations and Monitoring Middle Eastern and North African Visitors to the UK in the 1970s–1980s. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *31*(3), 595-614. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2016.1272455

Soral, Wiktor; Liu, James H.; Bilewicz, Michał (2020): Media of Contempt: Social Media Consumption Predicts Normative Acceptance of Anti-Muslim Hate Speech and Islamoprejudice. *International Journal of Conflict and Violence*, *14*(1). DOI: https://doi.org/10.4119/ijcv-3774

Spalek, Basia (2011): "New Terrorism" and Crime Prevention Initiatives Involving Muslim Young People in the UK: Research and Policy Contexts. *Religion, State and Society*, *39*(2-3), 191-207. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09637494.2011.577202

Sponholz, Liriam (2016): Islamophobic Hate Speech: What is the Point of Counter-Speech? The Case of Oriana Fallaci and The Rage and the Pride. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *36*(4), 502-522. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2016.1259054

Springs, Jason A. (2016, December): Tentacles of the Leviathan? Nationalism, Islamophobia, and the Insufficiency-yet-Indispensability of Human Rights for Religious Freedom in Contemporary Europe. *Journal of the American Academy of Religion*, *84*(4), 903-936. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/jaarel/lfw021

Spruyt, Bram; van der Noll, Jolanda (2017, December): The "Islamized Stranger": On "Chronic" Versus

"Contextual" Salience in the Measurement of Anti-Muslim Prejudice. *Political Psychology*, *38*(6), 977-989. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/pops.12383

Squire, Megan (2018): Network Analysis of Anti-Muslim Groups on Facebook. In: Steffen Staab; Olessia Koltsova; Dmitry I. Ignatov (Eds.): *Social Informatics: 10th International Conference, SocInfo 2018, St. Petersburg, Russia, September 25-28, 2018, Proceedings, Part I.* Cham: Springer Nature, 403-419. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-030-01129-1_25

Steiner, Kristian (2015, April): Images of Muslims and Islam in Swedish Christian and Secular News Discourse. *Media, War & Conflict*, *8*(1), 20-45. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1750635214531107

Strenski, Ivan (2020): Prospects for the Death of Europe: Islam, Christianity, the Future Identity of Europe. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *32*(3), 654-680. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2020.1733341 URL: https://escholarship.org/content/qt54x2205g/qt54x2205g_noSplash_032993a639a8ac604cc6b-445c9825ede.pdf

Strømmen, Hannah (2017, June): Christian Terror in Europe? The Bible in Anders Behring Breivik's Manifesto. *Journal of the Bible and its Reception*, *4*(1), 147-169. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1515/jbr-2017-2006

Sumiala, Johanna; Harju, Anu A. (2019, March): "No More Apologies": Violence as a Trigger for Public Controversy over Islam in the Digital Public Sphere. *Journal of Religion, Media and Digital Culture*, *8*(1), 132-152. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/21659214-00801007 URL: https://researchportal.helsinki.fi/en/publications/no-more-apologies-violence-as-a-trigger-for-public-controversy-ov

Sumra, Azhar ul Hassan (2020, Fall): Muslims and Islam in Indian English Press: Exploring the Islamophobic Discourse. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(2), 226-237. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/islastudj.5.2.0226

Swami, Viren et al. (2018, February): To Brexit or not to Brexit: The Roles of Islamophobia, Conspiracist Beliefs, and Integrated Threat in Voting Intentions for the United Kingdom European Union Membership Referendum. *British Journal of Psychology*, *109*(1), 156-179. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/bjop.12252

Swinhoe, Harrison (2021): "They Are Not Muslims. They Are Monsters": The Accidental Takfirism of British Political Elites. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *14*(2), 157-178. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2021.1902614

Takahashi, Saul J. (2018, Spring): Muslim Surveillance in Japan: A Narrative Aimed at Trivialization. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(2), 195-209. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.2.0195

Takahashi, Saul J. (2021, Fall): Islamophobia in Japan: A Country at a Crossroads. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(2), 167-181. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.2.0167

Tamdgidi, Mohammad H. (2012, Spring): Beyond Islamophobia and Islamophilia as Western Epistemic Racisms: Revisiting Runnymede Trust's Definition in a World-History Context. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *1*(1), 54-81. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.1.1.0054

Tanner, Samuel; Crosset, Valentine; Campana, Aurélie (2020): Far-Right Digital Vigilantism as Technical Mediation: Anti-Immigration Activism on YouTube. In: Daniel Trottier; Rashid Gabdulhakov; Qian Huang (Eds.): *Introducing Vigilant Audiences.* Cambridge: Open Book Publishers, 129-160. URL: https://www.openbookpublishers.com/product/1151

Tavkhelidze, Tatia (2021, Summer): Historical Origins of European Islamophobia: The Nexus of Islamist Terrorism, Colonialism and the Holy Wars Reconsidered. *Journal of the Contemporary Study of Islam*, *2*(2), 142-162. URL: https://contemporarystudyofislam.org/index.php/jcsi/article/view/64

Tayyen, Sana (2017, Fall): From Orientalist Sexual Object to Burkini Terrorist Threat: Muslim Women Through Evolving Lens. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(1), 101-114. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islas-

tudj.4.1.0101

Taylor, Joel David (2020): "Suspect Categories," Alienation and Counterterrorism: Critically Assessing PREVENT in the UK. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *32*(4), 851-873. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2017.1415889

Téllez Delgado, Virtudes (2017): Embodying Religiosities and Subjectivities: The Responses of Young Spanish Muslims to Violence and Terrorism in the Name of Islam. In: José Mapril et al. (Eds.): *Secularisms in a Postsecular Age? Religiosities and Subjectivities in Comparative Perspective.* Cham: Palgrave Macmillan / Springer Nature, 87-106. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-43726-2_5

Tesler, Michael (2021, May): President Obama and the Emergence of Islamophobia in Mass Partisan Preferences. *Political Research Quarterly.* Advance Online Publication. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/10659129211007211

Thomas, Paul (2017, July): Changing Experiences of Responsibilisation and Contestation within Counter-Terrorism Policies: The British Prevent Experience. *Policy & Politics*, *45*(3), 305-321. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1332/030557317X14943145195580

Thorleifsson, Cathrine (2019): The Swedish Dystopia: Violent Imaginaries of the Radical Right. *Patterns of Prejudice*, *53*(5), 515-533. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/0031322X.2019.1656888

Titley, Gavan; Lentin, Alana (2021): Islamophobia, Race and the Attack on Antiracism: Gavan Titley and Alana Lentin in Conversation. *French Cultural Studies*, *32*(3), 296-310. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/09571558211027062

Tittensor, David; Hoffstaedter, Gerhard; Possamai, Adam (2020): Hyper-Securitisation and Belonging: Understanding the Plight of Young Muslims in Melbourne, Australia. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *40*(3), 480-496. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2020.1819127

Treistman, Jeffrey; Gomez, Charles J. (2021): European Migration and Terrorism: Humanitarian Crisis, Political Rhetoric, or Pragmatic Policy? *Conflict, Security & Development*, *21*(3), 337-370. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/14678802.2021.1940781

Trittler, Sabine (2019): Consequences of Religious and Secular Boundaries among the Majority Population for Perceived Discrimination among Muslim Minorities in Western Europe. *Journal of Ethnic and Migration Studies*, *45*(7), 1127-1147. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1369183X.2018.1437343

Tsuria, Ruth (2015): Islamophobia in Online Arab Media. *CyberOrient*, *9*(1), 57-83. URL: https://cyberorient.net/2015/05/10/islamophobia-in-online-arab-media

Uenal, Fatih (2016): The "Secret Islamization" of Europe: Exploring Integrated Threat Theory for Predicting Islamophobic Conspiracy Stereotypes. *International Journal of Conflict and Violence*, *10*(1), 93-108. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4119/ijcv-3080

Uenal, Fatih (2016, April): Disentangling Islamophobia: The Differential Effects of Symbolic, Realistic, and Terroristic Threat Perceptions as Mediators Between Social Dominance Orientation and Islamophobia. *Journal of Social and Political Psychology*, *4*(1), 66-90. DOI: https://doi.org/10.5964/jspp.v4i1.463

Uenal, Fatih et al. (2021, February): The Nature of Islamophobia: A Test of a Tripartite View in Five Countries. *Personality and Social Psychology Bulletin*, *47*(2), 275-292. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0146167220922643

Vail, Kenneth E., III; Courtney, Emily; Arndt, Jamie (2019, October): The Influence of Existential Threat and Tolerance Salience on Anti-Islamic Attitudes in American Politics. *Political Psychology*, *40*(5), 1143-1162. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/pops.12579

Van de Graaf, Cathérine (2021, Fall): Perceptions of Discrimination of Muslim Women in Belgium: A

Study of Discriminatory Incidents Across Public and Private Organizations Reported to the National Equality Body. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *6*(2), 207-227. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.6.2.0207

van der Noll, Jolanda et al. (2018, April): Western Anti-Muslim Prejudice: Value Conflict or Discrimination of Persons Too? *Political Psychology*, *39*(2), 281-301. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/pops.12416

Van de Vyver, Julie et al. (2016, February): Boosting Belligerence: How the July 7, 2005, London Bombings Affected Liberals' Moral Foundations and Prejudice. *Psychological Science*, *27*(2), 169-177. DOI: http://doi.org/10.1177/0956797615615584

van Elk, Noreen (2016, Fall): What's in a Name? Asymmetries in the Evaluation of Religiously Motivated Terrorism and Right-Wing Motivated Violence in the Context of the "Refugee Crisis". *Journal for Deradicalization*, 8, 153-177. URL: http://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/68

van Es, Margaretha A. (2018, June): Muslims Denouncing Violent Extremism: Competing Essentialisms of Islam in Dutch Public Debate. *Journal of Muslims in Europe*, *7*(2), 146-166. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/22117954-12341374

Van Gilder, Bobbi J.; Massey, Zach B. (2014): Islamaphobic Discourse and Interethnic Conflict: The Influence of News Media Coverage of the ISIS Beheadings on Identity Processes and Intergroup Attitudes. In: Steven Gibson; Agnes Lucy Lando (Eds.): *Impact of Communication and the Media on Ethnic Conflict.* Hershey: Information Science Reference, 147-161. DOI: https://doi.org/10.4018/978-1-4666-9728-7.ch009

Vidgen, Bertie; Yasseri, Taha (2020) Detecting Weak and Strong Islamophobic Hate Speech on Social Media. *Journal of Information Technology & Politics*, *17*, 66-78. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19331681.2019.1702607 URL: https://arxiv.org/pdf/1812.10400.pdf

Vidgen, Bertie; Yasseri, Taha; Margetts, Helen (2022): Islamophobes Are Not All the Same! A Study of Far Right Actors on Twitter. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, *17*(1), 1-23. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/18335330.2021.1892166 URL: https://arxiv.org/abs/1910.05794

Vitullo, Alessandra (2021, August): The Online Intersection Among Islamophobia, Populism, and Hate Speech: An Italian Perspective. *Journal of Religion, Media and Digital Culture*, *10*(1), 95-114. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1163/21659214-bja10028

von Sikorski, Christian et al. (2017): "Muslims Are Not Terrorists": Islamic State Coverage, Journalistic Differentiation Between Terrorism and Islam, Fear Reactions, and Attitudes Toward Muslims. *Mass Communication and Society*, *20*(6), 825-848. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/15205436.2017.1342131

Waikar, Prashant (2018): Reading Islamophobia in Hegemonic Neoliberalism Through a Discourse Analysis of Donald Trump's Narratives. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *38*(2), 153-178. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2018.1466490

Waikar, Prashant (2018, Spring): Reading Islamophobia in Hindutva: An Analysis of Narendra Modi's Political Discourse. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *4*(2), 161-180. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.4.2.0161

Welch, Kelly (2016, April). Middle Eastern Terrorist Stereotypes and Anti-Terror Policy Support: The Effect of Perceived Minority Threat. *Race and Justice*, *6*(2), 117-145. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/2153368715590478

Welten, Liselotte; Abbas, Tahir (2021): "We Are Already 1-0 Behind": Perceptions of Dutch Muslims on Islamophobia, Securitisation, and De-Radicalisation. *Critical Studies on Terrorism*, *14*(1), 90-116. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17539153.2021.1883714

West, Keon; Lloyd, Joda (2017): The Role of Labeling and Bias in the Portrayals of Acts of "Terrorism":

Media Representations of Muslims vs. Non-Muslims. *Journal of Muslim Minority Affairs*, *37*(2), 211-222. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13602004.2017.1345103

Williams, Matthew L.; Burnap, Pete (2016, March): Cyberhate on Social Media in the Aftermath of Woolwich: A Case Study in Computational Criminology and Big Data. *The British Journal of Criminology*, *56*(2), 211-238. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/bjc/azv059

Williams, Matthew L. et al. (2019, July): Hate in the Machine: Anti-Black and Anti-Muslim Social Media Posts as Predictors of Offline Racially and Religiously Aggravated Crime. *The British Journal of Criminology, 60*(1), 93-117. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/bjc/azz049

Williams, Michael C. (2003, December): Words, Images, Enemies: Securitization and International Politics. *International Studies Quarterly*, *47*(4), 511-531. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1046/j.0020-8833.2003.00277.x

Williamson, Harley; Murphy, Kristina; Sargeant, Elise (2020): The Grievance-Identity Relationship: Understanding the Role of Identity Processes and Stigmatisation on Muslims' Perceptions of Terrorist Grievances. *Journal of Policing, Intelligence and Counter Terrorism*, *15*(3), 209-227. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/18335330.2020.1817526

Winterbotham, Emily; Pearson, Elizabeth (2016): Different Cities, Shared Stories: A Five-Country Study Challenging Assumptions Around Muslim Women and CVE Interventions. *The RUSI Journal*, *161*(5), 54-65. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03071847.2016.1253377 URL: https://kclpure.kcl.ac.uk/portal/en/publications/different-cities-shared-stories(710618d4-6fd3-4acc-bdee-84e2d262f4a9).html

Wood, Steve; Gardiner, Simon (2021): Policing U.K. Airports and Schedule 7 of the Terrorism Act 2000: The Young Passengers' Perception of Security Measures. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *33*(8), 1621-1642. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2019.1638255

Yang, Aimei; Self, Charles (2015, April): Anti-Muslim Prejudice in the Virtual Space: A Case Study of Blog Network Structure and Message Features of the "Ground Zero Mosque Controversy". *Media, War & Conflict*, *8*(1), 46-69. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1750635214541030

Yendell, Alexander; Pickel, Gert (2020): Islamophobia and Anti-Muslim Feeling in Saxony – Theoretical Approaches and Empirical Findings Based on Population Surveys. *Journal of Contemporary European Studies*, *28*(1), 85-99. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/14782804.2019.1680352

Ylitalo-James, Emma (2020, June): Suspect Community: A Product of the Prevention of Terrorism Acts or a Product of Conflict Dynamics? *Perspectives on Terrorism*, *14*(3), 46-58. URL: https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2020/issue-3/ylitalo-james.pdf

Younes, Anna-Esther (2014, Fall): A Chronicle of a Disappearance: Mapping the Figure of the Muslim in Berlin's Verfassungsschutz Reports (2002-2009). *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(2), 114-142. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.2.0114

Younes, Anna-Esther (2020, Fall): Fighting Anti-Semitism in Contemporary Germany. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *5*(2), 249-266. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/islastudj.5.2.0249

Yusha'u, Muhammad Jameel (2014, March): Nigerian or British: Muslim Identity and the Framing of Umar Farouk Abdulmutallab in the British Press. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *7*(1), 75-92. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr.7.1.75_1

Yusha'u, Muhammad Jameel (2015, June): Extremism or Terrorism: Communicating Islamophobia on YouTube in the Norwegian Attacks. *Journal of Arab & Muslim Media Research*, *8*(2), 171-191. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1386/jammr.8.2.171_1

Zager, Philip (2017, February): Bringing COIN to the Airport: On the Effectiveness of the "Muslim Ban". *Small Wars Journal*, 2/2017. URL: https://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/bringing-coin-to-the-airport-on-

the-effectiveness-of-the-%e2%80%9cmuslim-ban%e2%80%9d

Zainiddinov, Hakim (2016): Racial and Ethnic Differences in Perceptions of Discrimination Among Muslim Americans. *Ethnic and Racial Studies*, *39*(15), 2701-2721. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01419870.2016.1164877

Zainiddinov, Hakim (2021): Divergent Perceptions of Muslim Americans on being Stereotyped as Terrorists. *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression*, *13*(3), 231-249. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2020.1748684

Zainiddinov, Hakim (2021, January): Responses of US-Based Muslim Organizations to being Stereotyped as "Terrorists". *Behavioral Sciences of Terrorism and Political Aggression.* Advance Online Publication. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/19434472.2020.1867222

Zimbardo, Zara (2014, Spring): Cultural Politics of Humor in (De)Normalizing Islamophobic Stereotypes. *Islamophobia Studies Journal*, *2*(1), 59-81. DOI: https://doi.org/10.13169/islastudj.2.1.0059

Zunes, Stephen (2017): Europe's Refugee Crisis, Terrorism, and Islamophobia. *Peace Review*, *29*(1), 1-6. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/10402659.2017.1272275

Grey Literature

Abdalla, Mohamad; Ally, Mustafa; Jabri-Markwell, Rita (2021, September): *The Dehumanisation of "Outgroups" on Facebook and Twitter: Towards a Framework for Assessing Online Hate Organisations and Actors.* (CARR Research Insight Series). URL: https://www.radicalrightanalysis.com/2021/09/28/carr-research-insight-series-dehumanisation-of-outgroups-on-facebook-and-twitter-towards-a-framework-for-assessing-online-hate-organisations-and-actors

Allchorn, William (2021, April): *From Gangs to Groupuscules and Solo-Actor Terrorism: New Zealand Radical Right Narratives and Counter-Narratives in the Context of the Christchurch Attack.* (CARR-Hedayah Radical Right Counter Narratives Project Report). URL: https://www.hedayahcenter.org/resources/reports_and_publications/new_zealand_radical_right_cve_narratives

Amnesty International (2021, October): *From Burning Houses to Burning Bodies: Anti-Muslim Violence, Discrimination and Harassment in Sri Lanka.* (Report ASA 37/4863/2021). URL: https://www.amnesty.org/en/documents/asa37/4863/2021/en

Bishara, Azmi (2016, December): *The Rise of the Right and the Adoption of the Clash of Civilizations: When Democracy Spawns the Antithesis of Liberalism.* (ACRPS Research Paper). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/ResearchAndStudies/Pages/The_Rise_of_the_Right_and_the_Adoption_of_the_Clash_of_Civilizations_When_Democracy_Spawns_the_Antithesis_of_Liberalism.aspx

Bjørgo, Tore; Gjelsvik, Ingvild Magnæs (2017, December): *Right-Wing Extremists and Anti-Islam Activists in Norway: Constraints against Violence.* (C-REX Working Paper Series, No. 3 / 2017). URL: https://www.sv.uio.no/c-rex/english/publications/2017/right-wing-extremists-and-anti-islam-activists-in-.html

Bokhari, Kamran (2015, October): *Countering Violent Extremism and American Muslims.* (GW Program on Extremism Occasional Paper). URL: https://extremism.gwu.edu/sites/g/files/zaxdzs2191/f/downloads/CVE%20Bokhari.pdf

Campana, Aurélie; Tanner, Samuel (2019): *Meanwhile in Canada: Anti-Muslim Ordinary Racism and the Banalization of Far-Right Ideology.* (TSAS Research Report RB 2019-02). URL: https://www.tsas.ca/publications/anti-muslim-ordinary-racism-and-the-banalization-of-far-right-ideology

Cherkaoui, Mohammed (2016, November): *Part 1: The Mediatized Islamophobia in America: Ideological Precursors and Identity Politics.* (Aljazeera Centre for Studies Report). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/

en/reports/2016/11/cloneofpart1the-mediatized-islamophobia-americai-161110090644431.html

Cherkaoui, Mohammed (2016, November): *Part 2: The Mediatized Islamophobia in America: What Is Beyond Othering Muslims?* (Aljazeera Centre for Studies Report). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/ar/node/1494

Demos, Centre for the Analysis of Social Media (2017, April): *Anti-Islamic Content on Twitter.* (Analysis presented at the Mayor of London's Policing and Crime Summit, 24 April, 2017). URL: https://demos.co.uk/project/anti-islamic-content-on-twitter

Ehsan, Muhammad Rakib (2021, September): *Background Briefing – Islamophobia.* (HJS Briefing). URL: https://henryjacksonsociety.org/publications/background-briefing-islamophobia

Eyal, Maya (2018, October): *A Discursive War on Terror: The Case of France.* (ICT Articles). URL: https://www.ict.org.il/Article/2416/A_Discursive_War_on_Terror-The_Case_of_France

Farman, Darius; Nussio, Enzo (2018, May): *Views on Islam in Times of Terrorism.* (CSS Analyses in Security Policy, No. 226). URL: https://css.ethz.ch/en/services/digital-library/articles/article.html/cf8a854d-f053-48aa-928d-dcca07a148a9

Feldman, Matthew; Allchorn, William (2019, May): *A Working Definition of Anti-Muslim Hatred with a Focus on Hate-Crime Work.* (CARR / ACS Report). URL: https://www.radicalrightanalysis.com/2019/05/15/a-working-definition-of-anti-muslim-hatred-summary

Fielitz, Maik et al. (2018, June): *Loving Hate: Anti-Muslim Extremism, Radical Islamism and the Spiral of Polarization.* (Institute for Democracy and Civil Society / ISD Report). URL: https://www.isdglobal.org/wp-content/uploads/2018/06/IDZ_ISD_Research.pdf

Fox, Emma (2018, March): *Profiting from Prejudice: How Mend's "IAM" Campaign Legitimised Extremism.* (HJS Report). URL: https://henryjacksonsociety.org/publications/profiting-from-prejudice-how-mends-iam-campaign-legitimised-extremism

Frampton, Martyn; Goodhart, David; Mahmood, Khalid (2016): *Unsettled Belonging: A Survey of Britain's Muslim Communities.* (Policy Exchange Report). URL: https://policyexchange.org.uk/publication/unsettled-belonging-a-survey-of-britains-muslim-communities

Hate Speech International (HSI) (2015, February): *Hating Muslims: Anti-Muslim Hate Crimes and Terrorism, 2010-2014.* (Report). URL: https://www.hate-speech.org/hating-muslims-a-report-from-hsi

Hedges, Paul (2015, October): *In Defence of Freedom of Speech and Against the Publication of Certain Cartoons.* (RSIS Working Paper No. 294). URL: https://www.rsis.edu.sg/rsis-publication/srp/wp294

Hopkins, Peter; Clayton, John; Tell MAMA (2020, June): *Islamophobia and Anti-Muslim Hatred in North East England.* (Report). URL: https://www.tellmamauk.org/wp-content/uploads/2020/06/ISLAMOPHOBIA-AND-ANTI-MUSLIM-HATRED-IN-NORTH-EAST-ENGLAND-090620.pdf

Institute for Strategic Dialogue (ISD) (2021, July): *The Networks and Narratives of Anti-Refugee Disinformation in Europe.* (Report). URL: https://www.isdglobal.org/isd-publications/the-networks-and-narratives-of-anti-refugee-disinformation-in-europe

Ivandic, Ria; Kirchmaier, Tom; Machin, Stephen (2019, September): Jihadi Attacks, Media, and Local Anti-Muslim Hate Crime. *VOX, CEPR Policy Portal.* URL: https://voxeu.org/article/jihadi-attacks-media-and-local-anti-muslim-hate-crime

Jenkins, John; Frampton, Martyn; Wilson, Tom (2020, November): *Understanding Islamism.* (Policy Exchange Report). URL: https://policyexchange.org.uk/publication/understanding-islamism

Jenkins, John; Phillips, Trevor (2018, December): *Defining Islamophobia.* (Policy Exchange Report). URL:

https://policyexchange.org.uk/publication/defining-islamophobia

Kaldor, Sophie (2021, May): *Far-Right Violent Extremism as a Failure of Status: A New Approach to Extremist Manifestos Through the Lens of Ressentiment.* (ICCT Research Paper). URL: https://icct.nl/publication/far-right-violent-extremism-as-a-failure-of-status-extremist-manifestos-ressentiment

Lažetić, Marina (2021, November): *Migration, Extremism, and Dangerous Blame Games: Developments and Dynamics in Serbia.* (RESOLVE Network Research Report). DOI: https://doi.org/10.37805/wb2021.1

Lee, Benjamin (2016, November): *The Counter Jihad Movement.* (CREST Guide). URL: https://crestresearch.ac.uk/resources/counter-jihad-movement

Lewandowsky, Stephan; Yesilada, Muhsin (2021, January): *Inoculating Against the Spread of Islamophobic and Radical-Islamist Disinformation.* (CREST Report). URL: https://crestresearch.ac.uk/resources/inoculating-against-the-spread-of-islamophobic-and-radical-islamist-disinformation

Lewis, James; Marsden, Sarah (2020, November): *Public Experiences of the UK Counter-Terrorism System.* (CREST Report). URL: https://crestresearch.ac.uk/resources/public-experiences-of-the-uk-counter-terrorism-system

Meleagrou-Hitchens, Alexander; Brun, Hans (2013, March): *A Neo-Nationalist Network: The English Defence League and Europe's Counter-Jihad Movement.* (ICSR Report). URL: https://icsr.info/2013/03/14/icsr-report-a-neo-nationalist-network-the-english-defence-league-and-europes-counter-jihad-movement

Miller, Carl; Smith, Josh; Dale, Jack (2016, August): *Islamophobia on Twitter: March to July 2016.* (DEMOS Report). URL: http://demos.co.uk/project/islamophobia-on-twitter

Molas, Bàrbara; Volk, Sabine (2021, June): *Transatlantic Islamophobia: PEGIDA before and during the Pandemic.* (CARR Insights). URL: https://www.radicalrightanalysis.com/2021/06/14/transatlantic-islamophobia-pegida-before-and-during-the-pandemic

Muslim Public Affairs Council (MPAC) (2007, June): *The Impact of 9/11 on Muslim American Young People: Forming National and Religious Identity in the Age of Terrorism and Islamophobia.* (Special Report). URL: https://www.mpac.org/publications/policy-papers/impact-of-911-on-muslim-american-young-people.php

Nash, Shannon (2021): *Terrorism and the Terrorized: How the "Terrorism" Label is Informed and Applied to a Violent Attack in Canada.* (TSAS Research Brief). URL: https://www.tsas.ca/publications/terrorism-and-the-terrorized-how-the-terrorism-label-is-informed-and-applied-to-a-violent-attack-in-canada

New America, Muslim Diaspora Initiative (2018): *Anti-Muslim Activities in the United States 2012-2018: Violence, Threats, and Discrimination at the Local Level.* (In-Depth Report). URL: https://www.newamerica.org/in-depth/anti-muslim-activity

Newton, Jordan et al. (2021, March): *Polarising Narratives and Deepening Fault Lines: Social Media, Intolerance and Extremism in Four Asian Nations.* (GNET Report). URL: https://gnet-research.org/2021/03/02/polarising-narratives-and-deepening-fault-lines-social-media-intolerance-and-extremism-in-four-asian-nations

Osterberg, Erin (2016, June): *Social Impacts of the Securitized Arrival Experiences of In-Canada Refugee Claimants.* (TSAS Working Paper Series, No. 16-09). URL: https://www.tsas.ca/publications/social-impacts-of-the-securitized-arrival-experiences-of-in-canada-refugee-claimants

Pargeter, Alison (2015, August): *The Rise of ISIS and Islamophobia in the UK.* (Aljazeera Center for Studies Report). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/ar/node/1423

Phillips, Trevor; Jenkins, John; Frampton, Martyn (2019, May): *On Islamophobia: The Problem of Definition.* (Policy Exchange Report). URL: https://policyexchange.org.uk/publication/on-islamophobia

Sutton, Rupert (2016, September): *Myths and Misunderstandings: Understanding Opposition to the Prevent Strategy.* (CRT Report). URL: https://henryjacksonsociety.org/publications/myths-and-misunderstandings-understanding-opposition-to-the-prevent-strategy

Telhami, Shibley (2016, July): *American Attitudes Toward Muslims and Islam.* (Brookings Report). URL: https://www.brookings.edu/research/american-attitudes-toward-muslims-and-islam

Tell MAMA (2018, November): *Gendered Anti-Muslim Hatred and Islamophobia.* (Interim Report 2018). URL: https://tellmamauk.org/wp-content/uploads/resources/Gendered%20anti-Muslim%20Hatred%20and%20Islamophobia%20-%20Tell%20MAMA%20Interim%20Report.pdf

Tell MAMA (2020, March): *The Impact of the Christchurch Terror Attack*. (Interim Report 2019). URL: https://tellmamauk.org/the-impact-of-the-christchurch-terror-attack

Walton, Richard; Wilson, Tom (2019, April): *Islamophobia – Crippling Counter Terrorism.* (Policy Exchange Report). URL: https://policyexchange.org.uk/publication/islamophobia-crippling-counter-terrorism

Welten, Liselotte; Abbas, Tahir (2021, April): *Critical Perspectives on Salafism in the Netherlands.* (ICCT Research Paper). URL: https://icct.nl/publication/critical-perspectives-on-salafism-in-the-netherlands

Yates, Elizabeth; Kane, Sheehan; Miller, Erin (2022): *Anti-Muslim Terrorism in the United States.* (START T2V Project Report). URL: https://www.start.umd.edu/publication/anti-muslim-terrorism-united-states

Yildirim, A. Kadir (2015, November): *Paris Attacks and Syrian Refugee Resettlement Policy.* (Rice University's Baker Institute for Public Policy Issue Brief). URL: https://www.bakerinstitute.org/research/syrian-refugee-resettlement-policy

Note: Whenever retrievable, URLs for freely available versions of subscription-based publications (e.g., self-archived manuscripts in institutional repositories, on professional networking sites, or author homepages) have been provided. Please note, that the content of such Green Open Access documents is not necessarily identical to the official publisher versions (e.g., in case of preprints); it might therefore not have passed through all editorial phases publishers employ to ensure quality control (peer review, copy and layout editing etc.). In some cases, articles may only be cited after obtaining permission by the author(s).

About the Compiler: **Judith Tinnes**, *Ph.D., is a Professional Information Specialist. Since 2011, she works for the Leibniz Institute for Psychology (ZPID). Additionally, she serves as Information Resources Editor to 'Perspectives on Terrorism'. In her editorial role, she regularly compiles bibliographies and other resources for Terrorism Research (for an inventory, visit https://archive.org/details/terrorism-research-bibliographies). She wrote her doctoral thesis on Internet usage of Islamist terrorists and insurgents (focus: media-oriented hostage takings). E-mail: j.tinnes@gmx.de ; Twitter: @CountingLivesPT*

Bibliography: The Conflict in Yemen

Compiled and Selected by David Teiner

Abstract

This bibliography contains books, edited volumes, journal articles, book chapters, theses, grey literature, and other resources on the ongoing conflict in Yemen. It mainly features publications analyzing the Houthi insurgency, the Saudi-led military intervention, and war-related implications for the Yemeni population, regarding lacking basic social services and an ever more unfolding medical crisis as well as famine. Literature on Yemeni cultural life, religion, and economy were included when promising to enhance understanding of the long-lasting conflict.

Keywords: Yemen; Houthis; Southern Transitional Council; Saudi Arabia; Iran; Operation Decisive Storm

NB: All websites were last visited on 06.06.2022 – See also Note for the Reader at the end of this bibliography.

Bibliographies and Other Resources

American Enterprise Institute; Critical Threats Project (2009-): *Yemen File*. URL: https://www.criticalthreats.org/briefs/yemen-file

Baron, Adam; Al-Hamdani, Raiman (n.a.): *The "Proxy War" Prism on Yemen: View From the City of Taiz.* (New America regularly updated resource). URL: https://www.newamerica.org/international-security/reports/the-proxy-war-prism-on-yemen/

Bergen, Peter; Sterman, David; Salyk-Virk, Melissa (2021, March-): *America's Counterterrorism Wars: Tracking the United States's Drone Strikes and Other Operations in Pakistan, Yemen, Somalia, and Libya*. (New America regularly updated resource). URL: https://www.newamerica.org/international-security/reports/americas-counterterrorism-wars

Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) (n.a.): *Yemen's Tragedy: War, Stalemate, and Suffering*. (CFR Backgrounder, regularly updated resource). URL: https://www.cfr.org/backgrounder/yemen-crisis

Counter Extremism Project (CEP) (n.a.): *Yemen: Extremism and Terrorism*. (CEP regularly updated resource). URL: https://www.counterextremism.com/countries/yemen

International Crisis Group (ICG) (n.a. -): *How Yemen's War Economy Undermines Peace Efforts*. (ICG regularly updated resource). URL: https://yemenconflict.crisisgroup.org/

Robinson, Kali (n.a.): *Yemen's Tragedy: War, Stalemate, and Suffering*. (CfR Backgrounder, regularly updated resource). URL: https://www.cfr.org/backgrounder/yemen-crisis

Saferworld (n.a.): *Yemen*. (Saferworld regularly updated resource URL: https://www.saferworld.org.uk/yemen/yemen

Sana'a Center for Strategic Studies (2014-): *Homepage*. URL: https://sanaacenter.org

UNICEF (n.a.): Yemen Crisis. (Regularly updated resource). URL: https://www.unicef.org/emergencies/yemen-crisis

Books and Edited Volumes

Albrecht, Holger; Croissant; Aurel; Lawson, Fred H. (Eds.) (2016): *Armies and Insurgencies in the Arab Spring*. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press.

Augustin, Anne-Linda Amira (2021): *South Yemen's Independence Struggle: Generations of Resistance*. Cairo/New York: American University in Cairo Press.

Berman, Eli; Lake, David A. (2019): *Proxy Wars: Suppressing Violence Through Local Agents*. Ithaca: Cornell University Press.

Blumi, Isa (2018): *Destroying Yemen: What Chaos in Arabia Tells Us about the World*. Berkeley: University of California Press.

Bonnefoy, Laurent (2011): *Salafism in Yemen: Transnationalism and Religious Identity*. London: Hurst & Company.

Bonnefoy, Laurent (2018): *Yemen and the World: Beyond Insecurity*. (Comparative Politics and International Studies). Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Boucek, Christopher; Ottaway, Marina (2010): *Yemen on the Brink*. Washington, D.C.: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace.

Brandt, Marieke (2017): *Tribes and Politics in Yemen: A History of the Houthi Conflict*. London: Hurst & Company.

Brown, David; Murray, Donette; Riemann, Malte; Rossi, Norma; Smith, Martin A. (2021): *Violent Non-State Actors in Modern Conflict*. Havant: Howgate Publishing.

Burns, Sean (2018): *Revolts and the Military in the Arab Spring: Popular Uprisings and the Politics of Repression*. London: I.B. Tauris.

Burton, Guy (2020): *China and Middle East Conflicts: Responding to War and Rivalry From the Cold War to the Present*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Carapico, Sheila (2016): *Arabia Incognita: Dispatches From Yemen and the Gulf*. Washington D.C.: Just World Books.

Cavatorta, Francesco; Merone, Fabio (2017): *Salafism After the Arab Awakening: Contending with People's Power*. New York: Oxford University Press.

Clark, Victoria (2010): *Yemen: Dancing on the Head of Snakes*. New Haven: Yale University Press.

Della Porta, Donatella; Donker, Teije Hidde; Hall, Bogumila; Poljarevic, Emin; Ritter, Daniel P. (2018): *Social Movements and Civil War: When Protests for Democratization Fail*. (Series: Routledge Studies in Civil Wars and Intra-State Conflict). Abingdon: Routledge.

Fraihat, Ibrahim (2016): *Unfinished Revolutions: Yemen, Libya, and Tunisia after the Arab Spring*. New Haven: Yale University Press.

Gisselquist, Rachel M. (2018): *Development Assistance for Peacebuilding*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Gueraiche, William; Alexander, Kristian (2022): *Facets of Security in the United Arab Emirates*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Guidero, Amanda; Hallward, Maia Carter (2019): *Global Responses to Conflict and Crisis in Syria and Yemen*. Cham: Palgrave Pivot/Springer Nature.

Gunaratna, Rohan; Hussin, Sabariah (Eds.) (2020): *Terrorist Deradicalisation in Global Contexts: Success,*

Failure and Continuity. (Series: Routledge Studies in the Politics of Disorder and Instability). Abingdon: Routledge.

Heinze, Marie-Christine (2018): *Yemen and the Search for Stability: Power, Politics and Society After the Arab Spring*. London: I.B. Tauris:

Hill, Ginny (2017): *Yemen Endures: Civil War, Saudi Adventurism and the Future of Arabia*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Holliday, Shabnam J.; Leech, Philip (Eds.) (2016): *Political Identities and Popular Uprisings in the Middle East*. Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield Publishers.

Kamrava, Mehran (2014): *Beyond the Arab Spring: The Evolving Ruling Bargain in the Middle East*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Lackner, Helen (2014): *Why Yemen Matters: A Society in Transition*. London: Saqi in Association with London Middle East Institute, SOAS, and British-Yemeni Society.

Lackner, Helen (2018): *Yemen in Crisis: Autocracy, Neo-Liberalism and the Disintegration of a State*. London: ‎Saqi Books.

Lackner, Helen; Varisco, Daniel Martin (2017): *Yemen and the Gulf States: The Making of a Crisis*. Berlin: Gerlach Press.

Martin, Mary; Bojicic-Dzelilovic, Vesna (2019): *Whole-of-Society Peacebuilding*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Natil, Ibrahim (2021): *Youth Civic Engagement and Local Peacebuilding in the Middle East and North Africa: Prospects and Challenges for Community Development*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Orkaby, Asher (2021): *Yemen What Everyone Needs to Know*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Petersen, Tore (2019): *Israel in a Turbulent Region: Security and Foreign Policy*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Polese, Abel; Santini Hanau, Ruth (2019*): Rethinking Statehood in the Middle East and North Africa Security, Sovereignty and New Political Orders*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Puri, Hardeep Singh (2016): *Perilous Interventions: The Security Council and the Politics of Chaos*. New York: Harper Collins.

Rabi, Uzi (2015): *Yemen: Revolution, Civil War and Unification*. (Series: Library of Modern Middle East Studies, Vol. 160). London: I.B. Tauris.

Rausch, Colette; Banar, Elaine; Gross, Adalbert; Hartmann, Michael E.; Isser, Deborah; Mackay, Andrew; O'Connor, Vivienne; Ralston, David C.; Stevenson, Thomas (Eds.) (2017, July): *Fighting Serious Crimes: Strategies and Tactics for Conflict-Affected Societies*. Washington D.C.: United States Institute of Peace.

Roberts, Adam; Willis, Michael, J.; McCarthy, Rory; Garton Ash, Timothy (Eds.) (2016): *Civil Resistance in the Arab Spring: Triumphs and Disasters*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Rundell, David (2020): *Vision or Mirage: Saudi Arabia at the Crossroads*. London: I.B. Tauris.

Samaan, Jean-Loup (2020): *Nonstate Actors and Anti-Access/Area Denial Strategies: The Coming Challenge*. (Series: SSI Monographs). Carlisle Barracks: Strategic Studies Institute. URL: https://press.armywarcollege.edu/monographs/916/

Santini Hanau, Ruth; Polese, Abel; Kevlihann, Rob (2021*): Limited Statehood and Informal Governance in the Middle East and Africa*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Scham, Sandra (2018): *Extremism, Ancient and Modern: Insurgency, Terror and Empire in the Middle East*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Seliktar, Ofira; Rezaei, Farhad (2020): *Iran, Revolution, and Proxy Wars*. (Middle East Today). Cham: Palgrave Macmillan/Springer Nature.

Taspinar, Ömer (2020): London: *What the West is Getting Wrong About the Middle East: Why Islam is Not the Problem*. I.B. Tauris.

Terrill, W. Andrew (2011, January): *The Conflicts in Yemen and U.S. National Security*. (Series: SSI Monographs). Carlisle Barracks: Strategic Studies Institute. URL: https://publications.armywarcollege.edu/pubs/2119.pdf

Terrill, W. Andrew (2015, October): *Arab Threat Perceptions and the Future of the U.S. Military Presence in the Middle East*. (Series: SSI Monographs). Carlisle Barracks: Strategic Studies Institute. URL: https://press.armywarcollege.edu/monographs/439/

The International Institute for Strategic Studies (Ed.) (IISS): *Iran's Networks of Influence in the Middle East*. Abingdon: Routledge.

Uskowi, Nader (2019): *Temperature Rising: Iran's Revolutionary Guards and Wars in the Middle East*. Lanham: Rowman & Littlefield.

Wilkinson, Benedict (2020): *Scripts of Terror: The Stories Terrorists Tell Themselves*. London: Hurst & Company.

Worth, Robert (2016): *A Rage for Order: The Middle East in Turmoil, From Tahrir Square to ISIS*. New York: Farrar, Straus and Giroux.

Theses

Johnson, Ryan (2015, March): *Yemen: Comparative Insurgency and Counterinsurgency*. (Master's Thesis, Naval Postgraduate School, Monterey, United States). URL: http://hdl.handle.net/10945/45200

Malmgren, Victor (2021): *The Reconceptualized War: A Critical Analysis of the New War Theory Through a Case Study of the Yemen War*. (Master's Thesis, Linköping University, Linköping, Sweden). URL: http://liu.diva-portal.org/smash/record.jsf?pid=diva2%3A1576234&dswid=5346

Rinner, Theresa (2011, May): *Staatszerfall im Jemen?! Der Jemen als neues Sorgenkind der Internationalen Gemeinschaft*. (Master's Thesis, Vienna University, Vienna, Austria). URL: http://othes.univie.ac.at/14393

Sarwar, Saif (2020): *Interrogating Britain in Yemen: Humanitarianism & Counterterrorism in the (Inter) National Interest?* (Master's Thesis, Leiden University, Leiden, Netherlands). URL: https://studenttheses.universiteitleiden.nl/handle/1887/85201

Journal Articles and Book Chapters

Adelkah, Nima (2015, June): Iranian Perspectives on Yemen's Houthis. *Terrorism Monitor*, *13*(13), 4-5. URL: https://jamestown.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/06/TerrorismMonitorVol13Issue13_01.pdf

Adra, Najwa (2015, Spring): Why Yemen Matters: A Society in Transition ed. by Helen Lackner. (Book Review). *The Middle East Journal*, *69*(2), 316-318. URL: https://muse.jhu.edu/article/579585

Albrecht, Holger; Ohl, Dorothy (2016, March): Exit, Resistance, Loyalty: Military Behavior During Unrest in Authoritarian Regimes. *Perspectives on Politics*, *14*(1), 38-52. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/S1537592715003217

Ali, Hassanein (2020): COVID-19 and Civil Wars in the Arab World: The Cases of Syria, Libya and Yemen. *Asian Affairs*, *51*(4), 838-855. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03068374.2020.1837540

Al-Kohlani, Sumaia A.; Crisanti, Carlin C.; Merolla, Jennifer L. (2021, October): Droned Out? Counterterrorism Policies in Yemen. *Middle East Policy*, *28*(2), 130-146. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/mepo.12557

Alley, April (2013): Assessing (In)Security after the Arab Spring: The Case of Yemen. *PS: Political Science & Politics*, *46*(4), 721-726. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/S1049096513001182

Alwazir, Atiaf Z. (2016): Yemen's Enduring Resistance: Youth Between Politics and Informal Mobilization. *Mediterranean Politics*, *21*(1: Dynamics of Transformation, Elite Change and New Social Mobilization in the Arab World), 170-191. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13629395.2015.1081446

Amin, Abu (2015, August): Crisis in Yemen and Countering Violence. *Counter-Terrorist Trends and Analyses*, *7*(7), 18-22. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/26351372

Ardemagni, Eleonora (2020): Yemen's Defence Structure: Hybridity and Patronage After the State. *Journal of Arabian Studies*, *10*(1), 72-89. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/21534764.2020.1791308

Bachman, Jeffrey (2019): A 'Synchronised Attack' on Life:Tthe Saudi-Led Coalition's 'Hidden and Holistic' Genocide in Yemen and the Shared Responsibility of the US and UK. *Third World Quarterly*, *40*(2): Empire to Globalisation: Violence and the Making of the Third World), 298-316. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01436597.2018.1539910

Bar, Shmuel (2020): The Re-Tribalisation of the Middle East. *Comparative Strategy*, *39*(2), 128-144. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01495933.2020.1718984

Boucek, Christopher; Revkin, Mara (2011, March): The Unraveling of the Salih Regime in Yemen. *CTC Sentinel*, *4*(3), 1-4. URL: https://ctc.westpoint.edu/march-2011/

Brandon, James (2014, December): From Obscurity to Dominance: The Continuing Rise of Yemen's al-Houthi Movement. *Terrorism Monitor*, *12*(23), 7-9. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/from-obscurity-to-dominance-the-continuing-rise-of-yemens-al-houthi-movement/

Brandon, James; Heras, Nicholas A. (2015, October): Saudi Arabia's Yemen Intervention: A High-Risk Gamble? *Terrorism Monitor*, *13*(20), 8-10. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/saudi-arabias-yemen-intervention-a-high-risk-gamble

Bunker, Robert J.; Keshavarz, Alma (2021, April): "Made in Yemen:" Houthi Exhibition Showcase New Drones, Missiles, and Naval Mines. *Small Wars Journal*, 04/2021. URL: https://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/made-yemen-houthi-exhibition-showcase-new-drones-missiles-and-naval-mines

Buys, Elinor; Garwoood-Gowers, Andrew (2018, October): The (Ir)Relevance of Human Suffering: Humanitarian Intervention and Saudi Arabia's Operation Decisive Storm in Yemen. *Journal of Conflict & Security Law*, *24*(1), 1-33. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/jcsl/kry019

Byers, Andrew; Stewart, Faith (2018, January): Yemen: An Escapable Disaster - Why the United States Should Avoid Military Intervention. *Small Wars Journal*, 01/2018. URL: https://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/yemen-escapable-disaster-why-united-states-should-avoid-military-intervention

Byman, Daniel (2018): Yemen's Disastrous War. *Survival*, *60*(5), 141-158. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/00396338.2018.1518376

Carlino, Ludovico (2014, March): Yemen's Southern Insurgency is Undermining the Political Transition. *Terrorism Monitor*, *12*(5), 3-4. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/yemens-southern-insurgency-is-undermining-the-political-transition/#.UzxG0tcamws

Carment, David; Landry, Joe; Samy, Yiagadeesen; Shaw, Scott (2015): Towards a Theory of Fragile State

Transitions: Evidence from Yemen, Bangladesh and Laos. *Third World Quarterly*, *36*(7), 1316-1332. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01436597.2015.1037830

Carolino, Ludovico (2018, April): Detained Senior Commander Reveals Islamic State Plans to Revive Yemen Campaign. *Militant Leadership Monitor*, *9*(3), n.a. URL: https://jamestown.org/brief/detained-senior-commander-reveals-islamic-state-plans-to-revive-yemen-campaign/

Challand, Benoit; Rogers, Joshua (2020, December): The Political Economy of Local Governance in Yemen: Past and Present. *Contemporary Arab Affairs*, *13*(4), 45-69. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1525/caa.2020.13.4.45

Clausen, Maria-Louise (2015): Understanding the Crisis in Yemen: Evaluating Competing Narratives. *The International Spectator*, *50*(3), 16-29. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03932729.2015.1053707

Clausen, Maria-Louise (2018): Competing for Control over the State: The Case of Yemen. *Small Wars & Insurgencies*, *29*(3: Limited Statehood and Its Security Implications for the Fragmentation of Political Order in the Middle East and North Africa), 560-578. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09592318.2018.1455792

Clausen, Maria-Louise (2019): Justifying Military Intervention: Yemen as a Failed State. *Third World Quarterly*, *40*(3), 488-502. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01436597.2019.1573141

Clausen, Maria-Louise (2019, November): Sectarianisation of a Multidimensional Conflict: A Reply to Durac. *Global Discourse*, *9*(4), 675-677. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1332/204378919X15718899016255

Clausen, Maria-Louise (2020, April): Decentralization as a Strategy of Regime Maintenance: The Case of Yemen. *Public Administration and Development*, *40*(2), 119-128. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1002/pad.1880

Cole, Jennifer; Alsabri, Mohammed; Alsakkaf, Luai M.; Alhaderi, Ayman; Amin, Mody; Nightingale, Brandon (2021, July): Conflict, Collapse and Covid-19: Lessons From Yemen on Elevated Disease Risk in Regions Under Stress. *The RUSI Journal*, *166*(3), 10-19. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03071847.2021.1952106

Crespo, Ricardo A. (2020): Currency Warfare in the Middle East: Currency Counterfeiting in the 1953 Iranian Coup, the 1990–1991 Gulf War, and Yemen's Current Civil War. *The Journal of the Middle East and Africa*, *11*(4), 413-429. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/21520844.2020.1843319

Dillon, Leevia; Hayes, Brittany E.; Freilich, Joshua D.; Chermak, Steven M. (2019): Gender Differences in Worry about a Terrorist Attack: A Cross-National Examination of Individual- and National-Level Factors. *Women & Criminal Justice*, *29*(4-5), 221-241. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/08974454.2018.1528199

Dogan-Akkas, Betul (2021): The UAE's Foreign Policymaking in Yemen: From Bandwagoning to Buck-Passing. *Third World Quarterly*, *42*(4), 717-735. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01436597.2020.1842730

Dostal, Jörg Michael: From Fragile to Collapsed Statehood: The Case of the Republic of Yemen (1990-2020). *Korean Journal of Policy Studies*, *36*(1), 69-84. URL: https://www.ssoar.info/ssoar/handle/document/72262

Drew, Phillip J. (2019, February): Blockade? A Legal Assessment of the Maritime Interdiction of Yemen's Ports. *Journal of Conflict & Security Law*, *24*(1), 35-52. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/jcsl/krz001

Durac, Vincent (2019, November): The Limits of the Sectarian Narrative in Yemen. *Global Discourse*, *9*(4), 655-673. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1332/204378919X15718898814430

Edwards, Aaron (2018): 'Fighting Out Its Own Complex and Fatal Destiny'? On the Limitations on the Use of Force in Yemen. In: Timothy Clack; Robert Johnson (Eds.): *Before Military Intervention: Upstream Stabilisation in Theory and Practice*. Cham: Palgrave Macmillan, 79-97.

Egel, Daniel (2013, March): Tribal Heterogeneity and the Allocation of Publicly Provided Goods: Evidence from Yemen. *Journal of Development Economics*, *101*(March), 228-232. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jdeveco.2012.10.008

Elayah, Moosa; van Kempen, Luuk; Schulpen, Lau (2020): Adding to the Controversy? Civil Society's Evaluation of the National Conference Dialogue in Yemen. *Journal of Intervention and Statebuilding*, *14*(3), 431-458. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/17502977.2019.1703491

Esfandiary, Dina; Tabatabai, Ariane (2016): Yemen: An Opportunity for Iran–Saudi Dialogue? *The Washington Quarterly*, *39*(2), 155-174. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/0163660X.2016.1204415

Feierstein, Gerald (2017): Is There a Path Out of the Yemen Conflict? Why it Matters. *PRISM*, *7*(1), 16-31. URL: https://cco.ndu.edu/Portals/96/Documents/prism/prism_7-1/PRISM%20V7%20N1%20-web.pdf?ver=2017-09-15-104715-833

Ferro, Luca; Ruys, Tom (2018): The Saudi-Led Military Intervention in Yemen's Civil War. In: Tom Ruys; Olivier Corten; Alexandra Hofer (Eds.): *The Use of Force in International Law: A Case-Based Approach*. Oxford: Oxford University Press, n.a.

Forster, Robert (2017, September): The Southern Transitional Council: Implications for Yemen's Peace Process. *Middle East Policy*, *24*(3), 133-144. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/mepo.12295

Forster, Robert (2017, Summer): Toward a Comprehensive Solution? Yemen's Two-Year Peace Process. *The Middle East Journal*, *71*(3), 479-488.URL: muse.jhu.edu/article/666508

Frisch, Hillel (2021, Summer): Rethinking the "Arab Spring": Winners and Losers. *Middle East Quarterly*, *28*(3), 1-11. URL: https://www.meforum.org/62397/rethinking-the-arab-spring-winners-and-losers

Ghoshal, Debalina (2018, March): Houthi Missile Attacks and the Many Influences on Yemen's Conflict. *Terrorism Monitor*, *16*(5), 6-7. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/houthi-missile-attacks-many-influences-yemens-conflict/

Gledhill, John (2017, April): When State Capacity Dissolves: Explaining Variation in Violent Conflict and Conflict Moderation. *European Journal of International Security*, *2*(2), 153-178. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/eis.2017.1

Hartshorn, Ian M.; Yadav Philbrick, Stacey (2020): (Re)Constituting Community: Takfir and Institutional Design in Tunisia and Yemen. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, *32*(5), 970-987. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/09546553.2017.1419194

Hathaway, Oona A.; Haviland, Aaron; Kethireddy, Srinath Reddy; Yamamoto, Alyssa T. (2019): Yemen: Is the U.S. Breaking the Law? *Harvard National Security Journal*, *10* (2019), 1-74. URL: https://harvardnsj.org/wp-content/uploads/sites/13/2019/02/Yemen-Is-the-U.S.-Breaking-the-Law.pdf

Haugstvedt, Håvard; Jacobsen, Jan Otto (2020, October): Taking Fourth-Generation Warfare to the Skies? An Empirical Exploration of Non-State Actors' Use of Weaponized Unmanned Aerial Vehicles (UAVs—'Drones'). *Perspectives on Terrorism*, *14*(5), 26-40. URL: https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2020/issue-5/haugstvedt-and-jacobsen.pdf

Heibach, Jens (2015): Contesting the Monopoly of Interpretation: The Uneasy Relationship between Ulama and Sunni Parties in Yemen. *Middle Eastern Studies*, *51*(4), 563-584. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/00263206.2015.1012505

Heibach, Jens; Transfeld, Mareike (2018): Opposition Dynamism Under Authoritarianism: The Case of Yemen, 1994–2011. *Democratization*, *25*(4), 597-613. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13510347.2017.1404578

Heng, Yee-Kuang (2018): The Continuing Resonance of the War as Risk Management Perspective for Understanding Military Interventions. *Contemporary Security Policy*, *39*(4), 544-558. DOI: https://doi.org/10.

1080/13523260.2018.1494670

Heras, Nicholas A. (2017, July): Shaykh Abd al-Wahab: Saudi Arabia's Frontline Partner in Yemen. *Militant Leadership Monitor*, *8*(6), n.a. URL: https://jamestown.org/brief/shaykh-abd-al-wahab-saudi-arabias-frontline-partner-yemen/

Heras, Nicholas A. (2017, June): Aden's Governor in Opposition: A look at Southern Yemeni Secessionist Leader Aidaroos al-Zubaydi. *Militant Leadership Monitor*, *8*(5), n.a. URL: https://jamestown.org/brief/adens-governor-opposition-look-southern-yemeni-secessionist-leader-aidaroos-al-zubaydi/

Heras, Nicholas A. (2017, October): Sudan's Controversial Rapid Support Forces Bolster Saudi Efforts in Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *15*(20), 3-5. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/sudans-controversial-rapid-support-forces-bolsters-saudi-efforts-yemen/

Heras, Nicholas A. (2018, April): A Profile of Emirati Proxy and South Yemen Separatist Abu al-Yamama al-Yaefi. *Militant Leadership Monitor*, *9*(3), n.a. URL: https://jamestown.org/brief/a-profile-of-emirati-proxy-and-south-yemen-separatist-abu-al-yamama-al-yaefi/

Heras, Nicholas A. (2018, July): The Tihama Resistance Council: Muhammad Ammar Muamen's Fight for al-Hudaydah. *Militant Leadership Monitor*, *9*(6), n.a. URL: https://jamestown.org/brief/the-tihama-resistance-council-muhammad-ammar-muamens-fight-for-al-hudaydah/

Heras, Nicholas A. (2018, June): 'Security Belt': The UAE's Tribal Counterterrorism Strategy in Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *16*(12), 7-11. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/security-belt-the-uaes-tribal-counterterrorism-strategy-in-yemen/

Heras, Nicholas A. (2018, June): Securing Southern Yemen for the UAE: Abu al-Abbas and the Battle for Taiz. *Militant Leadership Monitor*, *9*(5), n.a. URL: https://jamestown.org/brief/securing-southern-yemen-for-the-uae-abu-al-abbas-and-the-battle-for-taiz/

Hill, Ginny (2010): What is Happening in Yemen? *Survival*, *52*(2), 105-116. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/00396331003764637

Hokayem, Emile; Roberts, David B. (2016): The War in Yemen. *Survival*, *58*(6), 157-186. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/00396338.2016.1257202

Horton, Michael (2015, November): The Houthis' Counter-Offensive in Yemen: Strategy, Aims and Outcomes. *Terrorism Monitor*, *13*(22), 6-7. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/the-houthis-counter-offensive-in-yemen-strategy-aims-and-outcomes/

Horton, Michael (2016, February): Capitalizing on Chaos: AQAP Advances in Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *15*(4), 8-12. URL: https://jamestown.org/wp-content/uploads/2016/02/February_19__2016_TM_03.pdf

Horton, Michael (2016, November): An Unwinnable War: The Houthis, Saudi Arabia and the Future of Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *14*(22), 8-13: URL: https://jamestown.org/program/unwinnable-war-houthis-saudi-arabia-future-yemen/#sthash.phF2Ljab.dpuf

Horton, Michael (2017, June): Yemen: A Dangerous Regional Arms Bazaar. *Terrorism Monitor*, *15*(12), 3-5. URL: https://jamestown.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/06/Terrorism-Monitor-June-16-2017.pdf

Horton, Michael (2017, May): The Battle for Yemen: A Quagmire for Saudi Arabia and the UAE. *Terrorism Monitor*, *15*(10), 8-12. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/battle-yemen-quagmire-saudi-arabia-uae/

Horton, Michael (2018, February): Can the UAE and its Security Forces Avoid a Wrong Turn in Yemen? *CTC Sentinel*, *11*(2), 15-19. URL: https://ctc.usma.edu/wp-content/uploads/2018/02/CTC-Sentinel_Vol11Iss2-2.pdf

Horton, Michael (2020, April): Arms From Yemen Will Fuel Conflict in the Horn of Africa. *Terrorism*

Monitor, *18*(8), 3-5. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/arms-from-yemen-will-fuel-conflict-in-the-horn-of-africa/

Horton, Michael (2020, July): Gateway to Yemen: The Battle for the Tihama. *Terrorism Monitor*, *18*(14), 7-9. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/gateway-to-yemen-the-battle-for-the-tihama/

Horton, Michael (2020, March): The Houthi's War to Lose: The Battle for Marib. *Terrorism Monitor*, *18*(6), 3-4. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/the-houthis-war-to-lose-the-battle-for-marib/

Horton, Michael (2020, November): Yemen's War Tests Oman's Neutrality: Focusing on the Saudi Footprint in al-Mahra. *Terrorism Monitor*, *18*(20), 3-5. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/yemens-war-tests-omans-neutrality-focusing-on-the-saudi-footprint-in-al-mahra/

Horton, Michael (2021): Yemen's Houthis Close in on Marib. *Terrorism Monitor*, *19*(19), 5-7. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/houthi-militants-in-ansar-allah-move-toward-marib-in-yemen/

Horton, Michael (2021, March): Yemen's Emerging Political Coalitions: A First Step Toward De-Escalation? *Terrorism Monitor*, *19*(6), 7-10. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/yemens-emerging-political-coalitions-a-first-step-toward-de-escalation/

Hughes, Geraint (2015, Winter): A Proxy War in Arabia: The Dhofar Insurgency and Cross-Border Raids Into South Yemen. *The Middle East Journal*, *69*(1), 91-104. URL: https://muse.jhu.edu/article/566239

Hursh, John (2020): International Humanitarian Law Violations, Legal Responsibility, and US Military Support to the Saudi Coalition in Yemen: A Cautionary Tale. J*ournal on the Use of Force and International Law*, *7*(1: Military Assistance on Request [Part 1]), 122-155. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/20531702.2020.1782664

Issaev, Leonid; Korotayev, Andrey (2020): Russia's Policy Towards the Middle East: The Case of Yemen. *The International Spectator*, *55*(3), 132-147. URL: https://doi.org/10.1080/03932729.2020.1790258

Jaboori, Rafid (2019, May): Governor of Socotra Vows to Confront UAE and Allies. *Terrorism Monitor*, *17*(9), 7-9. URL: https://jamestown.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/05/TM-May-7-2019-Issue-.pdf

Juneau, Thomas (2016, May): Iran's Policy towards the Houthis in Yemen: A Limited Return on a Modest Investment. *International Affairs*, *92*(3), 647-663. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/1468-2346.12599

Juneau, Thomas (2020): The UAE and the War in Yemen: From Surge to Recalibration. *Survival*, *62*(4), 183-208. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/00396338.2020.1792135

Kadri, Jude (2010, December): The Geopolitics of the Yemen War during the Corona Pandemic: An Althusserian Approach. *Contemporary Arab Affairs*, *13*(4), 24-44. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1525/caa.2020.13.4.24

Kadri, Jude (2021, April): The Collapse of Yemen's Sovereignty by Permanent Violence: A Means of both Production and Consumption of Value. *Arab Studies Quarterly*, *43*(2), 98-120. URL: https://www.jstor.org/stable/10.13169/arabstudquar.43.2.0098

Kamrava, Mehran (2018): Multipolarity and Instability in the Middle East. *Orbis*, *62*(4), 598-616. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.orbis.2018.08.003

Kendall, Elisabeth (2019, February): The Failing Islamic State within the Failed State of Yemen. *Perspectives on Terrorism*, *13*(1), 78-87. URL: https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/binaries/content/assets/customsites/perspectives-on-terrorism/2019/issue-1/kendall.pdf

Kendall, Elisabeth (2022): Jihadi Militancy and Houthi Insurgency in Yemen. In: Michael A. Sheehan; Erich Marquardt; Liam Collins (Eds.): *Routledge Handbook of U.S. Counterterrorism and Irregular Warfare Operations*. (Series: Routledge Handbooks). Abingdon: Routledge, 83-94.

Khoury, Nabeel A. (2014): Yemen: In Search of a Coherent U.S. Policy. *Middle East Policy*, *21*(2), 100-110. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/mepo.12074

Knights, Michael (2018, September): The Houthi War Machine: From Guerrilla War to State Capture. *CTC Sentinel*, *11*(8), 15-23. URL: https://ctc.usma.edu/houthi-war-machine-guerrilla-war-state-capture/

Lackner, Helen (2020): Global Warming, the Environmental Crisis and Social Justice in Yemen. *Asian Affairs*, *51*(4), 859-874. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03068374.2020.1835327

Laqueur, Walter; Wall, Christopher (2018): Economic Explanations of Terrorism. In: Walter Laqueur; Christopher Wall (Eds.): *The Future of Terrorism: ISIS, Al-Qaeda, and the Alt-Right*. New York: Thomas Dunne Books, 206-218.

Lewis, Alexandra (2013): Violence in Yemen: Thinking About Violence in Fragile States Beyond the Confines of Conflict and Terrorism. *Stability*, *28*(1), Art. 13. URL: https://www.stabilityjournal.org/articles/10.5334/sta.az/

Lynch, Marc (2016, October): Failed States and Ungoverned Spaces. *The ANNALS of the American Academy of Political and Social Science*, *668*(1), 24-35. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0002716216666028

Maletta, Giovanna (2021): Seeking a Responsible Arms Trade to Reduce Human Suffering in Yemen. *The International Spectator*, *56*(1), 73-91. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03932729.2021.1876862

McGregor, Andrew (2016, April): Saudi Arabia's Intervention in Yemen Suggests a Troubled Future for the Kingdom's Anti-Terror Coalition. *Terrorism Monitor*, *14*(8), 8-11. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/saudi-arabias-intervention-in-yemen-suggests-a-troubled-future-for-the-kingdoms-anti-terror-coalition/#.Vz4IrJ797tQ

Meskell, Lynn; Isakhan, Benjamin (2020): UNESCO, World Heritage and the Gridlock Over Yemen. *Third World Quarterly*, *41*(10), 1776-1791. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01436597.2020.1784000

Nimmo, Ben (2016): Lessons from the Air Campaigns Over Libya, Syria, and Yemen. *Parameters*, *46*(1), 81-95. DOI: https://doi.org/10.55540/0031-1723.2826

Nußberger, Benjamin (2017): Military Strikes in Yemen in 2015: Intervention by Invitation and Self-Defence in the Course of Yemen's 'Model Transitional Process'. *Journal of the Use of Force in International Law*, *4*(1), 110-160. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/20531702.2017.1256565

Nylen, Alexandria J. (2019, November): Frontier Justice: International Law and 'Lawless' Spaces in the "War on Terror". *European Journal of International Relations*, *26*(3), 627-659. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177%2F1354066119883682

Ordeman, Tom (2019, July): The Role of Khat in Yemen's Humanitarian Crisis. *Small Wars Journal*, 07/2022. URL: https://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/role-khat-yemens-humanitarian-crisis

Oruc, Nurgul (2020, December): Digitally Mediated Art in the War Zone: The Aesthetics of Resilience in Yemen. *CyberOrient*, *14*(2), 4-37. URL: https://cyberorient.net/2020/12/15/digitally-mediated-art-in-the-war-zone-the-aesthetics-of-resilience-in-yemen/

Paffenholz. Thania; Ross, Nick (2016, March): Inclusive Political Settlements: New Insights from Yemen's National Dialogue. *PRISM*, *6*(1), 199-210. URL: https://cco.ndu.edu/PRISM/PRISM-volume-6-no1/Article/685099/inclusive-political-settlements-new-insights-from-yemens-national-dialogue/

Parker, Tyler B. (2021, October): Transforming Yemen? Divergent Saudi and Emirati Intervention Policies. *Middle East Policy*, *28*(3-4), 159-171. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/mepo.12573

Perkins, Brian M. (2017): Yemen: Between Revolution and Regression. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, *40*(4), 300-317. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/1057610X.2016.1205368

Perkins, Brian M. (2018, November): Khashoggi, the Hudaydah Offensive and Prospects for Peace in Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *16*(22), 3-5. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/khashoggi-the-hudaydah-offensive-and-prospects-for-peace-in-yemen/

Perkins, Brian M. (2019, December): Islamic State and AQAP Could Exploit Disorder in Southern Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *17*(23), 5-7. URL: https://jamestown.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/12/TM-Dec.-17-2019-Issue.pdf

Perkins, Brian M. (2019, July): US-Iran Tensions Overshadow Houthi Agenda in War in Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *17*(13), 7-8. URL: https://jamestown.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/07/TM-July-3-2019-1-1.pdf

Perkins, Brian M. (2019, March): Saudi Arabia and the UAE in al-Mahra: Securing Interests, Disrupting Local Order, and Shaping a Southern Military. *Terrorism Monitor*, *17*(4), 3-6. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/saudi-arabia-and-the-uae-in-al-mahra-securing-interests-disrupting-local-order-and-shaping-a-southern-military/

Perkins, Brian M. (2019, October): Implications of the Jeddah Agreement on the War in Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *17*(20), 5-6. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/implications-of-the-jeddah-agreement-on-the-war-in-yemen/

Perkins, Brian M. (2019, September): Some Old, Some New: Grievances, Players, and Backers in the Conflict in Southern Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *17*(17), 7-10. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/some-old-some-new-grievances-players-and-backers-in-the-conflict-in-southern-yemen/

Perkins, Brian M. (2020, June): The STC's Carrot and Stick and its Rivalry With Islah. *Terrorism Monitor*, *18*(11), 5-6. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/the-stcs-carrot-and-stick-and-its-rivalry-with-islah/

Perkins, Brian M. (2020, September): Houthi Offensive in Marib Represents Dual Threat to Yemeni Government. *Terrorism Monitor*, *18*(17), 3-4. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/houthi-offensive-in-marib-represents-dual-threat-to-yemeni-government/

Philbrick Yadav, Stacey (2017): Sectarianization, Islamist Republicanism, and International Misrecognition in Yemen. In: Nader Hashemi; Danny Postel (Eds.): *Sectarianization: Mapping the New Politics of the Middle East*. New York: Oxford University Press, 185-198.

Philbrick Yadav, Stacey (2020, December): Effective Citizenship, Civil Action, and Prospects for Post-Conflict Justice in Yemen. *International Journal of Middle East Studies*, *52*(4), 754-758. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/S0020743820001051

Pothecary, James (2019, October): Abqaiq: Lessons for Countering Drones. *Terrorism Monitor*, *17*(19), 7-8. URL: https://jamestown.org/program/abqaiq-lessons-for-countering-drones/

Ramani, Samuel (2021, Summer): Deterrence Through Diplomacy: Oman's Dialogue Facilitation Initiatives During the Yemeni Civil War. *The Middle East Journal*, *75*(2), 285-303. URL: https://muse.jhu.edu/article/800104

Rugh, William A. (2015, December): Problems in Yemen, Domestic and Foreign. *Middle East Policy*, *22*(4), 140-152. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/mepo.12164

Schmierer, Richard J.; Jeffrey, James F.; Nader, Alireza; Nazer, Fahad (2016, Summer): The Saudi-Iranian Rivalry and the Obama Doctrine. *Middle East Policy*, *23*(2), 5-30. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/mepo.12192

Schulhofer-Wohl, Jonah (2019): Comparative Evidence from Chad and Yemen. In: Jonah Schulhofer-Wohl (Auth.): *Quagmire in Civil War*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 176-208.

Schulman, Susan (2020): Migration Routes: Trails of Hope and Desperation in Yemen. *The RUSI Journal*, *165*(4), 88-99. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03071847.2020.1848099

Schulman, Susan (2021): Yemenis' Daily Struggles Between Conflict and Climate Change. *The RUSI Journal*, *166*(1), 82-92. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03071847.2021.1922196

Shaiban, Baraa (2021, May): Yemen's Clash of Two Revolutions. *Current Trends in Islamist Ideology*, *28*(2021), 51-66. URL: https://s3.amazonaws.com/media.hudson.org/CT%2028%20to%20post.pdf

Shield, Ralph (2018): The Saudi Air War in Yemen: A Case for Coercive Success Through Battlefield Denial. *Journal of Strategic Studies*, *41*(3), 561-489. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/01402390.2017.1308863

Sowers, Jeannie L.; Weinthal, Erika; Zawahri, Neda (2017, October): Targeting Environmental Infrastructures, International Law, and Civilians in the New Middle Eastern Wars. *Security Dialogue*, 48(5), 410-430. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/0967010617716615

Sowers, Jeannie L.; Weinthal, Erika (2021, January): Humanitarian Challenges and the Targeting of Civilian Infrastructure in the Yemen War. *International Affairs*, *97*(1), 157-177. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1093/ia/iiaa166

Stoddard, Ed; Toltica, Sorina (2021): Practising Remote Warfare: Analysing the Remote Character of the Saudi/UAE Intervention in Yemen. *Defence Studies*, *21*(4: Remote Warfare and Conflict in the Twenty-First Century), 447-467. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/14702436.2021.1994395

Svensson, Isak; Finnbogason, Daniel (2020, December): Confronting the Caliphate? Explaining Civil Resistance in Jihadist Proto-States. *European Journal of International Relations*, *27*(2), 572-595. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1177/1354066120976790

Taylor, Paul W. (2017, September): Iranian Unconventional Warfare in Yemen. *Small Wars Journal*, 9/2017. URL: https://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/iranian-unconventional-warfare-in-yemen

Terrill, W. Andrew (2014): Iranian Involvement in Yemen. *Orbis*, *58*(3), 429-440. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.orbis.2014.05.008

Thornberry, Kelly F. (2018, April): The UAE's Divisive Strategy in Yemen. *Terrorism Monitor*, *16*(8), 7-10: URL: https://jamestown.org/program/the-uaes-divisive-strategy-in-yemen/

Transfeld, Mareike (2016): Political Bargaining and Violent Conflict: Shifting Elite Alliances as the Decisive Factor in Yemen's Transformation. *Mediterranean Politics*, *21*(1: Dynamics of Transformation, Elite Change and New Social Mobilization in the Arab World), 150-169. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/13629395.2015.1081454

Tsukerman, Irina (2019, September): The Arab Coalition Must Put Aside Differences, Rethink Strategy on Yemen. *Small Wars Journal*, 09/2019. URL: https://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/arab-coalition-must-put-aside-differences-rethink-strategy-yemen

Tsukerman, Irina (2019, September): The Prospects for Advancing US-Saudi Defense Alliance in the Shadow of the ARAMCO Attacks. *Small Wars Journal*, 09/2019. URL: https://smallwarsjournal.com/jrnl/art/prospects-advancing-us-saudi-defense-alliance-shadow-aramco-attacks

Varisco, Daniel Martin (2019): When the State Becomes a Non-State: Yemen Between the Huthis, Hirak and Al-Qaeda. In: Peter Sluglett; Victor Kkattan (Eds.): *Violent Radical Movements in the Arab World: The Ideology and Politics of Non-State Actors*. London: I.B. Tauris, 137-160.

Wight, Aldwin; Spencer, James (2018): Rehabilitating the Yemeni Defence and Security Establishment: Then and Now. *The RUSI Journal*, *163*(4), 72-83. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/03071847.2018.1529901

Wong, Isabella (2019): Authority to Consent to the Use of Force in Contemporary International Law: The Crimean and Yemeni Conflicts. *Journal of the Use of Force and International Law*, *6*(1), 52-82. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1080/20531702.2019.1612152

Zweiri, Mahjoob (2016, Spring): Iran and Political Dynamism in the Arab World: The Case of Yemen. *Domes*, *25*(1), 4-18. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1111/dome.12078

Grey Literature

Abdullah, Jamal (2015, April): *Geopolitical Context of Operation Decisive Storm and GCC States' Attitudes Toward It*. (Al Jazeera Centre for Studies Report). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/reports/2015/04/201543012944560454.html

Aftandilian, Gregory (2021, January): *Yemen May Be a Priority for Biden and the Democrats*. (ACRPS Case Analysis). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Yemen-May-Be-a-Priority-for-Biden-and-the-Democrats.aspx

Al Jazeera Center for Studies (2013, October): *Yemen's Dialogue: Conflicting Forms of the New State*. (Al Jazeera Center for Studies Position Paper). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/positionpapers/2013/10/20131030122934955275.html

Al Jazeera Center for Studies (2015, April): *Operation Decisive Storm: Reshuffling Regional Order*. (Al Jazeera Centre for Studies Publication). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/positionpapers/2015/04/201546102935256939.html

Al Jazeera Center for Studies (2015, March): *Implications of Operation Decisive Storm*. (Al Jazeera Centre for Studies Publication). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/positionpapers/2015/03/2015326181012294360.html

Al Jazeera Center for Studies (2016, June): *Yemen's Warring Parties: Formations and Dynamics*. (Al Jazeera Centre for Studies Report). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/reports/2016/06/yemens-warring-parties-formations-dynamics-160630100544525.html

Al Jazeera Center for Studies (2016, September): *Transformations of Political Islam in Yemen: Revolution to Counter-Revolution*. (Al Jazeera Center for Studies Research Paper). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/reports/2016/09/transformations-political-islam-yemen-revolution-counter-revolution-160926100516607.html

Al Jazeera Center for Studies (2017, December): *The Death of a Dictator: Yemen's Miasma after Saleh*. (Al Jazeera Center for Studies Position Paper). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/positionpapers/2017/12/death-dictator-yemens-miasma-saleh-171219094242991.html

Al Jazeera Center for Studies (2020, July): *COVID-19: The Lingering Conflict and the Regional Balance of Power in Yemen*. (Al Jazeera Centre for Studies Publication). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/reports/covid-19-lingering-conflict-and-regional-balance-power-yemen

Al Jazeera Center for Studies (2020, May): *Declaration of Autonomy: The Gradual Erosion of Authority in South Yemen*. (Al Jazeera Center for Studies Research Paper). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/policy-briefs/declaration-autonomy-gradual-erosion-authority-south-yemen

Al Jazeera Center for Studies (2020, November): *Regional Conflict Over Yemen: Agendas and Outcomes*. (Al Jazeera Center for Studies Publication). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/analyses/regional-conflict-over-yemen-agendas-and-outcomes

Al Jazeera Centre for Studies (2014, September): *Yemen's Houthi Movement: Limiting Military Operations Via Political Participation*. (Al Jazeera Centre for Studies Report). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/positionpapers/2014/09/201492211250797571.html

Al Jazeera Centre for Studies (2018, April): *Chaotic Yemen: The Deconstruction of a Failed State and*

Regional Interferences. (Al Jazeera Centre for Studies Report). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/reports/2018/04/chaotic-yemen-deconstruction-failed-state-regional-interferences-180411082414319.html

Al Naami, Awfa; Moodley, Soman (2017, January): *We Won't Wait: As War Ravages Yemen, its Women Strive to Build Peace*. (Oxfam/Saferworld Briefing Paper). URL: https://www.saferworld.org.uk/resources/publications/1104-we-wonat-wait-as-war-ravages-yemen-its-women-strive-to-build-peace

Al.Madhaji, Maged; Sidahmed, Asil; Al-Muslimi, Farea (2015, July): *The Roles of Regional Actors in Yemen and Opportunities for Peace*. (Sana'a Centre for Strategic Studies, Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung, Saferworld Report). URL: https://sanaacenter.org/publications/main-publications/15

Alaadin, Ranj; Fasanotti, Federica Saini; Varvelli, Arturo; Yousef, Tarik M. (2019, December): *The Rise and the Future of Militias in the MENA Region*. (ISPI-Brookings Doha Report). URL: https://www.ispionline.it/en/pubblicazione/rise-and-future-militias-mena-region-24466

Al-Dahab, Ali (2021, April): *The Escalation of War and Peace Initiatives in Yemen: Dimensions and Scenarios*. (Al-Jazeera Centre for Studies Paper). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/analyses/escalation-war-and-peace-initiatives-yemen-dimensions-and-scenarios

Al-Dawsari, Nadwa (2021, April): *Peacebuilding in the Time of War: Tribal Cease-fire and De-escalation Mechanisms in Yemen*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/peacebuilding-time-war-tribal-cease-fire-and-de-escalation-mechanisms-yemen

Al-Dawsari, Nadwa (2021, May): *The Houthis and the Limits of Diplomacy in Yemen*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/houthis-and-limits-diplomacy-yemen

Al-Dawsari, Nadwa; Feierstein, Gerald M.; Abo Alasrar, Fatima; Jalal, Ibrahim; Schmitz, Charles; Augustin, Anne-Linda Amira (2020, December): *Up for Debate: US Yemen Policy*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/debate-us-yemen-policy

Al-Dawsari, Nadwa (2020, March): *Running Around in Circles: How Saudi Arabia is Losing Its War in Yemen to Iran*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/running-around-circles-how-saudi-arabia-losing-its-war-yemen-iran

Al-Ganad, Tawfeek; al-Katheri, Muhammed; Johnsen, Gregory D. (2020, December): *387 Days of Power: How Al-Qaeda Seized, Held and Ultimately Lost a Yemeni City*. (Sana'a Center for Strategic Studies Report). URL: https://sanaacenter.org/publications/main-publications/12247

Al-Hamdani, Raiman; Lackner, Helen (2020, January): *War and Pieces: Political Divides in Southern Yemen*. (ECFR Policy Brief). URL: https://ecfr.eu/publication/war_and_pieces_political_divides_in_southern_yemen/

Al-Hamdani, Sama'a; Baron, Adam; Al-Madhaji, Maged (2015, August): *The Role of Local Actors in Yemen's Current War*. (Sana'a Centre for Strategic Studies, Saferworld, Friedrich-Ebert-Stiftung Report). URL: https://sanaacenter.org/publications/main-publications/18

Al-Jamal, Abdelrazzaq (2021, September): *Al-Qaeda's Decline in Yemen: An Abandonment of Ideology Amid a Crisis of Leadership*. (Sana'a Center for Strategic Studies Analysis). URL: https://sanaacenter.org/publications/analysis/15138

Al-Sakkaf, Nadia (2016, August): *Yemen's Relapse into Tribalism*. (Washington Institute for Near East Policy Policy Analysis/Monographs). URL: https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/yemens-relapse-tribalism

Alshuwaiter, Mohammed (2020, May): *President Hadi and the Future of Legitimacy in Yemen*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/president-hadi-and-future-legitimacy-yemen

Alterman, Jon B. (2018, August): *Aid and Conflict: Pitfalls in Yemen*. (CSIS Report). URL: https://www.csis.

org/analysis/aid-and-conflict-pitfalls-yemen

Amnesty International (2016, May): *Yemen: 'Where is My Father': Detention and Disappearance in Huthi-Controlled Yemen*. (Amnesty International Report MDE31/4006/2016). URL: https://www.amnesty.org/en/documents/mde31/4006/2016/en/

Amnesty International (2018, June): *Yemen: Stranglehold: Coalition and Huthi Obstacles Compound Yemen's Humanitarian Crisis*. (Amnesty International Report MDE 31/8505/2018). URL: https://www.amnesty.org/en/documents/mde31/8505/2018/en/

Amnesty International (2018, July): *Yemen: 'God Only Knows If He's Alive': Enforced Disappearance and Detention Violations in Southern Yemen*. (Amnesty International Report MDE 31/8682/2018). URL: https://www.amnesty.org/en/documents/mde31/8682/2018/en/

Amnesty International (2019, September): *Outsourcing Responsibility: Human Rights Policies in the Defence Sector*. (Amnesty International Report ACT 30/0893/2019). URL: https://www.amnesty.org/en/documents/act30/0893/2019/en/

Amnesty International (2019, October): *Yemen: Air Strikes and Cluster Munitions Attacks*. (Amnesty International Report MDE 31/1094/2019). URL: https://www.amnesty.org/en/documents/mde31/1094/2019/en/

Amnesty International (2019, December): *Yemen: Excluded: Living With Disabilities in Yemen's Armed Conflict*. (Amnesty International Report MDE 31/1383/2019). URL: https://www.amnesty.org/en/documents/mde31/1383/2019/en/

Amnesty International (2021, May): *Yemen: Released and Exiled: Torture, Unfair Trials and Forcible Exile of Yemenis Under Huthi Rule*. (Amnesty International Research Report MDE 31/3907/2021). URL: https://www.amnesty.org/en/documents/mde31/3907/2021/en/

Arab Center for Research and Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2014, August): *After Capturing Amran, Will the Houthis Aim for Sanaa?* (ACRPS Case Analysis). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/After_Capturing_Amran_Will_the_Houthis_Aim_for_Sanaa.aspx

Arab Center for Research and Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2014, September): *The Houthis Seize Sanaa: Implications*. (ACRPS Assessment Report). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/The_Houthis_Seize_Sanaa_Implications.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2015, February): *Infighting Reveals Fragmentation Between the Transitional Council Forces in Aden*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Infighting-between-the-Transitional-Council-Forces-in-Aden-Exacerbating-Fragmentation.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2015, February): *US Options in Yemen Following the Houthis' Take-Over*. (ACRPS Case Analysis). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/US_Options_in_Yemen_Following_the_Houthis_Take-Over.aspx

Arab Center for Research and Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2016, January): *Saudi-Iranian Tension: Roots and Implications of the Crisis*. (ACRPS Case Analysis). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Saudi-Iranian_Tension_Roots_and_Implications_of_the_Crisis.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2016, April): *Hadi's Presidential Appointments at the Dawn of a New Round of Political Negotiations*. (ACRPS Case Analysis). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Hadis_Presidential_Appointments_at_the_Dawn_of_a_New_Round_of_Political_Negotiations.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2017, March): *Operation Golden Arrow: The Prospects for a Resolution to the Yemeni Conflict in 2017*. (ACRPS Case Analysis). URL:

https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Operation_Golden_Arrow_the_Prospects_for_a_Resolution_to_the_Yemeni_Conflict_in_2017.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2017, August): *Aden, Two Years Since Liberation*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Aden-Two-Years-Since-Liberation.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2019, January): *The War in Yemen: Has the Stockholm Agreement Collapsed?* (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Has-the-Stockholm-Agreement-Collapsed-in-Yemen.aspx

Arab Center for Research and Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2019, July): *Future of the Yemen Conflict after the Withdrawal of Emirati Forces*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/The-Conflict-in-Yemen-Following-the-Withdrawal-of-Emirati-Troops.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2019, August): *Aden Conflict: Implications of the pro-Hadi Forces' Defeat in the Capital*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/The-conflict-in-Aden-The-dimensions-and-arrangements-of-the-Southern-Transitional-Council.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2019, September): *Unpacking the Saudi/US Response to the Aramco Attacks*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Iran-Saudi-Crisis-Aramco-Attacks-and-Potential-Escalation.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2019, November): *The Riyadh Agreement on Yemen: Arrangements and Chances of Success*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Agreement-between-the-Government-of-Yemen-and-the-Southern-Transitional-Council.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2020, April): *The Declaration of Self-Rule in South Yemen: Background and Implications*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/The-Declaration-of-Self-Rule-in-South-Yemen-Background-and-Implications.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2021, February): *Biden's Decision to End US Support for Saudi "Offensive Operations" in Yemen*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Biden-Decision-to-Stop-US-Support-for-Saudi-Offensive-Operations-in-Yemen.aspx

Arab Center for Research & Policy Studies (ACRPS), Unit for Political Studies (2022, January): *How the Battle for Shabwa is Likely to Affect the Trajectory of War in Yemen*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/How-do-Developments-on-the-Ground-in-Yemen-Affect-the-Trajectory-of-the-War.aspx

Ardemagni, Eleonora (2018, December): *Localizing Security: A National Guard for Federal Yemen*. (ISPI Policy Paper). URL: https://www.ispionline.it/en/pubblicazione/localizing-security-national-guard-federal-yemen-21789

Ardemagni, Eleonora (2018, March): *Trapped in War: Yemen, Three Years On*. (ISPI Dossier). URL: https://www.ispionline.it/en/pubblicazione/trapped-war-yemen-three-years-19932

Ardemagni, Eleonora (2019, March): *Yemen's Transnational War Legacies*. (ISPI Dossier). URL: https://www.ispionline.it/en/pubblicazione/yemens-transnational-war-legacies-22607

Ardemagni, Eleonora (2021, March): *Yemen Ten Years On: Politics, Parties, and Mobilization*. (ISPI MED Dossier). URL: https://www.ispionline.it/en/pubblicazione/yemen-ten-years-politics-parties-and-mobili-

zation-29770

Ardemangi, Eleonora; Nagi, Ahmed; Transfeld, Mareike (2020, March): *Shuyyukh, Policemen and Supervisors: Yemen's Competing Security Providers*. (ISPI Report). URL: https://www.ispionline.it/en/pubblicazione/shuyyukh-policemen-and-supervisors-yemens-competing-security-providers-25518

Asseburg, Muriel (2015): *Die bittere Ernte des Arabischen Frühlings: Transformation, Elitenwandel und neue soziale Mobilisierung*. (SWP-Studie 2015/S22). URL: https://www.swp-berlin.org/publikation/arabischer-fruehling-bittere-ernte

Asseburg, Muriel; Lacher, Wolfram; Transfeld, Mareike (2018, October): *Mission Impossible? UN Mediation in Libya, Syria and Yemen*. (SWP Research Paper 2018/RP 08). URL: https://www.swp-berlin.org/en/publication/mission-impossible-un-mediation-in-libya-syria-and-yemen

Aviles, W. (2017, June): *Implications of Bad Outcomes in Yemen*. (NSI Publication). URL: https://nsiteam.com/sma-reachback-implications-of-bad-outcome-for-us-and-gcc-in-yemen/

Balboni, Margo (2018, September): *Scorched Earth: Environmental Dimensions of Postcrisis Recovery in Iraq & Yemen*. (CSIS Report). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/scorched-earth

Barak, Michael (2021, August): *Al-Tajammu: A Pro-Iranian International Platform to Leverage the Resistance Axis*. (ICT Publication). URL: https://www.ict.org.il/images/Al-Tajammu%20-%20Michael%20Barak.pdf

Blecua, Ramón (2015, March): *A Revolution Within the Revolution: The Houthi Movement and the New Political Dynamics in Yemen*. (Real Instituto Elcano Analysis). URL: https://www.realinstitutoelcano.org/en/analyses/a-revolution-within-the-revolution-the-houthi-movement-and-the-new-political-dynamics-in-yemen/#.VRrWvcv7vtQ

Blumberg, Fabian (2019, October): *The Yemen War: Actors, Interests and the Prospects of Negotiations*. (KAS Publication). URL: https://www.kas.de/en/web/rpg/single-title/-/content/the-yemen-war

Bodansky, Yossef (2019, September): *The Iranian Escalation*. (ISPSW Strategy Series: Focus on Defense and International Security, No. 647). URL: https://www.ispsw.com/wp-content/uploads/2019/09/647_Bodansky.pdf

Brandon, James (2015, April): *War in Yemen: Sectarian Strife or Family Feuds?* (Jamestown Foundation Hot Issues). URL: https://jamestown.org/program/hot-issue-war-in-yemen-sectarian-strife-or-family-feuds/

Cellino, Andrea; Ardemagni, Eleonora (2021, November): *Institutionalised (In)Security: Exploring the MENA Region's Governance Crises*. (ISPI Report). URL: https://www.ispionline.it/en/pubblicazione/institutionalised-insecurity-exploring-mena-regions-governance-crises-32237

Chang, I-wei Jennifer (2018, January): *China and Yemen's Forgotten War*. (USIP Peace Brief). URL: https://www.usip.org/publications/2018/01/china-and-yemens-forgotten-war

Clausen, Maria-Louise (2019, August): *Achieving a Sustainable Peace in Yemen Lies With Locally Driven Initiatives*. (DIIS Policy Brief). URL: https://www.diis.dk/en/research/achieving-a-sustainable-peace-in-yemen-lies-with-locally-driven-initiatives

Clausen, Maria-Louise (2021, April): *Challenges of Using Biometrics in Yemen*. (DIIS Brief). URL: https://www.diis.dk/node/24787

Clausen, Marie-Louise (2021): *Piloting Humanitarian Biometrics in Yemen*. (PRIO Policy Brief). URL: https://www.prio.org/publications/12717

Clawson, Patrick; Ghaddar, Hanin; Uskowi, Nader (2018, January): *Middle East FAQs Volume 1: What is*

the Shia Crescent? (The Washington Institute for Near East Policy, Policy Analysis: Interviews and Presentations). URL: https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/view/middle-east-faqs-volume-1-what-is-the-shia-crescent

Collombier, Virginie (Ed.) et al. (2018, November): *Armed Conflicts and the Erosion of the State: The Cases of Iraq, Libya, Yemen and Syria*. (MENARA Working Papers, No. 22). URL: https://www.iai.it/en/pubblicazioni/armed-conflicts-and-erosion-state-cases-iraq-libya-yemen-and-syria

Conflict Armament Research (2016, November): *Maritime Interdictions of Weapon Supplies to Somalia and Yemen: Deciphering a Link to Iran*. (Conflict Armament Research Dispatch from the Field). URL: https://www.conflictarm.com/dispatches/maritime-interdictions-of-weapon-supplies-to-somalia-and-yemen/

Conflict Armament Research (2017, March): Iranian Technology Transfers to Yemen: 'Kamikaze' Drones Used by Houthi Forces to Attack Coalition Missile Defence Systems. (Conflict Armament Research Frontline Perspective). URL: https://www.conflictarm.com/perspectives/iranian-technology-transfers-to-yemen/

Conflict Armament Research (2017, September): *Mines and IEDs Employed by Houthi Forces on Yemen's West Coast*. (Conflict Armament Research Dispatch from the Field). URL: https://www.conflictarm.com/dispatches/mines-and-ieds-employed-by-houthi-forces-on-yemens-west-coast/

Conflict Armament Research (2017, December): *Anatomy of a 'Drone Boat'*. (Conflict Armament Research Frontline Perspective). URL: https://www.conflictarm.com/perspectives/anatomy-of-a-drone-boat/

Conflict Armament Research (2018, March): *Radio-Controlled, Passive Infrared-Initiated IEDs*. (Conflict Armament Research Frontline Perspective). URL: https://www.conflictarm.com/perspectives/radio-controlled-improvised-explosive-devices-rcied/

Conflict Armament Research (2019, December): *The IED Threat in Bahrain*. (Conflict Armament Research Report). URL: https://www.conflictarm.com/reports/the-ied-threat-in-bahrain/

Conflict Armament Research (2020, February): *Evolution of UAVs Employed by Houthi Forces in Yemen*. (Conflict Armament Research Dispatch from the Field). URL: https://www.conflictarm.com/dispatches/evolution-of-uavs-employed-by-houthi-forces-in-yemen/

Cook, Joana (2016, May): *Analyzing the Formal and Informal Roles of Women in Security and Justice in Yemen: Reflections for Future Considerations*. (TSAS Working Paper Series, No. 16-08). URL: https://www.tsas.ca/publications/analyzing-the-formal-and-informal-roles-of-women-in-security-and-justice-in-yemen/

Coppi, Giulio (2018, January): *The Humanitarian Crisis in Yemen: Beyond the Man-Made Disaster*. (IPI Report). URL: https://www.ipinst.org/2018/01/humanitarian-crisis-yemen-response

Cordesman, Anthony H. (2016, June): *Stability and Instability in the Gulf Region in 2016*. (CSIS Report). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/stability-and-instability-gulf-region-2016

Cordesman, Anthony H. (2017, April): *Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, and Yemen: Is Decisive Force an Option?* (CSIS Report). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/afghanistan-iraq-syria-and-yemen-decisive-force-option

Cordesman, Anthony H. (2017, May): *The War in Yemen: Hard Choices in a Hard War*. (CSIS Report). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/war-yemen-hard-choices-hard-war

Cordesman, Anthony H. (2018, October): *America's Failed State: Wars in Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, and Yemen: Still Less than Half a Strategy*. (CSIS Commentary). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/americas-failed-state-wars-afghanistan-iraq-syria-and-yemen-still-less-half-strategy

Cordesman, Anthony H. (2018, October): *The Uncertain Trends in the "Wars" on Terrorism: Challenges of State Terrorism, Insurgency and other Key Problems*. (CSIS Report). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/un-

certain-trends-wars-terrorism

Cordesman, Anthony H. (2019, August): *'Peace' in Afghanistan, Iraq, Syria, Libya, and Yemen*. (CSIS Report). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/peace-afghanistan-iraq-syria-libya-and-yemen

Cordesman, Anthony H. (2019, September): *Iran, Yemen, and the Strikes on Saudi Arabia: The Changing Nature of Warfare*. (CSOS Publication). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/iran-yemen-and-strikes-saudi-arabia-changing-nature-warfare

Dahlgren, Susanne (2014, Winter): *A Poor People's Revolution: The Southern Movement Heads Toward Independence From Yemen*. (MERIP Publication). URL: https://merip.org/2014/12/a-poor-peoples-revolution/

Darwich, May (2015): *Machtprestige als Motiv des saudischen Krieges im Jemen*. (GIGA Focus Nahost Nr. 6). URL: https://www.giga-hamburg.de/de/publikationen/giga-focus/machtprestige-als-motiv-des-saudischen-krieges-im-jemen

Day, Stephen W. (2019, August): *The Future Structure of the Yemeni State*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/future-structure-yemeni-state

DeLozier, Elana (2019, December): *A Caretaker President Clings to Legitimacy in Yemen*. (Washington Institute for Near East Policy Policy Notes 73). URL: https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/caretaker-president-clings-legitimacy-yemen-sudden-succession-essay-series

DeLozier, Elana (2020, September): *Yemen Matrix: Allies & Adversaries*. (The Washington Institute for Near East Policy Policy Analysis). URL: https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/yemen-matrix-allies-adversaries

DeLozier, Elana; Seche, Stephen (2020, October): *The Yemen Matrix: Untangling the Relationships That Drive the War*. (The Washington Institute for Near East Policy Policy Analysis). URL: https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/yemen-matrix-untangling-relationships-drive-war

Dessì, Andrea (2018, January): *Crisis and Breakdown: How Can the EU Foster Resilience in the Middle East and North Africa?* (IAI Working Paper). URL: https://www.iai.it/en/pubblicazioni/crisis-and-breakdown-how-can-eu-foster-resilience-middle-east-and-north-africa

Dudouet, Véronique (2021, August): *From the Street to the Peace Table: Nonviolent Mobilization during Intrastate Peace Processes*. (USIP Peaceworks). URL: https://www.usip.org/publications/2021/08/street-peace-table-nonviolent-mobilization-during-intrastate-peace-processes

Egel, Daniel; Johnston, Trevor; Rhoades, Ashley L.; Robinson, Eric (2021): *Building an Enduring Peace in Yemen: Lessons from Five Years of RAND Research*. (RAND Research Report RRA733-1). URL: https://www.rand.org/pubs/research_reports/RRA733-1.html

Feierstein, Gerald M. (2019, February): *Yemen: The 60-Year War*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/yemen-60-year-war

Gasim, Gamal (2018, February): *The Qatari Crisis and Al Jazeera's Coverage of the War in Yemen*. (Arab Media & Society Peer Reviewed Scholarship). URL: https://www.arabmediasociety.com/the-qatari-crisis-and-al-jazeeras-coverage-of-the-war-in-yemen/

Gaston, Erica (2014, February): *Process Lessons Learned in Yemen's National Dialogue*. (USIP Special Report). URL: https://www.usip.org/publications/2014/02/process-lessons-learned-yemens-national-dialogue

Gaston, Erica (2015, January): *Justice and Security Dialogue in Yemen: Negotiating Local Sources of Conflict amid National Transition*. (USIP Report). URL: https://www.usip.org/publications/2015/01/justice-and-security-dialogue-yemen

Gaston, Erica; al-Dawsari, Nadwa (2014, April): *Dispute Resolution and Justice Provision in Yemen's Transition*. (USIP Special Report). URL: https://www.usip.org/publications/2014/04/dispute-resolution-and-justice-provision-yemens-transition

Gaston, Erica; al-Dawsari, Nadwa (2014, September): *Justice in Transition in Yemen: A Mapping of Local Justice Functioning in Ten Governorates in Yemen*. (USIP Peaceworks). URL: https://www.usip.org/publications/2014/09/justice-transition-yemen

Ghaddar, Hanin (Ed.) (2018, February): *Iran's Foreign Legion: The Impact of Shia Militias on U.S. Foreign Policy*. (The Washington Institute for Near East Policy, Policy Notes, PN46). URL: https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/view/irans-foreign-legion-the-impact-of-shia-militias-on-u.s.-foreign-policy

Ghaddar, Hanin; Smyth, Phillip (2018, February): *Rolling Back Iran's Foreign Legion*. (The Washington Institute for Near East Policy, PolicyWatch 2926). URL: https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/view/rolling-back-irans-foreign-legion

Goldberg, Ori; Azani, Eitan; Atiyas Lvosvsky, Lorena (2019, October): *Iran and the Houthi in Yemen*. (ICT Iran and Shi'ite Terrorism Desk Report). URL: https://www.ict.org.il/images/Iran%20and%20the%20Houthi%20in%20Yemen-October%202019.pdf

Guggenheim, Jeremy (2021, March): *Yemen – A Playing Field for Regional Powers*. (CSS Analyses in Security Policy). URL: https://css.ethz.ch/en/services/digital-library/publications/publication.html/b5984967-7410-4055-8bac-ee14761b2a13

Hamid, Shadi; McCants, William (2015-): *Rethinking Political Islam*. (Brookings Report). URL: http://www.brookings.edu/research/reports2/2015/08/rethinking-political-islam

Heibach, Jens (2017): *Saudi-Arabiens Krieg im Jemen: Keine Ausstiegsstrategie*. (GIGA Focus Nahost No. 2). URL: https://www.giga-hamburg.de/de/publikationen/giga-focus/saudi-arabiens-krieg-im-jemen-keine-ausstiegsstrategie

Heibach, Jens (2021): *The Future of South Yemen and the Southern Transitional Council*. (GIGA Focus Middle East No. 2). URL: https://www.giga-hamburg.de/en/publications/giga-focus/the-future-of-south-yemen-and-the-southern-transitional-council

Heinze, Marie-Christine; Baabbad, Marwa (2017, June): *"Women Nowadays Do Anything." Women's Role in Conflict, Peace and Security in Yemen*. (Saferworld/CARPO/YPC Report). URL: https://www.saferworld.org.uk/resources/publications/1125-awomen-nowadays-do-anythinga-womenas-role-in-conflict-peace-and-security-in-yemen

Heras, Nicholas (2017, September): *Gray Zones in the Middle East*. (CNAS Report). URL: https://www.cnas.org/publications/reports/gray-zones-in-the-middle-east

Holzapfel, Philip Barrett (2014, March): *Yemen in Transition: Between Fragmentation and Transformation*. (USIP Peaceworks). URL: https://www.usip.org/publications/2014/03/yemen-transition-between-fragmentation-and-transformation

Horton, Michael (2015, May): *The Battle for Southern Yemen*. (Jamestown Foundation Hot Issues). URL: https://jamestown.org/program/hot-issue-the-battle-for-southern-yemen/

Horton, Michael (2018, August): *What the Battle for Hodeidah Means for Yemen and the Region*. (Jamestown Foundation Hot Issues). URL: https://jamestown.org/program/what-the-battle-for-hodeidah-means-for-yemen-and-the-region/

Horton, Michael (2019, March): *War Without End in Yemen: The Saudi-UAE Rivalry to Prolong the Conflict*. (Jamestown Foundation Hot Issue). URL: https://jamestown.org/program/hot-issue-war-without-

end-in-yemen-the-saudi-uae-rivalry-to-prolong-the-conflict/

Hughes, Seamus; Blackburn, Emily; Mines, Andrew (2019, August): *The Other Travelers: American Jihadists Beyond Syria and Iraq*. (GW Program on Extremism Report). URL: https://extremism.gwu.edu/sites/g/files/zaxdzs2191/f/The%20Other%20Travelers%20Final.pdf

Human Rights Watch (HRW) (2016, December): *Yemen: US-Made Bombs Used in Unlawful Airstrikes*. (HRW Report). URL: https://www.hrw.org/news/2016/12/08/yemen-us-made-bombs-used-unlawful-airstrikes

Human Rights Watch (HRW) (2018, August): *Hiding Behind the Coalition: Failure to Credibly Investigate and Provide Redress for Unlawful Attacks in Yemen*. (HRW Report). URL: https://www.hrw.org/report/2018/08/24/hiding-behind-coalition/failure-credibly-investigate-and-provide-redress-unlawful

Human Rights Watch (HRW) (2020, September): *Deadly Consequences: Obstruction of Aid in Yemen during Covid-19*. (HRW Report). URL: https://www.hrw.org/report/2020/09/14/deadly-consequences/obstruction-aid-yemen-during-covid-19

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2014, June): *The Huthis: From Saada to Sanaa*. (ICG Report 154/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/huthis-saada-sanaa

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2016, February): *Yemen: Is Peace Possible?* (ICG Report 167/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/yemen-peace-possible

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2017, April): *Instruments of Pain (I): Conflict and Famine in Yemen*. (ICG Briefing No. 52/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/b052-instruments-pain-i-conflict-and-famine-yemen

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2017, October): *Discord in Yemen's North Could Be a Chance for Peace*. (ICG Briefing No. 54/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/54-discord-yemens-north-could-be-chance-peace

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2018, April): *Iran's Priorities in a Turbulent Middle East*. (ICG Report No.184/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/iran/184-irans-priorities-turbulent-middle-east

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2018, June): *Yemen: Averting a Destructive Battle for Hodeida*. (ICG Briefing No. 59/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/b59-yemen-averting-destructive-battle-hodeida

International Crisis GrouP (ICG) (2018, November): *How to Halt Yemen's Slide into Famine*. (ICG Report No. 193/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/193-how-halt-yemens-slide-famine

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2019, April): *Ending the Yemen Quagmire: Lessons for Washington from Four Years of War*. (ICG Report No. 3/United States). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/united-states/003-ending-yemen-quagmire-lessons-washington-four-years-war

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2019, July): *Saving the Stockholm Agreement and Averting a Regional Conflagration in Yemen*. (ICG Report No. 203/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/203-saving-stockholm-agreement-and-averting-regional-conflagration-yemen

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2019, August): *After Aden: Navigating Yemen's New Political Landscape*. (ICG Briefing No.71/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/071-after-aden-navigating-yemens-new-political-landscape

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2020, March): *Preventing a Deadly Showdown in Northern Yemen*. (ICG Briefing No. 74/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/b74-preventing-deadly-showdown-northern-yemen

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2020, July): *Rethinking Peace in Yemen*. (ICG Report No. 216/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/216-rethinking-peace-yemen

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2021, March): *The Case for More Inclusive – and More Effective – Peacemaking in Yemen*. (ICG Report No. 221/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/221-case-more-inclusive-and-more-effective-peacemaking-yemen

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2021, October): *After al-Bayda, the Beginning of the Endgame for Northern Yemen?* (ICG Briefing No. 84/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/b84-after-al-bayda-beginning-endgame-northern-yemen

International Crisis Group (ICG) (2022, January): *Brokering a Ceasefire in Yemen's Economic Conflict*. (ICG Report No. 231/Middle East & North Africa). URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/middle-east-north-africa/gulf-and-arabian-peninsula/yemen/231-brokering-ceasefire-yemens-economic-conflict

Ismail, Sherif; Qassim, Taher; Nevens, Kate (2016, January): *Public Health Scenarios in Yemen*. (Saferworld Workshop Summary). URL: https://www.saferworld.org.uk/resources/publications/1030-public-health-scenarios-in-yemen

Jamih, Mohamed (2014, November): *Yemen After the Fall of Sanaa*. (ACRPS Policy Analysis). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Yemen_After_the_Fall_of_Sanaa.aspx

Johnston, Trevor; Lane, Matthew; Casey, Abigail; Williams, Heather J.; Rhoades, Ashley L.; Sladden, James; Vest, Nathan; Reimer, Jordan R.; Haberman, Ryan (2020): *Could the Houthis Be the Next Hizballah? Iranian Proxy Development in Yemen and the Future of the Houthi Movement*. (RAND Research Report RR2551). URL: https://www.rand.org/pubs/research_reports/RR2551.html

Jones, Seth G.; Thompson, Jared; Ngo, Danielle; Bermudez, Joseph S.; McSorley, Brian (2021, December): *The Iranian and Houthi War Against Saudi Arabia*. (CSIS Report). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/iranian-and-houthi-war-against-saudi-arabia

Karasik, Theodore; Cafiero, Giorgio (2019, December): *The Geopolitics of Yemen's Civil War*. (Newlines Institute Policy Report). URL: https://newlinesinstitute.org/yemen/the-geopolitics-of-yemens-civil-war/

Karasik, Theodore; Cafiero, Giorgio (2017, October): *Yemen's Humanitarian Disaster: Halting the Famine Threat*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/yemens-humanitarian-disaster-halting-famine-threat

Kendall, Elisabeth (2017, October): *Iran's Fingerprints in Yemen: Real or Imagined?* (Atlantic Council Issue Brief). URL: https://www.atlanticcouncil.org/in-depth-research-reports/issue-brief/iran-s-fingerprints-in-yemen-real-or-imagined

Kendall, Elisabeth (2018, July): *How is Jihadi Militancy in Yemen Evolving?* (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/how-jihadi-militancy-yemen-evolving

Kwon, Jeeyung (2019, April): *South Korea's "Yemeni Refugee Problem"*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/south-koreas-yemeni-refugee-problem

Lee, Martha; Schmitt, Alexandra; Tarini, Gabrielle (2019, June): *Partnering to Protect: Reforming US Security Assistance to Reduce Civilian Harm*. (Belfer Center for Science and International Affairs at Harvard Kennedy School Paper). URL: https://www.belfercenter.org/publication/partnering-protect-reforming-us-security-assistance-reduce-civilian-harm

Lee, Raymond (2015, June): *Implications of the War in Yemen on China*. (Al Jazeera Centre for Studies Report). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/reports/2015/06/2015610104657143413.html

Lewis, Larry (2019, May): *Promoting Civilian Protection during Security Assistance: Learning From Yemen*. (CNA Report). URL: https://www.cna.org/CNA_files/PDF/IRM-2019-U-019749-Final.pdf

Liebl, Vern (2019, March): *Iran's Relationship to Yemeni Zayidis*. (NSI Publication). URL: https://nsiteam.com/irans-relationship-to-yemeni-zayidis/

Lin, Christina (2016, June): *Saudi Arabia's and Turkey's Pipeline Wars in Yemen and Syria*. (ISPSW Strategy Series: Focus on Defense and International Security, No. 429). URL: https://www.ispsw.com/wp-content/uploads/2016/06/429_Lin.pdf

Lin, Christina (2017, July): *Why Saudi War on Yemen Seen as US State Terrorism*. (ISPSW Strategy Series: Focus on Defense and International Security, No. 501). URL: https://www.ispsw.com/wp-content/uploads/2017/07/501_Lin.pdf

Malmvig, Helle; Collombier, Virginie; Clausen, Maria-Louise; Hassan, Hiba; Khorto, Jan Pet (2018, December): *Fragmented States in the Middle East: Challenges for Building Legitimate State Structures in Syria, Libya, Iraq and Yemen*. (DIIS Working Paper). URL: https://www.diis.dk/en/research/fragmented-states-in-the-middle-east

Manea; Elham (2021, July): *Absence of Violence or Sustainable Peace? Yemen's Pathway Forward*. (MEI Publication). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/absence-violence-or-sustainable-peace-yemens-pathway-forward

Mangan, Fiona; Gaston, Erica (2015, March): *Prisons in Yemen*. (USIP Peaceworks). URL: https://www.usip.org/publications/2015/03/prisons-yemen

Mansour, Renad; Salisbury, Peter (2019, September): *Between Order and Chaos: A New Approach to Stalled State Transformations in Iraq and Yemen*. (Chatham House Report). URL: https://www.chathamhouse.org/2019/09/between-order-and-chaos

Mitreski, Aleksandar (2015, August): *Civil War in Yemen: A Complex Conflict with Multiple Futures*. (ACRPS Situation Assessment). URL: https://www.dohainstitute.org/en/PoliticalStudies/Pages/Civil_War_in_Yemen_A_Complex_Conflict_with_Multiple_Futures.aspx

Morrison, J. Stephen (Executive Producer & Director); Millard, Chris (Producer); Kenny, Justin (Director & Writer) (2017): *The New Barbarism*. (CSIS Documentary). URL: https://www.csis.org/features/new-barbarianism

Mouton, Christopher A.; Grissom, Adam R. (2018): *Preparing for „Post-ISIL" Access Challenges: Robust Basing to Support Operations Against Nonstate Adversaries*. (RAND Research Reports, RR-2493-OSD). DOI: https://doi.org/10.7249/RR2493

Nagi, Ahmed (2020, March): *Eastern Yemen's Tribal Model for Containing Conflict*. (Carnegie Middle East Center Paper). URL: https://carnegie-mec.org/2020/03/31/eastern-yemen-s-tribal-model-for-containing-conflict-pub-81403

Nasser, Afrah (2020, October): *War and COVID-19 in Yemen*. (IAI Commentary). URL: https://www.iai.it/

en/pubblicazioni/war-and-covid-19-yemen

Nevens, Kate; Baabbad, Marwa; Padda, Jatinder (2019, December): *"The Situation Needs Us to Be Active": Youth Contributions to Peacebuilding in Yemen*. (Saferworld Report). URL: https://www.saferworld.org.uk/resources/publications/1241-athe-situation-needs-us-to-be-activea-youth-contributions-to-peacebuilding-in-yemen

Noll, Jessica; Roll, Stephan (2015, May): *From Yemen War to Joint Army? Egyptian-Saudi Differences Over Arab Military Cooperation*. (SWP Comment 2015/C31). URL: https://www.swp-berlin.org/publikation/arab-military-cooperation-egyptian-saudi-differences

Ottaway, David B. (2015, August): *Saudi Arabia's "Terrorist" Allies in Yemen*. (Wilson Center Middle East Program Viewpoints, No. 81). URL: https://www.wilsoncenter.org/publication/saudi-arabias-terrorist-allies-yemen

Palik, Júlia (2019, October): *Ceasefire Project Country Reports: Yemen*. (CSS Report). URL: https://css.ethz.ch/en/services/digital-library/publications/publication.html/4a6b330e-cee7-4004-a734-97c6917e5237

Palik, Júlia; Jalal, Ibrahim (2020): *The Yemen War: Addressing Seven Misconceptions*. (PRIO Policy Brief). URL: https://www.prio.org/publications/12293

Palik, Júlia; Rustad, Siri Aas (2019): *Mediation in the Yemini Civil War*. (PRIO Policy Brief). URL: https://www.prio.org/publications/11353

Philbrick Yadav, Stacey (2018, November): *Fragmentation and Localization in Yemen's War: Challenges and Opportunities for Peace*. (Brandeis University Middle East Brief). URL: https://www.brandeis.edu/crown/publications/middle-east-briefs/pdfs/101-200/meb123.pdf

Riedel, Bruce (2021, December): *John F. Kennedy's Yemen Crisis*. (Brookings Publication). URL: https://www.brookings.edu/essay/john-f-kennedys-yemen-crisis/

Riedel, Bruce (2022, February): *Order From Chaos: The Houthis Have Won in Yemen: What Next?* (Brookings Publication, Series: "Nonstate Armed Actors and Illicit Economies in 2022"). URL: https://www.brookings.edu/blog/order-from-chaos/2022/02/01/the-houthis-have-won-in-yemen-what-next/

Robinson, Eric; Frier, P. Kathleen; Cragin, Kim; Bradley, Melissa A.; Egel, Daniel; Loidolt, Bryce; Steinberg, Paul S. (2017): *What Factors Cause Individuals to Reject Violent Extremism in Yemen?* (RAND Research Report RR-1727-OSD). URL: https://www.rand.org/pubs/research_reports/RR1727.html

Rustad, Siri Aas; Methi, Fredrik; Nygård, Håvard Mokleiv; Clayton, Govinda (2020): *The Strategic Use of Ceasefires in the Coronavirus Crisis*. (PRIO Paper). URL: https://www.prio.org/publications/12346

Rustad, Siri Aas; Nygård, Håvard Mokleiv; Methi, Fredrik (2020): *Are the Coronavirus Ceasefires Working?* (PRIO Conflict Trends, 4|2020). URL: https://www.prio.org/Publications/Publication/?x=12336

Saferworld ATT Expert Group (2021, August): *Domestic Accountability for International Arms Transfers: Law, Policy and Practice*. (Saferworld Briefing No. 8). URL: https://www.saferworld.org.uk/resources/publications/1366-domestic-accountability-for-international-arms-transfers-law-policy-and-practice

Salibury, Peter (2017, September): *Yemen: National Chaos, Local Order*. (Chatham House Research Paper). URL: https://www.chathamhouse.org/2017/12/yemen-national-chaos-local-order

Salisbury, Peter (2015, February): *Yemen and the Saudi-Iranian ‚Cold War'*. (Chatham House Research Paper). URL: https://www.chathamhouse.org/2015/02/yemen-and-saudi-iranian-cold-war

Salisbury, Peter (2015, October): *Federalism, Conflict and Fragmentation in Yemen*. (Saferworld Report). URL: https://www.saferworld.org.uk/resources/publications/1007-federalism-conflict-and-fragmentation-in-yemen

Salisbury, Peter (2016, May): *Yemen: Stemming the Rise of a Chaos State*. (Chatham House Research Paper). URL: https://www.chathamhouse.org/2016/05/yemen-stemming-rise-chaos-state

Salisbury, Peter (2018, March): *Yemen's Southern Powder Keg*. (Chatham House Research Paper). URL: https://www.chathamhouse.org/2018/03/yemens-southern-powder-keg

Sands, Philippe; Clapham, Andrew; Ní Ghrálaigh, Blinne (2015, December): *The Lawfulness of the Authorisation by the United Kingdom of Weapons and Related Items for Export to Saudi Arabia in the Context of Saudi Arabia's Military Intervention in Yemen*. (Saferworld Report). URL: https://www.saferworld.org.uk/resources/publications/1023-the-lawfulness-of-the-authorisation-by-the-united-kingdom-of-weapons-and-related-items-for-export-to-saudi-arabia-in-the-context-of-saudi-arabias-military-intervention-in-yemen

Schenker, David; Feuer, Sarah; Sakthivel, Vish; Entelis, John P.; Henderson, Simon; Rabking, Nathaniel; al-Sakkaf; Nadia; Trager, Eric; Alodsari, Hala; Plotkin Boghardt, Lori; al-Omari, Ghaith; Bowker, James; Tabler, Andrew; Pollock, David; Mneimneh, Hassan (2017, November): *Beyond Islamists and Autocrats: Prospects for Political Reform Post Arab Spring*. (Washington Institute for Near East Policy Policy Analysis/ Monographs). URL: https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/beyond-islamists-and-autocrats-prospects-political-reform-post-arab-spring

Schmitz, Charles (2014, March): *Yemen's National Dialogue*. (MEI Report). URL: https://www.mei.edu/publications/yemens-national-dialogue

Shabaneh, Ghassan (2015, April): *Operation Decisive Storm: Objectives and Hurdles*. (Al Jazeera Centre for Studies Report). URL: https://studies.aljazeera.net/en/reports/2015/04/2015412115549719521.html

Siegel, Alexandra (2015, December): *Sectarian Twitter Wars: Sunni-Shia Conflict and Cooperation in the Digital Age*. (Carnegie Publication). URL: https://carnegieendowment.org/2015/12/20/sectarian-twitter-wars-sunni-shia-conflict-and-cooperation-in-digital-age/in6n

Smyth, Phillip; Michetti, Tim; Daniels, Owen (2017, September): *Revolution Unveiled: A Closer Look at Iran's Presence and Influence in the Middle East*. (Atlantic Council Report). URL: https://www.atlanticcouncil.org/in-depth-research-reports/report/revolution-unveiled-a-closer-look-at-iran-s-presence-and-influence-in-the-middle-east

Stein, Aaron (2019, January): *Low-Tech; High Reward: The Houthi Drone Attack*. (FPRI E-Notes). URL: https://www.fpri.org/article/2019/01/low-tech-high-reward-the-houthi-drone-attack/

Steinberg, Guido (2016, January): *The Other Vanguard of International Terrorism: Despite Setbacks Al-Qaeda Profits from Yemen Civil War*. (SWP Comment 2016/C 04). URL: https://www.swp-berlin.org/en/publication/other-vanguard-of-international-terrorism

The Soufan Center (2018, June): *The Forgotten War: The Ongoing Disaster in Yemen*. (The Soufan Center Research Publication). URL: https://thesoufancenter.org/research/the-forgotten-war-the-ongoing-disaster-in-yemen/

Transfeld, Mareike (2014, May): *Yemen: GCC Roadmap to Nowhere: Elite Bargaining and Political Infighting Block a Meaningful Transition*. (SWP Comment C20/2014). URL: https://www.swp-berlin.org/publikation/yemens-transformation-process

Transfeld, Mareike (2015, February): *The Failure of the Transitional Process in Yemen: The Houthi's Violent Rise to Power and the Fragmentation of the State*. (SWP Comment 2015/C06). URL: https://www.swp-berlin.org/publikation/yemen-transitional-process-failed

Transfeld, Mareike (2017): *Kein Stellvertreterkrieg im Jemen: Die Unterschätzung lokaler Dynamiken fördert die Internationalisierung des Konflikts*. (SWP-Aktuell 2017/A13). URL: https://www.swp-berlin.org/publikation/kein-stellvertreterkrieg-im-jemen

Transfeld, Mareike (2022): *Three Scenarios for the Yemen War: Ceasefire Negotiations, North-South Confrontation or Division*. (SWP Comment 2022/C06). URL: https://www.swp-berlin.org/publikation/three-scenarios-for-the-yemen-war

Transfeld, Mareike; Werenfels, Isabelle (2016): *#HashtagSolidarities: Twitter Debates and Networks in the MENA Region*. (SWP Research Paper 2016/RP05). URL: https://www.swp-berlin.org/en/publication/hashtagsolidarities-twitter-debates-and-networks-in-the-mena-region

Vakil, Sanam; Quilliam, Neil (2021, April): *Steps to Enable a Middle East Regional Security Process*. (Chatham House Research Paper). URL: https://www.chathamhouse.org/2021/04/steps-enable-middle-east-regional-security-process

van der Kroft, Lucy (2021, June): *Yemen's Houthis and the Terrorist Designation System*. (ICCT Publication). URL: https://icct.nl/publication/yemens-houthis-terrorist-designation-system/

Williams, Ian; Shaikh, Shaan (2020, June): *The Missile War in Yemen*. (CSIS Publication). URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/missile-war-yemen-1

Wyss, Michel D. (2016, April): *Iranian Proxy Warfare in Iraq and Yemen*. (ICT Paper). URL: https://www.ict.org.il/UserFiles/ICT-Rag-Iranian-Proxy-Wyss.pdf

Note for the Reader: Whenever retrievable, URLs for freely available versions of subscription-based publications (e.g., self-archived manuscripts in institutional repositories, on professional networking sites, or author homepages) have been provided. Please note, that the content of such Green Open Access documents is not necessarily identical to the official publisher versions (e.g., in case of preprints); it might therefore not have passed through all editorial phases publishers employ to ensure quality control (peer review, copy and layout editing). In some cases, articles may only be cited after obtaining permission from the author(s).

About the Compiler: **David Teiner** *is a Ph.D. Student and Research Assistant at the Chair of International Relations and Foreign Policy at Trier University. His research interests focus on UN peacekeeping, critical security studies, civil war dynamics, organizational behavior of armed groups, and political violence. He also holds a position as an Associated Researcher at Freie Universität Berlin's Center for Interdisciplinary Peace and Conflict Research and serves as an Assistant Editor for Information Resources at Perspectives on Terrorism. In this position, David has published several bibliographies in the fields of Peace and Conflict Studies and Terrorism Studies. ORCID: 0000-0003-2635-6972. Twitter: @DavidTeiner.*

Recent Online Resources for the Analysis of Terrorism and Related Subjects

Compiled and Selected by Berto Jongman

Most of the clickable items included below became available online between May and June 2022. They are categorized under 13 headings (as well as sub-headings, not listed below).

1. Non-Religious Terrorism
2. Religious Terrorism
3. Terrorist Strategies and Tactics
4. Conflict, Crime and Political Violence other than Terrorism
5. Extremism, Radicalization
6. Counterterrorism - General
7. Counterterrorism: Specific Operations and/or Specific Policy Measures
8. Prevention, Preparedness and Resilience and Rehabilitation Studies
9. State Repression, Civil War and Clandestine Warfare
10. Intelligence Operations
11. Cyber Operations
12. Risk and Threat Assessments, Forecasts and Analytical Studies
13. Also Worth to Read/Listen and Watch

N.B. Recent Online Resources for the Analysis of Terrorism and Related Subjects is a regular feature in 'Perspectives on Terrorism'. For past listings, search under 'Archive' at https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/perspectives-on-terrorism

1. Non-Religious Terrorism

S. Fröhlich. Why do tensions between DR Congo and Rwanda persist? *Deutsche Welle,* May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/why-do-tensions-between-dr-congo-and-rwanda-persist/a-61986202

PKK terror group using Germany as base to finance attacks in Türkiye, German spy chief admits. *Anadolu Agency,* June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/europe/pkk-terror-group-using-germany-as-base-to-finance-attacks-in-turkiye-german-spy-chief-admits/2607776

B. Prasad Routray. The CPI-Maoist and the inevitability of its violent end – analysis. *Eurasia Review,* June 6, 2022. URL: https://www.eurasiareview.com/06062022-the-cpi-maoist-and-the-inevitability-of-its-violent-end-analysis/

IPOB and the Soludo solution. Bulwark Intelligence, June 4, 2022. URL: https://bulwarkintelligence.com/ipob-and-the-soludo-solution/

S. Magdy. Divided again, Libya slides back toward violence, chaos. *Associated Press,* June 3, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/russia-ukraine-politics-africa-middle-east-libya-2152c50cfa3aea2eb7b1a2182d54a5fa

Pro-Palestine co-founder of Japanese Red Army freed after 20 years. *Middle East Monitor,* May 29, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeastmonitor.com/20220529-pro-palestine-co-founder-of-japanese-red-army-freed-after-20-years/

A. Miller. Colombia: political violence and the legislative election. ACLED, March 25, 2022. URL: https://acleddata.com/2022/03/25/colombia-legislative-elections/

N. Janowitz. Colombian narco-guerrilla reportedly killed in Venezuela. *Vice*, May 26, 2022. URL: https://www.vice.com/en/article/k7w47v/colombian-narco-guerrilla-reportedly-killed-in-venezuela

‘Empress of terror’: Japanese Red Army founder released from prison. *The Guardian*, May 28, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/may/28/empress-of-terror-japanese-red-army-founder-released-from-prison

A. Florez, J. Manjarres. How Colombia’s criminal groups are preparing for presidential elections. *InSight Crime*, May 27, 2022. URL: https://insightcrime.org/news/colombia-criminal-groups-preparing-presidential-elections/

UN rights chief condemns ‘unimaginable’ violence in Haiti. *Deutsche Welle,* May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/un-rights-chief-condemns-unimaginable-violence-in-haiti/a-61832902

What’s behind the tumult in Tajikistan’s restive Gorno-Badakhshan region? RFE/RL, May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.rferl.org/a/tajikistan-gorno-badakhshan-terrorist-protest/31856994.html

Tajikistan: crisis-gripped government opts to pick deadly fight in the Pamirs. Eurasianet, May 18, 2022. URL: https://eurasianet.org/tajikistan-crisis-gripped-government-opts-to-pick-deadly-fight-in-the-pamirs

Myanmar resistance urges West to provide arms for fight against junta. *Reuters*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/americas/authorities-discover-narco-tunnel-us-mexico-border-2022-05-17/

Uday. The West Papua National Liberation Army and separatist militancy in Indonesia. *Militant Wire,* February 3, 2022. URL: https://www.ifri.org/fr/publications/etudes-de-lifri/focus-strategique/apres-barkhane-repenser-posture-strategique-francaise

Lebanon’s descent into turmoil: assassinations, war, financial collapse. *Reuters*, May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/middle-east/lebanons-descent-into-turmoil-assassinations-war-financial-collapse-2022-05-09/

Kyrgyzstan reports deaths after Uzbek border troops open fire. *Al Jazeera,* May 6, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/6/kyrgyzstan-reports-deaths-after-uzbek-border-troops-open-fire

How the Karen became crucial to Myanmar’s anti-coup resistance. *Al Jazeera,* May 6, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/6/holdmyanmar-how-the-karen-became-crucial-to-the-resistance

B. Dress. What was the Weather Underground? *The Hill,* May 2, 2022. URL: https://thehill.com/blogs/blog-briefing-room/3473755-what-was-the-weather-underground/

J.K. Stearns. Rebels without a cause. The new face of African warfare. *Foreign Affairs,* May-June 2022. URL: *https://www.foreignaffairs.com/articles/africa/2022-04-19/rebels-without-cause?utm_medium=social&utm_source=twitter_posts&utm_campaign=tw_daily_soc*

2. Religious Terrorism

2.1. Al-Qaeda and its Affiliates

C.H. Hansen, H. Kousary. Can Iran get along with the Taliban? *War on the Rocks,* June 7, 2022. URL: https://warontherocks.com/2022/06/can-iran-get-along-with-the-taliban/

J. Rose. Al-Qaeda is enjoying a ‘safe haven’ in Afghanistan under the Taliban, UN warns – as intelligence report raises fears terrorist group could launch new long-distance attacks in coming years. *Daily Mail* Online, June 4, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10884933/Al-Qaeda-enjoying-safe-haven-Afghanistan-Taliban-warns.html

J. Schanzer. Paper trail of terror. FDD’s *Long War Journal,* June 1, 2022. URL: https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2022/06/paper-trail-of-terror.php

UN: Taliban faces threat from ISIS, new resistance. *Asharq al-Awsat,* June 3, 2022. URL: https://english.aaw-

sat.com/home/article/3682036/un-taliban-faces-threat-isis-new-resistance

T. Hussein. The blood rep: jihad according to Abdullah Azzam. June 1, 2022. URL: https://tamhussein.substack.com/p/the-blood-rep-jihad-according-to?s=r&utm_campaign=post&utm_medium=web

T. Ranjan Mohanty. Pakistan: TTP and desperate negotiations. *Eurasia Review*, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.eurasiareview.com/31052022-pakistan-ttp-and-desperate-negotiations-analysis/

J. Seldin. Taliban poised to 'loosen' restrictions on al-Qaida. *VOA*, May 17, 2022 URL: https://www.voanews.com/a/taliban-poised-to-loosen-restrictions-on-al-qaida-/6577618.html

R. Muhumuza. For new Somalia government, al-Shabab a threat to authority. *Associated Press*, May 25, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/politics-somalia-government-al-qaida-africa-6a36b8bb308dad450fd961eea05ba62d

B. Roggio. Department of Defense continues to downplay Taliban and al-Qaeda threat in Afghanistan. FDD's *Long War Journal*, May 19, 2022. URL: https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2022/05/department-of-defense-continues-to-downplay-taliban-and-al-qaeda-threat-in-afghanistan.php

A. Verma. Why India should be more concerned about al Qaeda amidst violence in Afghanistan and Pakistan. *Militant Wire*, May 20, 2022. URL: https://www.militantwire.com/p/why-india-should-be-more-concerned?

H. Shaffii Nuhu. The drug and sex lives of Boko Haram terrorists. HumAngle, May 17, 2022. URL: https://humanglemedia.com/the-drug-and-sex-lives-of-boko-haram-terrorists/

D. Byman, A. Mir. Assessing al-Qaeda: a debate. *Studies in Conflict & Terrorism*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/1057610X.2022.2068944?

H. Khan Totakhil, J. Fleishner. As the world looks away, violence is on the rise again in Afghanistan. *The Diplomat*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://thediplomat.com/2022/05/as-the-world-looks-away-violence-is-on-the-rise-again-in-afghanistan/

R. Valle and Vineet. The Pakistani Taliban's organizational trajectory and evolving propaganda narratives. *Militant Wire,* May 10, 2022. URL: https://www.militantwire.com/p/the-pakistani-talibans-organizational?r=s8x4i&s=w&utm_campaign=post&utm_medium=web

C. Weiss. AQIM's imperial playbook. Understanding al-Qa'ida in the Islamic Maghreb's expansion into West Africa. CTC, April 2022. URL: https://ctc.westpoint.edu/wp-content/uploads/2022/04/AQIMs-Imperial-Playbook.pdf

D. Mukhopaghyay. The Taliban have not moderated. An extremist regime is pushing Afghanistan to the brink. *Foreign Affairs*, May 28, 2022. URL: https://www.foreignaffairs.com/articles/central-asia/2022-03-28/taliban-have-not-moderated?

A. al-Haj. Yemen officials: two commanders killed in clash with militants. *Associated Press,* May 6, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/middle-east-arrests-united-arab-emirates-yemen-terrorism-738272ea0278fdc46338a50bb1400188

C. Weis. Shabaab celebrates its assassinations in Mogadishu, jihadist attack in the West. FDD's *Long War Journal*, May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2022/05/shabaab-celebrates-its-assassinations-in-mogadishu-jihadist-attacks-in-the-west.php

E. Blanchard. 'I am sure they will change': Taliban swap guns for pens to learn about human rights. *The Guardian*, May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/global-development/2022/may/03/taliban-swap-guns-for-pens-to-learn-about-human-rights

D. Averre. Afghanistan's supreme leader Hibatullah Akhundzada tells worshippers celebrating Eid that the

Taliban has achieved 'victory, freedom and success' since it seized power last year as he makes rare public appearance at Kandahar mosque. *Daily Mail* Online, May 1, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10772841/Afghanistans-supreme-leader-says-Taliban-achieved-victory-freedom-success.html

2.2. Daesh [IS, ISIS] and its Affiliates

Spotlight on global jihad (May 26-June 1, 2022). The Meir Amit Intelligence &Terrorism Information Center, June 2, 2022. URL: https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/spotlight-on-global-jihad-may-26-june-1-2022/

Spotlight on global jihad (May 19-25, 2022). The Meir Amit Intelligence and Terrorism Information Center, May 26, 2022. URL: https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/spotlight-on-global-jihad-may-19-25-2022/

Spotlight on global jihad (May 12-18, 2022). The Meir Amit Intelligence and Terrorism Information Center, May 19, 2022. URL: https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/spotlight-on-global-jihad-may-12-18-2022/

Spotlight on global jihad (May 5-11, 2022). The Meir Amit Intelligence and Terrorism Information Center, May 12, 2022. URL: https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/spotlight-on-global-jihad-may-5-11-2022/

Spotlight on global jihad (April 27-May 4, 2022). The Meir Amit Intelligence and Terrorism Information Center, May 8, 2022. URL: https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/spotlight-on-global-jihad-april-27-may-4-2022/

J. Hanlon. Mozambique: under pressure, insurgents disperse & dig in. Club of Mozambique, June 6, 2022. URL: https://clubofmozambique.com/news/mozambique-under-pressure-insurgents-disperse-dig-in-by-joseph-hanlon-218154/

IntelBrief: Turkey has long been an important support base for Islamic State. The Soufan Center, June 7, 2022. URL: https://thesoufancenter.org/intelbrief-2022-june-7/

A. Siddique. 'Unprecedented differences': rifts within the Taliban come out in the open. RFE/RL, June 2, 2022. URL: https://gandhara.rferl.org/a/taliban-rifts-exposed-afghanistan/31880018.html

L. Webber. Islamic State uses Tajikistan's dictator in recruitment drive. Eurasianet, June 2, 2022. URL: https://eurasianet.org/perspectives-islamic-state-uses-tajikistans-dictator-in-recruitment-drive

Islamic State group 'trying to control; Mali-Niger border with series of attacks. *France24*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.france24.com/en/africa/20220524-islamic-state-group-trying-to-control-mali-niger-border-with-series-of-attacks

R. Dass, J. Singh. Islamic State East Asia: down but not out. *Militant Wire*, May 25, 2022. URL: https://www.militantwire.com/p/islamic-state-east-asia-down-but?s=r&utm_campaign=post&utm_medium=web

ISIS plotted to seize Syia's Hasakeh, declare formation of new group. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3662411/isis-plotted-seize-syrias-hasakeh-declare-formation-new-group

M. Dzirutwe. Some militant arms in Niger came from West African state stockpiles, report says. *Reuters*, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/africa/some-militant-arms-niger-came-west-african-state-stockpiles-report-2022-05-23/

S. Mitzer, J. Oliemans. Armour in the Islamic State – the story of the workshop. Oryx Spioenkop, August 31, 2017. URL: https://www.oryxspioenkop.com/2017/08/armour-in-islamic-state-story-of.html

Militant suspects held in Indonesia pledged Islamic State loyalty – police. *Reuters*, May 17, 2022 URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/asia-pacific/militant-suspects-held-indonesia-pledged-islamic-state-loyalty-police-2022-05-17/

A. Dada. ISIS releases video showing execution of 20 Nigerian Christians to 'avenge killing of leaders in Mid-

dle East.' Within Nigeria, May 12, 2022. URL: https://www.withinnigeria.com/news/2022/05/12/isis-releases-video-showing-execution-of-20-nigerian-christians-to-avenge-killing-of-leaders/

Burkina Faso: Armed Islamists kill, rape civilians. Human Rights Watch, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.hrw.org/news/2022/05/16/burkina-faso-armed-islamists-kill-rape-civilians

Summary of ISIS's campaign of vengeance for the death of ISIS's leader and spokesman. The Meir Amit Intelligence & Terrorism Information Center, May 15, 2022. URL: https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/summary-of-isiss-campaign-of-vengeance-for-the-deaths-of-isiss-leader-and-spokesman/

Cabo Ligado Weekly 16-22 May 2022. URL: https://www.caboligado.com/reports/cabo-ligado-weekly-16-22-may-2022

Cabo Ligado Weekly: 9-15 May 2022. URL: https://www.caboligado.com/reports/cabo-ligado-weekly-9-15-may-2022

Cabo Ligado Weely: 25 April- 8 May 2022. URL: https://www.caboligado.com/reports/cabo-ligado-weekly-25-apri-8-may-2022

G. Calderon Lopez. The Islamic State threat to Afghanistan and its neighbors. *Militant Wire,* May 10, 2022. URL: https://www.militantwire.com/p/the-islamic-state-threat-to-afghanistan?

A. Sayed. Why Islamic State Khurasan poses an indigenous threat to the Afghan Taliban. Program on Extremism, May 9, 2022. URL: https://extremism.gwu.edu/ISK-poses-indigenous-threat-to-Afghan-Taliban

P. Swami. Engineer from Ranchi built drones for IS, revolutionized terror tech. Now he's in Turkish jail. *The Print,* May 9, 2022 URL: https://theprint.in/india/engineer-from-ranchi-built-drones-for-is-revolutionised-terror-tech-now-hes-in-turkish-jail/944410/

B. Dam. How to report on ISIS-attacks? (Part 1). May 4, 2022. URL: https://bettedam.substack.com/p/part-1-how-to-report-on-isis-attacks?

B. Dam. How to report on ISIS-attacks? (Part 2). May 13, 2022. URL: https://bettedam.substack.com/p/part-2-how-to-report-on-isis-attacks?

S. Morgan. Mozambique's Islamic State insurgency rages on. *Militant Wire,* May 4, 2022. URL: https://www.militantwire.com/p/mozambiques-islamic-state-insurgency?

G. Waters. ISIS redux: the central Syria insurgency in April 2022. URL: May 2, 2022. URL: https://www.counterextremism.com/blog/isis-redux-central-syria-insurgency-april-2022

L. Webber. Islamic State-aligned media lambasts Uzbekistan aid provision to the Taliban. *Militant Wire,* May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.militantwire.com/p/islamic-state-aligned-media-lambasts?

The Islamic State's Ramadan message: attack everyone more. May 3, 2022. URL: https://kyleorton.substack.com/p/the-islamic-states-ramadan-message?s=r

2.3. Other Groups and Organizations

Spotlight on Terrorism and the Israeli-Palestinian conflict (June 1-7, 2022). The Meir Amit Intelligence & Terrorism Information Center, June 8, 2022. URL: https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/spotlight-on-terrorism-and-the-israeli-palestinian-conflict-june-1-7-2022/

R. Baroud. Palestine new resistance model: how the last year redefined the struggle for Palestinian freedom. *Middle East Monitor*, June 6, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeastmonitor.com/20220606-palestine-new-resistance-model-how-the-last-year-redefined-the-struggle-for-palestinian-freedom/

55 years in exile: Diaspora Palestinians on the war of 1967. *The New Arab,* June 5, 2022. URL: https://english.

alaraby.co.uk/features/55-years-exile-diaspora-palestinians-war-1967

IDF soldiers kill Palestinian woman who approached them with knife in West Bank. *The Times of Israel*, June 1, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/idf-soldiers-shoot-palestinian-woman-who-approached-them-with-knife-in-west-bank/

Y. Schweitzer, D. Siman-Tov. The cognitive war between Israel and Hamas: implication and recommendations. INSS Insight, No. 1601, May 29, 2022. URL: https://www.inss.org.il/publication/consciousness-hamas-israel/?

Spotlight on terrorism: Hezbollah, Lebanon and Syria (May 15-28, 2022). The Meir Amit Intelligence and Terrorism Information Center, May 30, 2022. URL: https://www.terrorism-info.org.il/en/spotlight-on-terrorism-hezbollah-lebanon-and-syria-may-15-28-2022/

S. Ibrahim. Hamas chief says no guarantees to not escalate against Israel. *The New Arab,* May 30, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/hamas-gives-no-guarantees-not-escalate-against-israel

Yemen's unification is a decisive chapter in history. *The New Arab*, May 26, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/opinion/yemens-unification-divisive-chapter-history

D. Horovitz. Through Jerusalem's Muslim quarter, a triumphalist march by Orthodox nationalist men. *The Times of Israel*, May 30, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/through-jerusalems-muslim-quarter-a-triumphalist-march-by-orthodox-nationalist-men/

Kashmir: will separatist leader Malik's life sentence lead to more violence? *Deutsche Welle,* May 26, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/kashmir-will-separatist-leader-maliks-life-sentence-lead-to-more-violence/a-61940946

D. Pathan. Southern Thailand glimpses hope for peace after lengthy cease fire. *Benar News,* May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.benarnews.org/english/commentaries/far-south-view/ceasefire-update-05162022124355.html

A. Satria. Decades-old Darul islam militant group in Indonesia remains a threat. *Benar News,* May 13, 2022.

URL: https://www.benarnews.org/english/commentaries/militant-threat-05132022160103.html

S. Saaliq, K. Pathi. Dispute over mosque becomes religious flashpoint in India. *Associated Press,* M ay 26, 2022. URL: https://news.yahoo.com/dispute-over-mosque-becomes-religious-040816097.html

F. Hughes. Yemen and Ukraine: a tale of two wars. *21st Century Wire,* May 24, 2022. URL: https://21stcenturywire.com/2022/05/24/yemen-and-ukraine-a-tale-of-two-wars/?

M. Krishnan. India: Varanasi Gyanvapi mosque row exposes religious tensions. *Deutsche Welle,* May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/india-varanasi-gyanvapi-mosque-row-exposes-religious-tensions/a-61880498

D. Williams. Senior Israeli lawmaker warns of 'religious war' over Jerusalem moves. *Reuters*, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/middle-east/senior-israeli-lawmaker-warns-religious-war-over-jerusalem-moves-2022-05-23/

Israeli far-right group calls for dismantling Dome of the Rock on 'Jerusalem Day.' *Middle East Eye,* May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeasteye.net/news/israel-palestine-jerusalem-far-right-dismantling-dome-rock

Palestinian Islamic Jihad in Gaza rally: our military wing is ready to fight in Gaza, Jenin, and everywhere in Palestine – even where our 'stupid enemy' does not anticipate it. *MEMRI TV,* May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.memri.org/tv/palestinian-islamic-jihad-gaza-rally-military-wing-ready-to-fight-jenin-kornet-drone

S. Lateef. How NATO weapons from Afghanistan are impacting Kashmir's militancy. *Deutsche Welle,* May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/how-nato-weapons-from-afghanistan-are-impacting-kashmirs-militancy/a-61838513

US intelligence: IRGC to escalate attacks in case of sanctions waivers. *Asharq al-Awsat,* May 12, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3639256/us-intelligence-irgc-escalate-attacks-case-sanctions-waivers

Journalist's death will become excuse for terror attacks on Israel – editorial. *The Jerusalem Post,* May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.jpost.com/opinion/article-706437

'Precarious' Palestinian economy needs more aid, says World Bank. May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeasteye.net/news/precarious-palestinian-economy-needs-more-aid-world-bank

Interfaith tensions simmer in Ethiopia. *Deutsche Welle,* May 6, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/interfaith-tensions-simmer-in-ethiopia/a-61712061

Houthi violations escalate amid Yemeni army's commitment to UN truce. *Asharq al-Awsat,* May 9, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3635956/houthi-violations-escalate-amid-yemeni-armys-commitment-un-truce

Hamas threatens Israel with 'immediate war' if it attempted to assassinate Sinwar. *Asharq al-Awsat,* May 8, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3633911/hamas-threatens-israel-immediate-war-if-it-attempted-assassinate-sinwar

Saudi-led coalition 'starts sending' freed prisoners to Yemen. *Al Jazeera,* May 6, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/6/saudi-led-coalition-starts-sending-freed-prisoners-to

Hamas team lands in Russia ahead of meeting with top officials. *The Times of Israel,* May 4, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/liveblog_entry/hamas-team-lands-in-russia-ahead-of-meeting-with-top-officials/

Uday. The state of Thailand's Deep South insurgency. *Militant Wire,* May 2, 2022. URL: https://www.militantwire.com/p/the-state-of-thailands-deep-south?s=w&utm_medium=web

S. Wrobel. Israel calls Hamas leader's threat on 'thousands' of synagogues an 'act of anti-semitic incitement.' *The Algemeiner,* May 1, 2022. URL: https://www.algemeiner.com/2022/05/01/israel-calls-hamas-leaders-threat-on-thousands-of-synagogues-an-act-of-antisemitic-incitement/

3. Terrorist Strategies and Tactics

T. Durden. YouTuber 3D prints 'world's first' rocket launcher and fires at target. ZeroHedge, June 8, 2022. URL: https://www.zerohedge.com/military/youtuber-3d-prints-world-first-rocket-launcher-and-fires-target

J.V. Parachini, R. Gunaratna. Implications of the pandemic for terrorist interest in biological weapons. Islamic State and al-Qaeda pandemic case studies. RAND, RR-A612-1, 2022, 68 pp. URL: https://www.rand.org/pubs/research_reports/RRA612-1.html?

D. Gartenstein-Ross, T. Joscelyn. Enemies near & far. How jihadist groups strategize, plot and learn. 2022. URL: https://play.google.com/store/books/details/Enemies_Near_and_Far_How_Jihadist_Groups_Strategiz?id=INYuEAAAQBAJ&gl=US

J. Dwinell. 'Ghost gun mill' uncovered in Boston – including a 3D printer. *Boston Herald,* May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.bostonherald.com/2022/05/24/boston-gun-mill-uncovered-including-a-3d-printer/

M. Zuppelo. 3D firearm proliferation among Latin American criminal organizations. *Militant Wire,* May 16,

2022. URL: https://t.co/aDGDyPym6D

S. Witt. The Turkish drone that changed the nature of warfare. *The New Yorker,* May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.newyorker.com/magazine/2022/05/16/the-turkish-drone-that-changed-the-nature-of-warfare?

S. Hummel, F.J. Burpo, J. Hershfield, A. Kick, K. J.O'Donovan, J. Barnhill. A new age of bioterror: anticipating exploitation of tunable viral agents. CTC Sentinel, 15(4), April 2022. URL: https://ctc.westpoint.edu/a-new-age-of-bioterror-anticipating-exploitation-of-tunable-viral-agents/

B. Koch, R. Schoonhoven (Eds.). Emerging military technologies. Ethical and Legal perspectives. International Studies on Military Ethics 8, 2022. URL: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8Jr0PCU4m7M

D. Hambling. A drone Doolittle raid: how Ukraine could hit Moscow. *Forbes*, April 12, 2022. URL: https://www.forbes.com/sites/davidhambling/2022/04/12/a-drone-doolittle-raid-how-ukraine-could-hit-moscow/?sh=2deb6c3e3649

4. Conflict, Crime and Political Violence other than Terrorism

4.1. Criminal Groups

D. Southwell. First Italy, now China? World's most notorious criminal gangs infiltrate Australia with money flowing out and drugs flowing in as police claim some countries 'turn a blind eye 'to proceeds of crime. *Daily Mail* Online, June 9, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10898687/Australian-police-probe-China-connections-suspected-Chen-Organisation-money-laundering.html

H. Shuldiner. Car bombs send shock waves through Ecuador. *InSight Crime,* June 6, 2022. URL: https://insightcrime.org/news/explosions-mark-latest-phase-ecuadors-dissent-into-violence/

M. Krishnan. India: why are Punjab singers under attack by criminal gangs? *Deutsche Welle,* June 6, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/india-why-are-punjab-singers-under-attack-by-criminal-gangs/a-62044724

K. Stevens. Mafia down under: cops reveal thousands of gang members are living in Australia after their secret app exposes 51 crime groups. *Daily Mail* Online, June 6, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10890613/AFP-investigates-mafia-Australia-including-Ndrangheta-crime-group-thanks-AN0M-app.html

M. Krutov, A. Soshnikov, C. Schreck. Corned beef and cocaine. RFE/RL, May 19, 2022. URL: https://www.rferl.org/a/putin-cocaine-connection/31855099.html?

Gangs of Punjab. *India Today,* May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.indiatoday.in/interactive/immersive/gangs-of-punjab/

P. Appleby. Betrayals, in-fighting, mysteriously vanished leader – Is Jalisco cartel on the brink? *InSight Crime,* May 25, 2022. URL: https://insightcrime.org/news/betrayals-infighting-mysteriously-vanished-leader-jalisco-cartel-brink/

El Salvador: MS-13 gang blames killing spree on broken pact with government – report. *Deutsche Welle,* May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/el-salvador-ms-13-gang-blames-killing-spree-on-broken-pact-with-government-report/a-61836298

T. Saintourens, S. Piel. The mafia's grisly advances in the Netherlands and Belgium. *Le Monde,* May 21, 2022. URL: https://www.lemonde.fr/en/international/article/2022/05/21/the-mafia-s-grisly-advances-in-the-netherlands-and-belgium_5984262_4.html?

C. Rainsford, A. Ford. Latin American experts help European gangs produce cocaine at home. *InSight Crime,* May 19, 2022. URL: https://insightcrime.org/news/europe-cocaine-produced-latin-american-gangs-offer-

know-how/

M. Daly. How a tweet led to the downfall of a $1 billion drug cartel. *Vice*, May 19, 2022. URL: https://t.co/nxaVSmQpFJ

A. Papadovassilakis. The Jalisco Cartel's quiet expansion in Guatemala. *InSight Crime,* May 18, 2022. URL: https://insightcrime.org/news/the-jalisco-cartels-quiet-expansion-in-guatemala/

Mexico Peace Index 2022. Identifying and measuring the factors that drive peace. Institute for Economic & Peace, May 2022. URL: https://www.visionofhumanity.org/wp-content/uploads/2022/05/ENG-MPI-2022-web.pdf

Gordito Gonzalez and Venezuela's narco-brokers. *InSight Crime,* May 2, 2022. URL: https://insightcrime.org/investigations/gordito-gonzalez-and-venezuela-narco-brokers/

Dozens dead in latest Ecuador prison riot. *Al Jazeera,* May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/9/dozens-dead-in-latest-ecuador-prison-riot

L. Jaime Acosta. Pushing productive coca seeds, Mexican cartels reshape Colombia's drug industry. *Reuters*, May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/americas/pushing-productive-coca-seeds-mexican-cartels-reshape-colombias-drug-industry-2022-05-09/

A. Torres. 'The most dangerous drug trafficker in the world' claims he is innocent in NY court after getting extradited from Colombia: he was finally caught after a decade on run in operation that involved 500 soldiers and 22 helicopters. *Daily Mail* Online, May 5, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10787497/The-dangerous-drug-trafficker-world-claims-INNOCENT-New-York.html

4.2. Hate Crimes, Anti-Semitism, Islamophobia, Xenophobia

Lady of Heaven banned: why has controversial film had UK screenings cancelled? *Independent*, June 9, 2022. URL: https://www.independent.co.uk/arts-entertainment/films/news/lady-of-heaven-banned-uk-b2097219.html?

D. Koswaraputra. Indonesia may outlaw gay sex amid growing anti-LGTBQ sentiment. *Benar News,* May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.benarnews.org/english/news/indonesian/indonesia-may-criminalize-gay-sex-05242022151220.html

Omvang online antisemitische uitingen in het Nederlands voor het eerst in kaart. *Nos.nl,* May 24, 2022. URL: https://nos.nl/artikel/2430075-omvang-online-antisemitische-uitingen-in-het-nederlands-voor-het-eerst-in-kaart

Mob kills student over 'blasphemy' in northern Nigerian college. *Al Jazeera,* May 13, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/12/mob-kills-student-over-blasphemy-in-northern-nigerian-college

Mosque fire, synagogue vandalism unites locals in Portland. *The New Arab,* May 11, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/mosque-fire-synagogue-vandalism-unites-locals-portland

M. Horovitz. Northern Arab town targeted by vandals in apparent hate crime. *The Times of Israel,* May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/northern-arab-town-targeted-by-vandals-in-apparent-hate-crime/

Far-right leader provokes Muslims with Quran burning stunt outside Swedish mosque. *The New Arab,* May 3, 2022 URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/far-right-leader-burns-quran-outside-sweden-mosque-again

5. Extremism, Radicalization

P. Allen Clark. Experts warn about rising extremism in gaming. Axios, April 27, 2022. URL: https://middle-

bury.pub/3wxDOm5

N. Hamid. What makes people willing to fight and die for their beliefs? May 16, 2022. URL: https://twitter.com/nytopinion/status/1234471016845365249

B. de Graaf. Wie kan radicale politici muilkorven? Want de blaffende hond zal ooit bijten. NRC, May 13, 2022. URL: https://www.nrc.nl/nieuws/2022/05/13/wie-kan-radicale-politici-muilkorven-want-de-blaffende-hond-zal-ooit-bijten-a4124334 - /krant/2022/05/14/

Extremism and gaming research network. RUSI, May 3, 2022. URL: https://rusi.org/explore-our-research/projects/extremism-and-gaming-research-network

5.1. Right-Wing Extremism

Jack Posobiec. SPLC Southern Poverty Law Center, June 2022. URL: https://www.splcenter.org/fighting-hate/extremist-files/individual/jack-posobiec

M. Lamoureux. Swedish police say they thwarted neo-Nazi bombing and mass murder plot. *Vice*, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.vice.com/en/article/y3va9g/sweden-neo-nazi-mass-murder-plot-arrest

T. Durden. Mainstream media praises Ukraine's Azov Battalion for dropping Nazi patches from uniform. ZeroHedge, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.zerohedge.com/geopolitical/mainstream-media-praises-ukraines-azov-battalion-dropping-nazi-patches-uniform

W. Carless. 'Replacement theory' fuels extremists and shooters. Now a top Border Patrol agent is spreading it. *USA Today,* May 6, 2022. URL: https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/nation/2022/05/06/great-replacement-theory-border-patrol-racist-talking-point/9560233002/

A. Gallagher. The Great Replacement theory gains footing among the Irish far right. ISD Global, May 20, 2022. URL: https://www.isdglobal.org/isd-in-the-news/the-great-replacement-theory-gains-footing-among-the-irish-far-right/

B. Helm, R. Scrivens, T.J. Holt, S. Chermak, R. Frank. Examining incel subculture on Reddit. GNET, Insights, May 23, 2022. URL: https://gnet-research.org/2022/05/23/examining-incel-subculture-on-reddit/

F. Postma. Fascist fashion: how mainstream businesses enable the sale of far-right merchandise. Bellingcat, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.bellingcat.com/news/2022/05/24/fascist-fashion-how-mainstream-businesses-enable-the-sale-of-far-right-merchandise/

Online radicalization led a white supremacist to target African-Americans. *The Economist,* May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.economist.com/united-states/2022/05/19/online-radicalisation-led-a-white-supremacist-to-target-african-americans?

F. Schmid. Ukraine-Krieg: Organisierte Neonazi-Gruppen kämpfen für Russland – Geheimdienstbericht. *Der Spiegel,* May 22, 2022. URL: https://www.spiegel.de/politik/deutschland/ukraine-krieg-organisierte-neonazi-gruppen-kaempfen-fuer-russland-geheimdienstbericht-a-f1632333-6801-47b3-99b9-650d85a51a52

A. Brown. Buffalo shooting highlights new rise of violent white supremacy, and a demand for action. *The Hill,* May 23, 2022. URL: https://thehill.com/blogs/congress-blog/3498055-buffalo-shooting-highlights-new-rise-of-violent-white-supremacy-and-a-demand-for-action/

D. Liang. The transnational element of a 'domestic 'problem: policy solutions to countering right-wing violent extremism in Australia. ASPI, May 19, 2022. URL: https://www.aspi.org.au/report/policy-solutions-right-wing-extremism-australia

M. Colborne. Friday night fights with Ukraine's far right. *New Republic,* July 9, 2019. URL: https://newrepublic.com/article/154434/friday-night-fights-ukraines-far-right?

C. Doxsee, S.G. Jones, J. Thompson. G. Hwang. Pushed to extremes: domestic terrorism amid polarization and protest. CIS Briefs, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.csis.org/analysis/pushed-extremes-domestic-terrorism-amid-polarization-and-protest

G. Finrouge. Twisted diary of alleged Buffalo shooter Payton Gendron reveals his online radicalization. *New York Post,* May 17, 2022 URL: https://nypost.com/2022/05/17/twisted-diary-of-alleged-buffalo-shooter-payton-gendron-reveals-his-online-radicalization/?

M. Ellis. Democrats say GOP agenda 'fueled' by white supremacy. *The Hill,* May 17, 2022. URL: https://thehill.com/news/administration/3491580-democrats-say-gop-agenda-fueled-by-white-supremacy/

S. Aniano. Deflection and denial following the Buffalo terror attack. Global Network on Extremism & Technology, May 17, 2022. URL: https://gnet-research.org/2022/05/17/deflection-and-denial-following-the-buffalo-terror-attack/

P. Smith. The Buffalo shooting is part of a global network of white nationalist terror. *NBC News,* May 17, 2022. URL:https://www.nbcnews.com/news/world/buffalo-shooting-part-global-network-white-nationalist-terror-rcna28993

Far-right violence and the American midterm elections: early warning signs to monitor ahead of the vote. ACLED, May 3, 2022. URL: https://acleddata.com/2022/05/03/far-right-violence-and-the-midterm-elections-early-warning-signs-to-monitor-ahead-of-the-vote/

S. Sardarizadeh. Buffalo shooting: how far-right killers are radicalised online. *BBC*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.bbc.co.uk/news/blogs-trending-61460468

Extremist content online: Buffalo massacre gunman's video and alleged manifesto spread widely online. Counterextremism Project, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.counterextremism.com/press/extremist-content-online-buffalo-massacre-gunmans-video-and-alleged-manifesto-spread-widely

K. Belew. Bring the war home: the white power moment and paramilitary America, 2018, 352 pp. URL: https://www.amazon.com/Bring-War-Home-Movement-Paramilitary/dp/0674286073

K. Belew. White power, white violence. *The Atlantic*, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.theatlantic.com/ideas/archive/2022/05/lethal-threat-white-power-ideologues/629874/

G. Wood. Why Tucker Carlson should want the Buffalo Manifesto made public. *The Atlantic,* May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.theatlantic.com/ideas/archive/2022/05/buffalo-shooting-manifesto-tucker-carlson/629878/

D. Byman. The global roots of the Buffalo shooting. *Foreign Policy,* May 16, 2022. URL: https://foreignpolicy.com/2022/05/16/buffalo-mass-shooting-white-supremacist-terrorism-great-replacement-theory/

A. Seierstad. The long read: does mass murderer Anders Breivik still pose a threat to the security of Europe? *Irish Examiner,* May 7, 2022. URL: https://www.irishexaminer.com/business/arid-20398049.html

K. Belew, R.A. Gutierrez (Ed.) A field guide to white supremacy. Oakland: University of California Press, 2021, 424 pp. URL: https://www.amazon.com/Field-Guide-White-Supremacy/dp/0520382528/ref=sr_1_1?

M.A. Argentino. Let's talk about the Buffalo terrorist's manifesto and digital diary. May 16, 2022. URL: https://twitter.com/_MAArgentino/status/1526237470320361474

R. Luscombe. Scrutiny of Republicans who embrace 'great replacement theory' after Buffalo massacre. *The Guardian,* May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2022/may/16/buffalo-massacre-great-replacement-theory-republicans

R. Basra. There's a lot of attention on the #Buffalo terrorist manifesto. But there's another, more revealing document: his online diary. After a first read, a few things stand out. May 16, 2022 URL: https://threadreaderapp.

com/thread/1526170456893669377.html

P. Cramer, R. Kampeas. Buffalo shooter's manifesto includes anti-Semitic rhetoric along with racism. Forward, May 16, 2022 URL: https://forward.com/fast-forward/502458/buffalo-shooters-manifesto-includes-antisemitic-rhetoric-along-with-racism/

Übernahme der Ermittlungen wegen des Verdachts der Vorbereitung einer schweren staatsgefährdenden Gewalttat. Der General Bundesanwalt, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.generalbundesanwalt.de/SharedDocs/Pressemitteilungen/DE/aktuelle/Pressemitteilung-vom-16-05-2022.html

The Great replacement: from the fringe of White Supremacist circles to the mainstream. GPAHE, May 15, 2022. URL: https://globalextremism.org/post/the-great-replacement/

Germany: over 300 far-right extremists at security agencies. *Associated Press,* May 14, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/9324f596204a0e83d92fbdbba33d066b

N. Veljan. Extreme entitlement: misogyny, anti-feminism in far-right recruitment. Balkan Insight, May 10, 2022. URL: https://balkaninsight.com/2022/05/10/extreme-entitlement-misogyny-anti-feminism-in-far-right-recruitment/

A. Marwick, B. Clancy, K. Furl. Far-right online radicalization: a review of the literature. May 10, 2022. URL: https://citap.pubpub.org/pub/jq7l6jny/release/1

A. Nissen. Europeanisation of the contemporary far right. Generation identity and Fortress Europe. Routledge, 2022, 316 pp. URL: https://www.routledge.com/Europeanisation-of-the-Contemporary-Far-Right-Generation-Identity-and-Fortress/Nissen/p/book/9781032128306

M. Kriner. An introduction to militant accelerationism. May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.accresearch.org/shortanalysis/an-introduction-to-militant-accelerationism

T. Dickinson. California cops liked to racist posts and extremist movements in new state audit. *Rolling Stone,* May 3, 2022. URL: https://rol.st/3Fej6eR

5.2. Left-Wing Extremism

A. Cavallier. Antifa goons hurl Molotov cocktail into offices of Wisconsin anti-abortion group and spray chilling message saying: 'If abortions aren't safe you aren't either.' *Daily Mail* Online, May 8, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10794791/Antifa-goons-hurl-Molotov-cocktail-offices-Wisconsin-anti-abortion-group.html

5.3. Islamism

United States of America v. Alexanda Amon Kotey. Defendants position on sentencing. US District Court, Eastern District of Virgina, No.1:20-cr-239, Sentencing April 29, 2022. URL: https://int.nyt.com/data/documenttools/alexanda-kotey/a620c67c740ce48c/full.pdf

M. Linge, S. Sandberg, S. Tutenges. Confluences of street culture and jihadism: the spatial, bodily, and narrative dimensions of radicalization. *Terrorism & Political Violence,* March 22, 2022. URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/09546553.2022.2042269?src=

5.4. Single-issue Extremism

C. McLaughlin, S. Carr. Eco-vigilantes deflate tyres on 100 4x4s in latest attack on motorists: mob targets vehicles in Edinburgh claiming 'no one needs these death machines' two weeks after activists were caught on CCTV damaging cars in East Sussex, *Daily Mail*, May 26, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10858409/Mob-targets-vehicles-Edinburgh-claiming-no-one-needs-death-machines.html

K. Caralle. DoJ warns of surge in violence after Roe v. Wade leak and launch investigations into threats to burn down or storm the Supreme Court, murder justices and their clerks and attack churches and abortion clinics. *Daily Mail* Online, May 18, 2022 URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10829117/DOJ-warns-violence-Roe-leak-probes-threats-burn-Supreme-Court-murder-justices.html

6. Counterterrorism: General

Gabriele Cascone, NATO Counterterrorism Trends: Current and Future Threats. Washington Institute, March 2022. https://www.washingtoninstitute.org/policy-analysis/nato-counterterrorism-trends-current-and-future-threats

The Morality of Security: A Theory of Just Securitisation. *European Journal of International Security* , Volume 7 , Issue 2 , May 2022 , pp. 248 - 282. https://doi.org/10.1017/eis.2022.3

Michael J. Doyle, Counterterrorism in an Era of Great Power Politics. *Orbis*, Volume 66, Issue 2, April 2022, pp. 184-200. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.orbis.2022.02.007

J.J. Wirtz. The Abbottabad raid and the theory of special operations. *Journal of Strategic Studies*, June 1, 2021. URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/01402390.2021.1933953

Dmitry Trenin: how Russia must reinvent itself to defeat the West's 'hybrid war.' *The Transnational*, June 6, 2022. URL: https://transnational.live/2022/06/06/dmitry-trenin-how-russia-must-reinvent-itself-to-defeat-the-wests-hybrid-war/?

Y. Lun Tian, T. Munroe. UN rights chief says she urged China to review counter-terrorism policies. *Reuters*, May 29, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/china/un-rights-chief-says-she-urged-china-review-counter-terrorism-policies-2022-05-28/

NATO's strategic concept should fight all forms of terrorism: FM. Daily Sabah, May 27, 2022. URL: https://www.dailysabah.com/politics/diplomacy/natos-strategic-concept-should-fight-all-forms-of-terrorism-fm

D. Williams, R. Pendlebury. Terror of the ones we left behind: a new report has damned the Foreign Office for the Kabul Evacuation. What's worse is that so many of those who risked their lives for Britain, and were promised help, are being hunted and tortured by the Taliban. *Daily Mail* Online, May 27, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10859093/New-report-damns-Foreign-Office-Kabul-evacuation-Afghan-helpers-hunted-Taliban.html

J. Seldin. Global coalition warns no rest for fight against Islamic State. VOA, May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.voanews.com/a/global-coalition-warns-no-rest-for-fight-against-islamic-state-/6568029.html?

P. Tucker. 'Collaborative, portable autonomy' is the future of AI for Special Operations. *Defense One,* May 25, 2022. URL: https://www.defenseone.com/technology/2022/05/collaborative-portable-autonomy-future-ai-special-operations/367408/

US report reveals new details on collapse of Afghan forces. *Asharq al-Awsat,* May 24, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3662546/us-report-reveals-new-details-collapse-afghan-forces

N. Turse. New report: decades of US military aid has been a disaster for Nigerians. Responsible Statecraft, May 23, 2022. URL: https://responsiblestatecraft.org/2022/05/23/costs-of-war-decades-of-us-military-aid-has-been-a-disaster-for-nigerians/

L. O'Donnell. Trump and Biden let Afghanistan collapse. *Foreign Policy,* May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.msn.com/en-ca/news/politics/trump-reshares-post-on-truth-social-that-appears-to-suggest-or-predict-a-civil-war-in-america/ar-AAXBh0G?ocid=ob-tw-enca-693

E.M. Lederer. Russia: It's time to stop aid from Turkey to Syria rebels. *Associated Press,* May 22,

2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/russia-ukraine-politics-syria-united-nations-damascus-f4ab09913ef5d419f14df2f826ce2c5b

Nationale Contraterrorisme Strategie 2022-2026. Het voorkomen en aanpakken van terrorism en gewelddadig extremism. Rijksoverheid, May 2022. URL: https://www.tweedekamer.nl/kamerstukken/brieven_regering/detail?id=2022Z10092&did=2022D20555

Is a new strategy needed to fight armed groups in the Sahel? *Al Jazeera,* May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/program/inside-story/2022/5/17/is-a-new-strategy-needed-to-fight-armed-groups-in-the-sahel

I. Malone, L. Blasco, K. Robinson. Fighting the Hydra. Combatting vulnerabilities in online Leaderless Resistance Networks. NCITE, George Washington University, 2022. URL: https://stanford.app.box.com/s/aif3te5j1tsnafue6lz5acd6xm4nepuq

A. Haruna. Military airstrikes deplete ISWAP rank and file. HumAngle, May 14, 2022. URL: https://humanglemedia.com/military-airstrikes-deplete-iswap-rank-and-file/

Urban warfare project. URL: https://mwi.usma.edu/urban-warfare-project/

Milley: US capable of 'strike operations' in Afghanistan. *Tolo News*, May 13, 2022. URL: https://tolonews.com/afghanistan-177994

Marrakesh meeting renews commitment to eliminate ISIS. *Asharq al-Awsat,* May 12, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3641151/marrakesh-meeting-renews-commitment-eliminate-isis

Saudi FM: ISIS threat remains. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 12. 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3641041/saudi-fm-isis-threat-remains

G. Baskin. Israel should not kill Hamas ' Yahya Sinwar – opinion. *The Jerusalem Post*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.jpost.com/opinion/article-706442

M. Berker. 'Fight against Daesh/ISIS can' be won with another terrorist group's help.' *Anadolu Agency*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/turkey/fight-against-daesh-isis-cant-be-won-with-another-terrorist-groups-help/2585290

Coalition against IS discusses looming resurgence as jihadists gain power in Sahel. *The Times of Israel*, May 12, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/coalition-against-is-discusses-looming-resurgence-as-jihadists-gain-power-in-sahel/

L. Bansept, E. Tenenbaum. Après Barkhane: repenser la posture stratégique française en Afrique de Ouest. IFRI, #109, May 2022. URL: https://www.ifri.org/fr/publications/etudes-de-lifri/focus-strategique/apres-barkhane-repenser-posture-strategique-francaise

J. Schroden. New ideas for over-the-horizon counterterrorism in Afghanistan. *Lawfare*, May 8, 2022. URL: https://www.lawfareblog.com/new-ideas-over-horizon-counterterrorism-afghanistan

Israelis openly call for assassination of Hamas leaders after latest stabbing. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 8, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3632211/israelis-openly-call-assassination-hamas-leaders-after-latest-stabbing

7. Counterterrorism: Specific Operations and Specific Policy Measures

7.1. Military: Kinetic Operations, Military Assistance and Training

J. Snell. Mapping the complexities of Turkey's new Syria offensive. *The New Arab,* June 8, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/analysis/mapping-complexities-turkeys-new-syria-offensive

Syria says Israel attacked its sites south of capital Damascus. *Asharq al-Awsat*, June 10, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3694871/syria-says-israel-attacked-its-sites-south-capital-damascus

Assad: Syria will resist any Turkish invasion of its territory. *Asharq al-Awsat*, June 10, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3695306/assad-syria-will-resist-any-turkish-invasion-its-territory

M. Edwin Kindzeka. Cameroon deploys troops after deadly separatist attack on military post. VOA, June 9, 2022. URL: https://www.voanews.com/a/cameroon-deploys-troops-after-deadly-separatist-attack-on-military-post-/6610040.html

Alleged Israeli strike said to prevent Iran from landing weapon systems in Syria. *The Times of Israel*, June 8, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/alleged-israeli-strike-said-to-prevent-iran-from-landing-weapon-systems-in-syria/

M. Pierini, F. Siccardi. A new operation in Syria? Turkey has unfinished business when it comes to fighting Kurdish forces south of its border. Carnegie Middle East Center. Jun 6, 2022. URL: https://carnegie-mec.org/diwan/87248

Turkey to establish 30 km 'security zone' inside Syrian territory: Erdogan. *The New Arab*, June 4, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/turkey-create-30km-security-zone-inside-syria-erdogan

Turkey used chemical weapons against PKK fighters in Iraq: KCK spokesperson. *The New Arab*, June 6, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/turkey-used-chemical-weapons-pkk-fighters-kck-spox

A. Mishra, A. Singh. Prolonging the US' forever war: Biden's decision to deploy troops to Somalia – analysis. *Eurasia Review,* June 6, 2022. URL: https://www.eurasiareview.com/06062022-prolonging-the-us-forever-war-bidens-decision-to-deploy-troops-to-somalia-analysis/

Uganda and Congo extend joint military operation in east Congo. *Reuters*, June 2, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/africa/uganda-congo-extend-joint-military-operation-east-congo-2022-06-01/

'YPG/PKK poses threat to Syria's territorial integrity, Türkiye's national security.' *Anadolu Agency*, June 2, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/turkiye/ypg-pkk-poses-threat-to-syrias-territorial-integrity-turkiyes-national-security/2604437

A. Murat Alhas, B. Dag. Türkiye getting ready to rid northern Syrian regions of terror elements: President. *Anadolu Agency*, June 1, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/politics/turkiye-getting-ready-to-rid-northern-syrian-regions-of-terror-elements-president/2603028

Nan Oo Nway. Myanmar's military tightens security, intensifies activity in Rakhine as tensions grow. *Myanmar Now*, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.myanmar-now.org/en/news/myanmars-military-tightens-security-intensifies-activity-in-rakhine-as-tensions-grow

Philippine military: two suspected Muslim militants killed in Mindanao shootout. *Benar News*, May 19, 2022. URL: https://www.benarnews.org/english/news/philippine/militant-suspects-killed-05192022145031.html

M. Edwin Kindzeka. Cameroon's military frees Senator, other separatist hostages. VOA, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.voanews.com/a/cameroon-s-military-frees-senator-other-separatist-hostages-/6596695.html?utm_source=dlvr.it&utm_medium=twitter

B. Binnur Dömez. Turkiye 'neutralizes' five YPG/PKK terrorists in northern Syria. *Anadolu Agency*, May 30, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/middle-east/turkiye-neutralizes-5-ypg-pkk-terrorists-in-northern-syria/2601407

Iran guards accuse 'Zionists' of assassinating colonel. *Al Arabiya*, May 30, 2022. URL: https://english.alarabiya.net/News/middle-east/2022/05/30/Iran-guards-accuse-Zionists-of-assassinating-colonel

F. Zorlu. Türkiye reiterates vow to fight terrorists in northern Syria. *Anadolu Agency*, May 29, 2022. URL:

https://www.aa.com.tr/en/turkey/turkiye-reiterates-vow-to-fight-terrorists-in-northern-syria/2600683

After killings attributed to Israel, Bennett vows 'no immunity' for Iranian regime. *The Times of Israel*, May 30, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/amid-killings-attributed-to-israel-bennett-vows-no-immunity-for-iranian-regime/

Egyptian armed forces kill 10 terrorists in Sinai. *Xinhua*, May 29, 2022. URL: https://africa.cgtn.com/2022/05/29/egyptian-armed-forces-kill-10-terrorists-in-sinai/

A. Murat Alhas. Turkish forces 'neutralize' 8 PKK terrorists in Northern Iraq, Syria. *Anadolu Agency*, May 25, 2022 URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/middle-east/turkish-forces-neutralize-8-pkk-terrorists-in-northern-iraq-syria/2597521

Israel said to tell US it killed IRGC officer who was deputy head of covert unit. *The Times of Israel*, May 26, 2022. URL: https://news.yahoo.com/office-president-responds-behind-scenes-092048992.html

H. Haqqani. Pakistan reaps what it sowed. *Foreign Affairs*, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.foreignaffairs.com/articles/afghanistan/2022-05-23/pakistan-reaps-what-it-sowed

H. Pamuk. US raises concern over Turkey's plans for new offensive along Syria border. *Reuters*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/middle-east/new-offensive-northern-syria-would-further-undermine-regional-stability-us-state-2022-05-24/

A. Ahronheim. Hamas terrorist cell busted by Shin Bet, planned to attack Israeli MK. *The Jerusalem Post*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.jpost.com/israel-news/article-707524

S.J. Frantzman. What are Iran's options after the IRGC assassination? Analysis. *The Jerusalem Post*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.jpost.com/middle-east/article-707534

M. Altas. Türkiye neutralizes senior PKK terrorist in northern Iraq. *Anadolu Agency*, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/turkey/turkiye-neutralizes-senior-pkk-terrorist-in-northern-iraq/2595181

J. Stevens. 'A fundamental lack of leadership': Dominic Raab and diplomatic service chief are slammed for their absence during chaos of Afghanistan withdrawal as both were on holiday when Taliban seized control of Kabul. *Daily Mail* Online, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10847319/Dominic-Raab-slammed-absence-chaos-Afghanistan-withdrawal.html

Olaf Scholz considers extension of Bundeswehr mission in Niger. *Deutsche Welle*, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/olaf-scholz-considers-extension-of-bundeswehr-mission-in-niger/a-61906470

T. Parsi. Was the assassination in Iran another Israeli effort to sabotage JCPOA? Responsible Statecraft, May 23, 2022. URL: https://responsiblestatecraft.org/2022/05/23/was-the-assassination-in-iran-another-israeli-effort-to-sabotage-jcpoa/

Iran will avenge slain Revolutionary Guards colonel, president says. *Reuters*, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/middle-east/irans-revolutionary-guard-says-determination-stronger-after-assassination-2022-05-23/

Iranian news agency ISNA says members of Israeli intelligence network discovered and arrested in Iran. *Reuters*, May 22, 22022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/middle-east/iranian-news-agency-isna-says-members-israeli-intelligence-network-discovered-2022-05-22/

Mozambique insurgency: why 24 countries have sent troops. BBC, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.bbc.com/news/world-africa-61464431

President Joe Biden authorizes redeployment of US troops to help combat al-Shabaab in Somalia. Counterextremism Project, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.counterextremism.com/press/president-joe-biden-authorizes-redeployment-us-troops-help-combat-al-shabaab-somalia

Türkiye 'neutralizes' five YPG/PKK terrorists in northern Syria. *Anadolu Agency*, May 20, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/turkey/turkiye-neutralizes-5-ypg-pkk-terrorists-in-northern-syria/2593104

Nigeria: 1,627 terrorists surrender as troops rescue 63 captives, kill 60 criminals. Risk Map. May 19, 2022. URL: https://www.riskmap.com/incidents/1442583/?utm_campaign=riskmap_

J. Borger. US withdrawal triggered catastrophe defeat of Afghan forces, damning watchdog report finds. *The Guardian*, May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/may/18/afghanistan-us-withdrawal-defeat-watchdog-report-sigar

Uganda to withdraw soldiers fighting ADF in DR Congo this month. *Al Jazeera*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/program/inside-story/2022/5/17/is-a-new-strategy-needed-to-fight-armed-groups-in-the-sahel

Tajikistan starts 'anti-terror operation' near China, Afghan borders- RIA. *Reuters*, May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/asia-pacific/tajikistan-starts-anti-terror-operation-near-china-afghan-borders-ria-2022-05-18/

K. Singh. US-Taliban deal biggest factor in collapse of Afghan forces, watchdog says. *Reuters*, May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/us-taliban-deal-biggest-factor-collapse-afghan-forces-watchdog-says-2022-05-18/

Junta troops murder three dozen civilians over four days in Myanmar's Sagaing region. *Radio Free Asia*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.rfa.org/english/news/myanmar/murder-05172022090825.html - .YoQvu8qaic4.twitter

Uganda announces withdrawal of troops from East Congo. *Reuters*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/africa/uganda-says-it-will-end-its-operations-eastern-congo-two-weeks-2022-05-17/

EU leaves military training in Mali suspended, stops short of ending mission. *Reuters*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/eu-leaves-military-training-mali-suspended-stops-short-terminating-mission-2022-05-17/

Mozambique: war against terrorism 'almost at an end.' *All Africa,* May 16, 2022. URL: https://allafrica.com/stories/202205160575.html

E. Fabian. After Syria strike, Gantz vows to stem Iranian transfer of 'advanced capabilities.' *The Times of Israel*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/after-syria-strike-gantz-vows-to-stem-iranian-transfer-of-advanced-capabilities/

Mali's military junta pulls out of regional G5 Sahel force. *Reuters*, May 15, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/africa/malis-military-junta-pulls-out-regional-g5-sahel-force-2022-05-15/

C. Savage. E. Schmitt. Biden approves plan to redeploy several hundred ground forces into Somalia. *The New York Times*, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.nytimes.com/2022/05/16/us/politics/biden-military-somalia.html

A. Haruna. Miltary airstrikes deplete ISWAP rank and file. HumAngle, May 14, 2022 URL: https://humanglemedia.com/military-airstrikes-deplete-iswap-rank-and-file/

Chief Bison Etahoven. Central African Republican soldiers kill herders in Lim-Pene. HumAngle, May 16, 2022. URL: https://humanglemedia.com/central-african-republic-soldiers-kill-herders-in-lim-pende/

J. Federman. Independent probe points to Israeli fire in journalist death. *Associated Press*, May 16, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/middle-east-jerusalem-israel-journalists-795d503848799713cdf86043131911d7

E. Fabian. Satellite images show Syria site 'completely destroyed' in raid attributed to Israel. *The Times of Israel*, May 15, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/satellite-images-show-syria-site-completely-de-

stroyed-in-raid-attributed-to-israel/

S. Ozer. Turkiye 'neutralizes' 52 YPG/PKK terrorists in northern Syria. *Anadolu Agency*, May 13, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/middle-east/turkiye-neutralizes-52-ypg-pkk-terrorists-in-northern-syria/2587334

Israel fires missiles at central Syrian town, killing five: reports. *Al Jazeera*, May 13, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/13/israel-fires-missiles-at-central-syrian-town-killing-5-reports

S. Hammad. West Bank: Israeli troops fire missile at Palestinian home in Jenin, arrest fighters. *Middle East Eye*, May 13, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeasteye.net/news/palestine-west-bank-israel-troops-fire-missile-jenin-raid?

J. Cook. Shreen Abu Akleh was executed to send a message to Palestinians. *Middle East Eye*, May 12, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeasteye.net/opinion/shireen-abu-akleh-was-executed-send-message-palestinians

Shireen Abu Akleh remembered as one of Arab world's leading journalists. *The Times of Israel*, May 12, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/shireen-abu-akleh-remembered-as-one-of-arab-worlds-leading-journalists/

Germany shifts focus of military missions in West Africa. *Associated Press*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/europe-africa-france-niger-germany-7effc251deaebc6b2eece40c9f7c0ac4

D. Ben-Aondofa. Nigerian army denies pampering terrorists. *Today*, May 10, 2022. URL: https://www.today.ng/news/nigeria/nigerian-army-denies-pampering-terrorists-423250

S. Harki. North Iraq violence displaces Yazidis once again. *The Times of Israel*, May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/north-iraq-violence-displaces-yazidis-once-again/

IDF raids terrorists' hometowns, arrests four for allegedly aiding attacks. *The Times of Israel*, May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/idf-raids-terrorists-hometowns-arrests-4-for-allegedly-aiding-attacks/

Israel said prepping teams to carry out targeted killings of Hamas leaders abroad. *The Times of Israel*, May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/israel-said-prepping-teams-to-carry-out-targeted-killings-of-hamas-leaders-abroad/

Kurdish official: 10,000 fled northern Iraq fighting. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 6, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3630741/kurdish-official-10000-fled-northern-iraq-fighting

How Mali's military fell out with its French ally. *Al Jazeera*, May 5, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/5/how-malis-military-fell-out-with-its-french-ally

J. Krauss. Israel searches for attackers who killed three in mass stabbing. *Associated Press*, May 6, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/middle-east-jerusalem-israel-violence-west-bank-5910ec1d92f85507a50793ae732b7c72

Thousands flee after clashes erupt in embattled Iraqi town. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 3, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3625356/thousands-flee-after-clashes-erupt-embattled-iraqi-town

Iraqi army reclaims Sinjar from pro-PKK groups. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 4, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3627106/iraqi-army-reclaims-sinjar-pro-pkk-groups

C. Uchechukwu. Niger: security forces rescue 14 kidnapped victims. *Today*, May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.today.ng/news/nigeria/niger-security-forces-rescue-14-kidnapped-victims-421934

Mali: military government breaks defence accords with France. *Al Jazeera*, May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/3/malis-junta-breaks-off-from-defence-accords-with-france

Europe to reduce security training operations in Mali. *All Africa,* May 3, 2022. URL: https://allafrica.com/

view/group/main/main/id/00081799.html?

7.2. Foreign Fighters and Their Families

E.A. Souleimanov. Why jihadist foreign fighter leaves local battlefields: evidence from Chechnya. *Journal of Strategic Studies*, June 9, 2021. URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/01402390.2021.1933954

Ex-soldier's inspired by psychic to fight in Yemen' go on trial in Germany. *The Guardian*, June 9, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/jun/09/ex-soldiers-inspired-psychic-fight-yemen-trial-germany

E.M.F. Grasmeder. Leaning on Legionnaires: why modern states recruit foreign soldiers. *International Security,* 46(1), Summer 2021, pp. 147-195. URL: https://direct.mit.edu/isec/article/46/1/147/102854/Leaning-on-Legionnaires-Why-Modern-States-Recruit

N. al-Four. Children of Syria's al-Hol camp detainees languish in political limbo. *Arab News,* June 6, 2022. URL: https://www.arabnews.com/node/2096726/middle-east

L. Semini. Thirteen Albanians, others from Kosovo are repatriated from Syria. *Associated Press*, May 28, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/islamic-state-group-middle-east-syria-albania-iraq-57d8b19ef5cafe-f5a63e8180d0d1346f

A. Satria. Swift action needed on Indonesians in Islamic State refugee camps. *Benar New*, May 20, 2022. URL: https://www.benarnews.org/english/commentaries/column-swift-action-needed-on-indonesians-in-islamic-state-refugee-camps-05202022151342.html

R. Dass, J. Singh. Pathways to the caliphate: mapping Malaysian foreign fighter networks in Iraq and Syria from 2012-2019. *Terrorism and Political Violence*, May 20, 2022 URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/09546553.2022.2059352?src=&journalCode=ftpv20

Belgium looks to bring families of IS fighters back from Syria. *The Brussels Times*, May 16, 2022 URL: https://www.brusselstimes.com/belgium/225157/belgium-looks-to-bring-families-of-is-fighters-back-from-syria

D. Ignatius. The tragedy of IS fighters' families left behind in Syria. *The Washington Post*, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.washingtonpost.com/opinions/2022/05/16/isis-fighters-families-syria/?tid=ss_tw

7.3. Prosecution: Sentences

Egypt court sentences man to death for killing Coptic priest on seaside promenade. *The Times of Israel*, June 2, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/egypt-court-sentences-man-to-death-for-killing-coptic-priest-on-seaside-promenade/

Prosecutors ask for life sentences for 12 men at Paris attacks trial. *The Guardian*, June 10, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/jun/10/paris-attacks-trial-prosecutors-ask-for-life-sentences-for-12-men

High court upholds acquittal of men who lynched migrant they mistook for terrorist. *The Times of Israel*, June 9, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/high-court-upholds-acquittal-of-men-who-lynched-migrant-they-mistook-for-terrorist/

K. Dilanian, D. Madani. Kansas woman accused of leading all-female ISIS battalion in Syria pleads guilty. NBC News, June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.nbcnews.com/news/us-news/kansas-woman-accused-leading-female-isis-battalion-syria-pleads-guilty-rcna32330?

Urteil in dem Verfahren gegen tadschikische 'Zelle- der ausländischen terroristischen Vereinigung 'Islamischer Staat (IS)' Justiz Online, Pressemitteilung, #17, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.olg-duesseldorf.nrw.de/behoerde/presse/Presse_aktuell/20220531_PM_Urteil-tadschikische-_Zelle_/index.php

Urteil in dem Verfahren gen Fadi J. u.a. wgen mitgliedschaftier Beteiligung an einer kriminellen Vereinigung (Goyim-Bewegung). Juztiz-Online, May 27, 2022. URL: https://www.olg-duesseldorf.nrw.de/behoerde/presse/Presse_aktuell/20220527_PM_Urteil-Goyim-Bewegung/index.php

Extremists convicted of membership in German Daesh cell. Arab News, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.arabnews.com/node/2093576/world

STL to announce verdicts against Merhi and Oneissi on June 16. Naharnet, May30, 2022. URL: https://www.naharnet.com/stories/en/290091-stl-to-announce-verdicts-against-merhi-and-oneissi-on-june-16

E. Reynolds. Former Irish soldier Lisa Smith guilty of ISIS membership. The Times, May 30, 2022. URL: https://www.thetimes.co.uk/article/9b2ad30c-e02c-11ec-8bdd-c253e043f5f0?shareToken=482da5d147e5aa0877e7bc2728087042

Iraq court sentences ISIS plotter of 2021 Baghdad market bombing to death. Al Arabiya, May 30, 2022. URL: https://english.alarabiya.net/News/middle-east/2022/05/30/Iraq-court-sentences-ISIS-plotter-of-2021-Baghdad-market-bombing-to-death

A. Clarence, S. Fraser. Yasin Malik: top Kashmiri separatist given life in Indian jail. BBC, May 25, 2022. URL: https://www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-asia-india-61575778

Langere celstraffen voor Iraniërs die bomaanslag wilden plegen in Parijs. NOS.nl, May 10, 2022. URL: https://nos.nl/artikel/2428225-langere-celstraffen-voor-iraniers-die-bomaanslag-wilden-plegen-in-parijs

J. Rose. Brother of murdered aid worker David Haines who stared down ISIS Beatle as he was jailed for life in the US says sentencing has brought him 'total closure.' Daily Mail Online, May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10777883/Brother-murdered-aid-worker-David-Haines-says-sentencing-Beatle-brought-total-closure.html

8. Prevention, Preparedness and Resilience and Rehabilitation Studies

Sifrid Raets, Trial and Terror. Countering violent extremism and promoting disengagement in Belgium. *Journal for Deradicalization*, No. 30, Spring 2020. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/581

Michael J. Williams, Research Methods Brief: Anatomy of Process Evaluations for P/CVE. *Journal for Deradicalization*, No. 30, Spring 2020. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/583

Katalin Pethő-Kiss, Addressing the Threat of a bioterrorist Attack by Means of an Unmanned Drone. *Journal of Applied Security Research*, January 2022. URL: https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2021.2018923

Internatonal Crisis Group, Rewind: The Impact of Conflict Prevention (Video), February 2022. URL: https://www.crisisgroup.org/rewind-impact-conflict-prevention

"In a Legal Black Hole": Sri Lanka's Failure to Reform the Prevention of Terrorism Act, Human Rights Watch, February 2022. URL: https://www.hrw.org/report/2022/02/07/legal-black-hole/sri-lankas-failure-reform-prevention-terrorism-act

Gordon Clubb, et al. The Importance of Public Relations in Preventing and Countering Violent Extremism. International Center for Counter-Terrorism, February 2022. URL: https://icct.nl/publication/the-importance-of-public-relations-in-preventing-and-countering-violent-extremism

European Commission, Migration and Home Affairs, An inventory of P/CVE hotlines/helplines in the EU, February 2022. URL: https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/whats-new/publications/inventory-pcve-hotlineshelplines-eu-february-2022_en

European Commission, Migration and Home Affairs, Extremists' Targeting of Young Women on Social Media and Lessons for P/CVE, February 2022. URL: https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/whats-new/publications/

extremists-targeting-young-women-social-media-and-lessons-pcve-february-2022_en

Cameron Sumpter and Yuslikha K. Wardhani, Hopes and Hurdles for Indonesia's National Action Plan to Prevent Violent Extremism, March 2022. URL: https://www.resolvenet.org/research/hopes-and-hurdles-indonesias-national-action-plan-prevent-violent-extremism

European Commission, Migration and Home Affairs, Study into measures to prevent terrorist attacks with vehicles and mitigate the impacts thereof, October 2021. URL: https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/whats-new/publications/study-measures-prevent-terrorist-attacks-vehicles-and-mitigate-impacts-thereof_en

Sébastien Brouillette-Alarie, et al., Systematic Review on the Outcomes of Primary and Secondary Prevention Programs in the Field of Violent Radicalization, *Journal for Deradicalization*, No. 30, Spring 2022. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/577

Axel Ebers and Stephan L. Thomsen, Evaluating an Interactive Film on the Prevention of Political Radicalization, *Journal for Deradicalization*, No. 30, Spring 2022. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/579

European Council, The EU's work to tackle terrorism. June 2022. URL: https://www.consilium.europa.eu/en/eu-response-to-terrorism/?

H. Siddique. UK Prevent scheme should be 'ideologically blind', says adviser. *The Guardian*, June 3, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/uk-news/2022/jun/03/uk-prevent-counter-terrorism-no-longer-fit-for-purpose-sara-khan

J. Maitem. Ex-rebels in Muslim Mindanao stake future on recruitment to national police force. *Benar New*, June 2, 2022. URL: https://www.benarnews.org/english/news/philippine/former-philippine-rebels-take-exam-to-join-police-06012022135737.html - .YpicxSUrE1o.twitter

H. Shaffii Nuhu. Nigeria's deradicalisation programme for terrorists has no place for women. HumAngle, May 27, 2022. URL: https://humanglemedia.com/nigerias-deradicalisation-programme-for-terrorists-has-no-place-for-women/

Counter-extremism experts question UK government review into Prevent. Arab News, May 22, 2022. URL: https://www.arabnews.com/node/2087031/world

D. Irving. Violent extremism in America: pathways to deradicalization. RAND Review, September 8, 2021. URL: https://www.rand.org/blog/rand-review/2021/09/violent-extremism-in-america-pathways-to-deradicalization.html?

J. Elgot, V. Dodd. Leaked Prevent review attacks 'double standards' on far right and Islamists. *The Guardian*, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/uk-news/2022/may/16/leaked-prevent-review-attacks-double-standards-on-rightwingers-and-islamists?CMP=Share_iOSApp_Other

C. Asadu. In Nigeria, UN chief welcomes reintegration of extremists. *Associated Press*, May 4, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/africa-niger-united-nations-nigeria-antonio-guterres-e47fed68ed1ea9cc264499423d502ac9

R. Andersson Malmros. Prevention of terrorism, extremism and radicalization in Sweden: a sociological institutional perspective on development and change. European Security, 31(2), 2022. URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/09662839.2021.1974403

DPT-Gutachen zum Schwerpunktthema 'Kinder im Fokus der Prävention'. Der Deutsche Präventionstag, April 4, 2022. URL: https://www.praeventionstag.de/nano.cms/news/details/6145

Amnesty Report 2021: Staatengemenschaft bewältigt Konflikte weltweit unzureichend. Der Deutsche Präventionstag, April 2, 2022. URL: https://www.praeventionstag.de/nano.cms/news/details/6143

H. Pilkington, A. Hussain. Who wouldn't you consult us? Reflections on preventing radicalization among actors in radical(ising) milieus. Journal for Deradicalization, No. 30, 2022. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/571

S. Raets. Trial and Terror. Countering violent extremism and promoting disengagement in Belgium. Journal of Deradicalization, No. 30, 2022. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/581

M. J. Williams. Research methods brief: anatomy of process evaluations for P/CVE. Journal of Deradicalization, No. 30, Spring 2022. URL: https://journals.sfu.ca/jd/index.php/jd/article/view/583

9. State Repression, Civil War and Clandestine Warfare

9.1. Arbitrary Arrest/Detention, Prison System

T. Phillips. 'It's a war on the people' El Salvador's mass arrests send thousands into despair. *The Guardian*, June 8, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/society/2022/jun/08/its-a-war-on-the-people-el-salvadora-mass-arrests-send-thousands-into-despair

Amnesty urges Israel to release rights defender held without charge. Middle East Monitor, June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeastmonitor.com/20220607-amnesty-urges-israel-to-release-rights-defender-held-without-charge/

Israel extends detention without charge of French-Palestinian lawyer. *The New Arab*, June 6, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/israel-extends-detention-french-palestinian-lawyer

Egypt sentences 17 prisoners, some to life, for links to Muslim Brotherhood. *The New Arab*, June 6, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/egypt-sentences-17-prisoners-some-life-mass-trial

A crackdown in El Salvador and fears of arbitrary arrest. *Associated Press*, June 4, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/politics-soccer-sports-public-opinion-arrests-9f38429de1c8dd3b945ad5e3a9b2eb76

Egyptian court upholds sentence for listing 56 Muslim Brotherhood members on terrorists list. *Asharq al-Awsat*, June 3, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3681781/egyptian-court-upholds-sentence-listing-56-muslim-brotherhood-members

Ethiopia's mass arrests show rift with former Amhara allies. *Asharq al-Awsat,* June 3, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3682091/ethiopia's-mass-arrests-show-rift-former-amhara-allies

Navalny says faces new charge that carries 15-year sentence. RFE/RL, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.rferl.org/a/russia-navalny-new-charge/31877109.html

12-year struggle of Wikileaks co-founder Julian Assange against the US where he revealed the country's massacres. *Anadolu Agency*, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/info/infographic/28429

More than 4,000 arrested in Amhara as Ethiopia cracks down on militia. *The Guardian,* May 30, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/global-development/2022/may/30/more-than-4000-arrested-in-amhara-as-ethiopia-cracks-down-on-militia

Qin Ning. China: human rights lawyers in jail: why didn't Bachelet visit them? Bitter Winter, May 30, 2022. URL: https://bitterwinter.org/china-human-rights-lawyers-in-jail-bachelet/?

T. Mansour. Outspoken Egyptian photojournalist accused of terrorism-related charges, 15 days after being arrested. *The New Arab,* May 30, 2022 URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/egyptian-journalist-accused-terrorism-related-charges-0

Tao Tengfei. Yu Baiqing, Falun Gong practicioner, sentenced to eight years in Qingdao. Bitter Winter, May 26, 2022. URL: https://bitterwinter.org/yu-baiqing-falun-gong-practitioner-sentenced-to-8-years/?

S. Alecci. The faces of China's detention camps in Xinjiang. ICIJ, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.icij.org/investigations/china-cables/xinjiang-police-files-uyghur-mugshots-detention/

J. D. Sudworth. The faces from China's Uyghur detention camps. *BBC*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://bbc.in/3N-qGbxO

A. Zenz. The Xinjiang police files. *The Journal of the European Association for Chines Studies,* Vol.3, 2022. URL: https://journals.univie.ac.at/index.php/jeacs/article/view/7336

V. Ni. Thousands of detained Uyghurs pictured in leaked Xinjiang police files. *The Guardian*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/may/24/thousands-of-detained-uyghurs-pictured-in-leaked-xinjiang-police-files?

C. Johnston. They're worried about the spread of information, not disinformation. *Caitlin's Newsletter,* May 23, 2022. URL: https://caitlinjohnstone.substack.com/p/theyre-worried-about-the-spread-of?s=w

Ethiopia launches crackdown on journalists and activists. *Associated Press,* May 23, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/politics-ethiopia-africa-kenya-384b5c9c36b42fc446eeaed981febfc9

'Like we were enemies in a war.' China's mass internment, torture and persecution of Muslims in Xinjiang. Amnesty International, May 2022. URL: https://xinjiang.amnesty.org/,

HRW decries 'serious human rights violations' in Burundi. *Al Jazeera,* May 18, 2022 URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/18/hrw-burundi-commits-serious-violations-against-opposition

N. Karimi. Iran detains two Europeans; EU envoy in Tehran about nuke deal. *Associated Press,* May 11, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/europe-middle-east-iran-european-union-e1d6a11539d-4593fac316ddd99dcc85a

J. Cook. The persecution of Julian Assange. According to the UN torture expert, the UK and US have colluded to publicly destroy the Wikileaks founder – and deter others from exposing their crimes. *Middle East Eye*, May 4, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeasteye.net/big-story/show-trial-julian-assange-book

G. Rui. The crackdown on China's 'moderate' rights voices: how tweets are now landing people in prison. *South China Morning Post,* May 6, 2022. URL: https://www.scmp.com/news/china/politics/article/3176605/crackdown-chinas-moderate-rights-voices-how-tweets-are-now

Saudi Arabia releases 163 Houthi prisoners. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 6, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3631331/saudi-arabia-releases-163-houthi-prisoners

Syrian authorities release prisoners in Presidential Amnesty. *Asharq al-Awsat,* May 3, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3625836/syrian-authorities-release-prisoners-presidential-amnesty

J. Krauss. Israel holding more than 600 without charge, most since 2016. *Associated Press,* May 2, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/middle-east-israel-2a245b6df1ecb2c4fe77dd257e563e14

9.2. Extra-Judicial Killings, Executions and Death Sentences

Iran court issues death sentence against man who killed two clerics. *Asharq al-Awsat,* June 7, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3689566/iran-court-issues-death-sentence-against-man-who-killed-two-clerics

S. Konniger. 'Zonder goed forensisch onderzoek kan de Filippijnse politie ongestraft moorden.' NRC, June 9, 2022. URL: https://www.nrc.nl/nieuws/2022/06/09/zonder-goed-forensisch-onderzoek-kan-de-filippijnse-politie-ongestraft-moorden-a4133040 - /krant/2022/06/10/

Egypt sentences three Brotherhood members to death, 20 to life in prison. *Asharq al-Awsat,* June 8, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3691196/egypt-sentences-3-brotherhood-members-death-

20-life-prison

Iranian authorities execute 12 prisoners: rights group. *The New Arab,* June 7, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/iranian-authorities-execute-12-prisoners-rights-group

L. von Richthofen, K. Salameh. Syria: leaked video exposes Assad killing machine. *Deutsche Welle*, June 5, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/syria-leaked-video-exposes-assad-killing-machine/a-62036901

J. Park. Escape from the 'workers' paradise': public executions, hunger so severe that boiled eggs were a once-in-lifetime (illegal) threat, sold into a brutal marriage. Then – finally- the dramatic moment a brave mother fled her North Korean hell. *Daily Mail* Online, June 5, 2022 URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10885551/North-Korea-moment-brave-mother-Jihyun-Park-fled-hell-told-Hard-Road-Out.html

A. Callamard, K. Roth. Ethiopia's ethnic cleansing. *Foreign Affairs,* June 2, 2022. URL: https://www.foreignaffairs.com/articles/ethiopia/2022-06-02/ethiopias-invisible-ethnic-cleansing?

Myanmar junta says it will execute two prominent prodemocracy leaders. *The Guardian,* June 3, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/jun/03/myanmar-junta-says-execute-pro-democracy-leaders

Al-Jazeera says it will go to ICC over killing of journalist. *Naharnet*, May 29, 2022 URL: https://www.naharnet.com/stories/en/290047-al-jazeera-says-it-will-go-to-icc-over-killing-of-journalist

UN rights office urges Iran to halt imminent execution of Swedish-Iranian academic. *Reuters*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/middle-east/un-rights-office-urges-iran-halt-imminent-execution-swedish-iranian-academic-2022-05-17/

D. Volodzko. There's genocide in Tigray, but nobody's talking about it. *The Nation,* May 10, 2022. URL: https://www.thenation.com/article/world/genocide-in-tigray/

HRW warns of evidence of CAR massacre by 'Russian-speaking men'. *Deutsche Welle,* May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/hrw-warns-of-evidence-of-car-massacre-by-russian-speaking-men/a-61672066

Iran set to execute jailed doctor accused of spying for Israel. *The Times of Israel,* May 4, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/iran-set-to-execute-jailed-doctor-accused-of-spying-for-israel/

9.3. Forceful Disappearances

N. Kumar, F. Faizi. What it means to 'be disappeared' in the Taliban's Afghanistan. GRID, June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.grid.news/story/global/2022/06/07/what-it-means-to-be-disappeared-in-the-talibans-afghanistan/

V. Buschschlüter. Mexico disappearances reach record high of 100,000 amid impunity. *BBC*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.bbc.com/news/world-latin-america-61477704

Why are people disappearing in Balochistan? *Al Jazeera*, May 6, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/podcasts/2022/5/4/why-are-people-disappearing-in-balochistan

S. Jones. Disappeared: a daughter's 40-year search for her father, taken by Guatemala's military dictatorship. *The Guardian,* April 27, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/apr/27/emil-bustamante-lopez-disappeared-guatemala-military-dictatorship

Colombia court says 5,733 people killed, disappeared in campaign against left-wing party. *Reuters*, April 22, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/americas/colombia-court-says-5733-people-killed-disappeared-campaign-against-left-wing-2022-04-22/

'We found nothing': Thousands of Daesh victims still missing. *Arab News*, April 22, 2022. URL: https://www.arabnews.com/node/2068296/middle-east

N. Lakhani. Organized crime and corrupt officials responsible for Mexico's disappearances, UN says. *The Guardian*, April 12, 2022. URL: https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/1057610X.2022.2058346?tab=permissions&scroll=top

Syria: UN calls for urgent action on missing persons file. *Middle East Monitor*, April 9, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeastmonitor.com/20220409-syria-un-calls-for-urgent-action-on-missing-persons-file/

9.4. Torture

S. Williams. Eight Iranian convicts are facing 'abhorrent' finger amputation, activists say. *The Times of Israel,* June 10, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/iran-convicts-facing-abhorrent-finger-amputation-activists-say/

CIA chief observed torture of Saudi detainee 'raped' by US interrogators. *Middle East Monitor,* June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeastmonitor.com/20220607-cia-chief-observed-torture-of-saudi-detainee-raped-by-us-interrogators/

C. Rosenberg, J.E. Barnes. Gina Haspel observed waterboarding at CIA black site, psychologist testifies. *The New York Times*, June 3, 2022. URL: https://t.co/aV63ilgWmI

D. Koswaraputra. Indonesian military chief: soldiers named as suspects after six died in cages. *Benar News,* May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.benarnews.org/english/news/indonesian/cage-probe-05232022151449.html

Hoe Assad met zijn martelkelders heel Syrie terroriseert. NRC, May 19, 2022. URL: https://www.nrc.nl/nieuws/2022/05/19/hoe-assad-met-zijn-martelkelders-heel-syrie-terroriseert-a4124965 - /krant/2022/05/20/

France opens probe into torture claims against Interpol president. *Al Jazeera,* May 10, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/5/11/france-opens-probe-into-torture-claims-against-interpol-president

M. Townsend. Tortured to death: the 14 Cypriot men killed by British in 40s uprising. *The Guardian*, May 7, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/may/07/tortured-to-death-the-14-cypriot-men-killed-by-british-in-50s-uprising

Rwanda jails Chinese national for torturing mine workers. *Al Jazeera*, April 21, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/4/21/chinese-mine-manager-jailed-in-rwanda-for-torture

S. Baozhai. Tan Qiucheng: Falun Gong practitioner tortured after spending a life in jail. Bitter Winter, April 20, 2022. URL: https://bitterwinter.org/tan-qiucheng-falun-gong-practitioner-tortured/?fbclid=IwAR1ryJNyp-I8qrtbFvLbvcyVuGCOHzMzrWstthoDh6fu7wzkP5Ne4VbvYxM

9.5. State Surveillance, Digital Authoritarianism

Russian banks to share clients' biometric data with the state – Kommersant. *The Moscow Times*, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.themoscowtimes.com/2022/05/31/russian-banks-to-share-clients-biometric-data-with-the-state-kommersant-a77844

S. Varadhan, M. Vangattil. India withdraws warning on national biometric ID after online panic. *Reuters*, May 29, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/india/india-withdraws-warning-national-biometric-id-after-online-panic-2022-05-29/

J. Vincent. Clearview AI ordered to delete facial recognition data belonging to UK residents. *The Verge,* May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.theverge.com/2022/5/23/23137603/clearview-ai-ordered-delete-data-uk-residents-ico-fine?

T.W. Ford. Is your face gay? Conservative? Criminal? AI researchers are asking the wrong questions. Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists, May 20, 2022. URL: https://thebulletin.org/2022/05/is-your-face-gay-conservative-

criminal-ai-researchers-are-asking-the-wrong-questions/?

R. Clark. China's watching you: Beijing-made CCTV cameras can recognize faces, eavesdrop on conversation and judge a person's mood. Worst of all? There are tens of thousands of them lining British streets. *Daily Mail* Online, May 20, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10835413/There-tens-thousands-Beijing-CCTV-cameras-lining-British-streets-writes-ROSS-CLARK.html

L.Hay Newman. Thousands of popular websites see what you type –before you hit submit. *WIRED*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.wired.com/story/leaky-forms-keyloggers-meta-tiktok-pixel-study/

C. Haskins. Controversial facial recognition company Clearview AI banned from selling face database to private US business. *Business Insider*, May 9, 2022. URL: https://www.businessinsider.com/clearview-ai-facial-recognition-lawsuit-us-businesses-private-companies-2022-05?international=true&r=US&IR=T

C. Jewers. Tech firm is caught selling phone location data of people who visit abortion clinics for $160 raising fears that women could be targeted by pro-life groups. *Daily Mail* Online, May 5, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10785031/Tech-firm-caught-selling-phone-location-data-people-visit-abortion-clinics-160.html

K. Griffith. How the CDC bought your data to enforce lockdown: health agency paid firm $ 420,000 to track tens of millions of cell phones and see who went to schools and churches in the pandemic. *Daily Mail* Online, May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10779833/CDC-used-location-data-millions-cell-phones-track-lockdown-compliance.html

Z. Corbyn. 'Bossware is coming for almost every worker': the software you might not realize is watching you. *The Guardian*, April 27, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/technology/2022/apr/27/remote-work-software-home-surveillance-computer-monitoring-pandemic

B. Gellman. Inside the NSA's secret tool for mapping your social network. *WIRED*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.wired.com/story/inside-the-nsas-secret-tool-for-mapping-your-social-network/?

Spain's ombudsman to probe alleged cyber spying of Catalan figures. *Reuters*, April 24, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/europe/spains-ombudsman-probe-alleged-cyber-spying-catalan-figures-2022-04-24/

K. Jaffer. Chinese-made cameras implicated in spying on the country's Uyghur community and banned by the US are still being used in Whitehall. *Daily Mail* Online, April 23, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10745221/Chinese-cameras-implicated-spying-Uyghurs-banned-used-Whitehall.html

S. Biddle, J. Poulson. American phone-tracking firm demonstrates surveillance powers by spying on CIA and NSA. *The Intercept*, April 22, 2022. URL: https://theintercept.com/2022/04/22/anomaly-six-phone-tracking-zignal-surveillance-cia-nsa/

B. Goodwin. Government agrees bulk surveillance powers fail to protect journalists and sources. *Computer Weekly*, April 14, 2022. URL: https://www.computerweekly.com/news/252515935/Government-agrees-bulk-surveillance-powers-fail-to-protect-journalists-and-sources

K. Latham. The microchip implants that let you pay with your hand. *BBC*, April 11, 2022. URL: https://www.bbc.com/news/business-61008730?

J. Ryan. Snooping tsar voices fear over rise of facial recognition school cameras –as education bosses face parent backlash on privacy. *Daily Mail* Online, April 9, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10703709/Snooping-tsar-voices-fear-rise-facial-recognition-school-cameras-parent-backlash.html

R. Uddin. Google removes Muslim prayer apps containing hidden software, report says. *Middle East Eye*, April 8, 2022. URL: https://www.middleeasteye.net/news/google-apps-muslim-prayer-containing-hidden-software-removed?

D. van der Tuin. WOB-documenten onthullen hoe het Rijk en techbedrijven op grote schaal samenwerken aan mind-control. April 3, 2022. URL: https://danielvdtuin.substack.com/p/actieplan-werkgroep-desinformatie?s=r

10. Intelligence Operations

Israel said to have thwarted planned Iranian attack on Israeli targets in Turkey. *The Times of Israel*, June 12, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/liveblog-june-12-2022/

Report: Israel pushing US to remove scandal-ridden NSO Group from blacklist. *The Times of Israel,* June 11, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/report-israel-pushing-us-to-remove-scandal-ridden-nso-group-from-blacklist/

D. Axe. China's spy drones are ready for deployment. *National Interest*, January 27, 2022 URL: https://nationalinterest.org/blog/reboot/chinas-spy-drones-are-ready-deployment-200008

Track phone & computers on the Internet. zSecurity, May 13, 2022. URL: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fZtWRzcmh0Y

A. Janjeva, A. Harris, J. Byrne. The future of Open Source Intelligence for UK national security. RUSI, June 7, 2022. URL: https://rusi.org/explore-our-research/publications/occasional-papers/future-open-source-intelligence-uk-national-security

Israeli officials deny killing alleged spy IRGC colonel who 'fell off roof' – report. *The Times of Israel*, June 4, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/israeli-officials-deny-killing-alleged-spy-irgc-colonel-who-fell-off-roof-report/

E. Goitein. How the CIA is acting outside the law to spy on Americans. Brennan Center, February 15, 2022. URL: https://www.brennancenter.org/our-work/analysis-opinion/how-cia-acting-outside-law-spy-americans - .YpvWGCnzsHw.twitter

E. Lin-Greenberg. Boots on the ground, eyes in the sky. CNAS, May 30, 2022. URL: https://www.cnas.org/publications/commentary/boots-on-the-ground-eyes-in-the-sky

J. Turkey. Friends with benefits: Sussmann trial is a black eye for the FBI. *The Hill,* May 28, 2022. URL: https://thehill.com/opinion/judiciary/3504813-friends-with-benefits-sussmann-trial-is-a-black-eye-for-the-fbi/

Lebanon's intel chief meets top US officials, CIA head for talks on hostages in Syria. *Al Arabiya*, May 25, 2022. URL: https://english.alarabiya.net/News/middle-east/2022/05/24/Lebanon-s-powerful-intel-chief-in-US-for-talks-on-hostages-regional-developments

A. O'Brien. Open source intelligence may be changing old-school war. *WIRED*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.wired.com/story/open-source-intelligence-war-russia-ukraine/

Lebanon's intel chief meets top US officials, CIA head for talks on hostages in Syria. *Al Arabiya*, May 26, 2022. URL: https://english.alarabiya.net/News/middle-east/2022/05/24/Lebanon-s-powerful-intel-chief-in-US-for-talks-on-hostages-regional-developments

T. Durden. The Sussman trial: fingers pointed at FBI leadership. ZeroHedge, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.zerohedge.com/political/sussmann-trial-fingers-pointed-fbi-leadership

Documents showing French intelligence aware of Lafarge financing of Daesh/ISIS. *Anadolu Agency*, May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/pg/photo-gallery/documents-showing-french-intelligence-aware-of-lafarge-financing-daesh-isis/0

M. Schwirtz, E. Berry. Skripal poisoning shines new light on activities of former spies. *Irish Times*, May 14,

2022 URL: https://www.irishtimes.com/news/world/europe/skripal-poisoning-shines-new-light-on-activities-of-former-spies-1.3494567

G. Megiddo. Mossad chief Cohen kicked out of DRC, on a mission that could jeopardize Israel. *Haaretz*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://t.co/AXY1DtVWCN

S. Assange. The CIA plot to kill my husband Julian Assange. Double Down, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.doubledown.news/watch/2022/may/17/the-cia-plot-to-kill-my-husband-julian-assange

J. Dunleavy. FBI agent at Sussman trial says he rejected Alfa Bank claims within days. *Washington Examiner*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.washingtonexaminer.com/news/justice/fbi-agent-at-sussmann-trial-bureau-rejected-alfa-bank-claims-within-days

A. Solomons. Foreign spies have made more than 10,000 'disguised approaches' to build relationships with government officials, businesses and academics on networking sites like LinkedIn and Facebook, head of MI5 warns. *Daily Mai*l Online, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10823245/Spies-10-000-disguised-approaches-Government-officials-head-MI5-warns.html

F. Flade. Die Anti-TerrorDatei: kann die weg? Jih@d, May 14, 2022. URL: https://ojihad.wordpress.com/2022/05/14/die-anti-terror-datei-kann-die-weg/

Mossad operates in Iran, foils IRGC plot to kill Israeli diplomat , US general. *The Jerusalem Post*, April 30, 2022. URL: https://www.jpost.com/breaking-news/article-705523?utm_source=sendinblue&utm_campaign=Extremist_Roundup_2022-05-12&utm_medium=email

CIA Korean histories. Muck Rock, May 2, 2022. URL: https://www.muckrock.com/foi/united-states-of-america-10/cia-korean-histories-49120/ - file-1016245

K. Silva. FBI's attacks on journalists examined in informal Congressional hearing. *The Epoch Times*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.theepochtimes.com/fbis-attacks-on-journalists-examined-in-mock-congressional-hearing_4459846.html?utm_medium=social&utm_source=twitter&utm_campaign=digitalsub

W. Beelen. AIVD: digitale dreiging neemt exponentieel toe. Interview: Erik Akerboom, directeur-generaal. Computable, May 10, 2022 URL: https://www.computable.nl/artikel/expertverslag/security/7351318/4573232/aivd-digitale-dreiging-neemt-exponentieel-toe.html

S. Jones. Spain's spy chief sacked after Pegasus spyware revelations. *The Guardian*, May 10, 2022 URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/may/10/spains-spy-chief-paz-esteban-sacked-after-pegasus-spyware-revelations

H.I. Sutton, A. Leroy, T. Roper. OSINT landscape. URL: https://twitter.com/Null0x5/status/1523733000789274624/photo/1

W. Stewart. Russia orders 174,000 new diplomatic passports in suspected scam to allow Putin's top officials, spies and their spouses to bypass sanctions and infiltrate the West.' *Daily Mail* Online, April 27, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10760061/Russia-orders-174-000-diplomatic-passports-suspected-scam-allow-spies-infiltrate-West.html

Spies, informants and new enemies –Today's intelligence agencies. DW Documentary, YouTube, May 8, 2022. URL: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VX6xMrTJRCo

J. Wilson. Catalan: Spain spy chief admits legally hacking some phones. *Associated Press*, May 5, 2022. URL: https://apnews.com/article/technology-europe-barcelona-spain-hacking-38dcf5392b273f8e-8447b0a9f62ed2f5

W. Beelen. Veiligheid begint met goede inlichtingenpositie. Interview: general major Jan Swillens, directeur MIVD. Computable, May 4, 2022. URL: https://www.computable.nl/artikel/expertverslag/overheid/7348917/4573232/veiligheid-begint-met-goede-inlichtingenpositie.html

Mossad foils Iranian attempt to assassinate Western, Israeli figures. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 1, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3622116/mossad-foils-iranian-attempt-assassinate-western-israeli-figures

A. McMurtry. Phones of Spain's premier, defense minister hacked with Pegasus spyware: official. *Anadolu Agency*, May 2, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/europe/phones-of-spain-s-premier-defense-minister-hacked-with-pegasus-spyware-official/2578075

Australian intelligence agencies monitoring possible Chinese interference in the federal election. *Daily Mail* Online, May 1, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10772027/Australian-intelligence-agencies-monitoring-possible-Chinese-interference-federal-election.html

11. Cyber Operations

11.1. Cyber Crime

Guru Writer. Large numbers of extortion emails blocked daily. IT Security Guru, June 13, 2022. URL: https://www.itsecurityguru.org/2022/06/13/large-numbers-of-extortion-emails-blocked-daily/?

Ransomware gangs are exploiting CVE-202-26134 RCE in Atlassian Confluence servicers. *IT Security News*, June 12, 2022. URL: https://www.itsecuritynews.info/ransomware-gangs-are-exploiting-cve-2022-26134-rce-in-atlassian-confluence-servers/

S. Gatlan. US: Chinese government hackers breached telcos to snoop on network traffic. Bleeping Computer, June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.bleepingcomputer.com/news/security/us-chinese-govt-hackers-breached-telcos-to-snoop-on-network-traffic/

A. Sharma. Chandigarh sitting duck for cyber attack. *The Tribune*, June 8, 2022. URL: https://www.tribuneindia.com/news/chandigarh/chandigarh-sitting-duck-for-cyber-attack-402269

S. Lyngaas. Chinese hackers breach 'major' telecoms firms, US says. *CNN*, June 8, 2022. URL: https://edition.cnn.com/2022/06/08/politics/chinese-hackers-breach-telecoms-firms/index.html?

P. Radden Keefe. The surreal case of a CIA's hacker's revenge. *The New Yorker*, June 6, 2022. URL: https://www.newyorker.com/magazine/2022/06/13/the-surreal-case-of-a-cia-hackers-revenge?

N. Eddy. Multilevel extortion: DeadBolt ransomware targets Internet-facing NAS. DARK Reading, June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.darkreading.com/threat-intelligence/multilevel-extortion-deadbolt-ransomware-targets-internet-facing-nas-devices

G. Tavarez. Cyber security: DDoS weapons on the rise. MSP Today, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.msptoday.com/topics/msp-today/articles/452347-cyber-security-ddos-weapons-the-rise.htm

Microsoft says Lebanese cyberattacks targeting Israeli companies thwarted. *The New Arab*, June 6, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/microsoft-says-thwarts-lebanese-cyberattack-targeting-israel

R. Lakshmanan. Researchers uncover malware controlling thousands of sites in Parrot TDS network. *The Hacker News*, June 3, 2022. URL: https://thehackernews.com/2022/06/researchers-uncover-malware-controlling.html

P. Aitken. FBI director: Russia, China cyberattacks hit 'things we depend on, 'targeting 'oil, gas, schools, 911'. Yahoo, June 1, 2022. URL: https://news.yahoo.com/fbi-director-russia-china-cyberattacks-183637473.html?

Iranian hack attack on Boston Children's hospital thwarted by FBI – Wray. *The Times of Israel*, June 1, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/liveblog_entry/iranian-hack-attack-on-boston-childrens-hospital-thwarted-by-fbi-wray/

J. Marks, A. Schaffer. Hopes of Russian help on ransomware are officially dead. *The Washington Post*, June 1, 2022. URL: https://wapo.st/3m0PkSn

D. Goodin. How Apple, Google, and Microsoft will kill passwords and phishing in one stroke. Ars Technica, May 6, 2022. URL: https://arstechnica.com/information-technology/2022/05/how-apple-google-and-microsoft-will-kill-passwords-and-phishing-in-1-stroke/?

S. Gatlan. Windows MSDT zero-day now exploited by Chinese APT hackers. Bleeping Computer, May 31, 2022. URL: https://www.bleepingcomputer.com/news/security/windows-msdt-zero-day-now-exploited-by-chinese-apt-hackers/

B. Toulas. Three Nigerians arrested for malware-assisted financial crimes. Bleeping Computer, May 30, 2022 URL: https://www.bleepingcomputer.com/news/security/three-nigerians-arrested-for-malware-assisted-financial-crimes/

S. Gatlan. Clop ransomware gang is back, hits 21 victims in a single month. Bleeping Computer, May 28, 2022. URL: https://www.bleepingcomputer.com/news/security/clop-ransomware-gang-is-back-hits-21-victims-in-a-single-month/

B. Toulas. Angry IT admin wipes employer's databases, gets 7 years in prison. Bleeping Computer, May 14, 2022. URL: https://www.bleepingcomputer.com/news/security/angry-it-admin-wipes-employer-s-databases-gets-7-years-in-prison/

D. Boyle. Cyber criminals target desperate householders with bogs electricity rebates as Action Fraud reveals they have received 800 complaints about Ofgem emails in just four days. *Daily Mail* Online, May 25, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10854305/Cost-living-crisis-Action-Fraud-warns-bogus-Ofgem-emails-offering-cash-energy-rebates.html

J. Lyons Hardcastle. Predator spyware sold with Chrome, Android zero-day exploits to monitor targets. *The Register*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.theregister.com/2022/05/24/predator_spyware_zero_days/

J. Vijayan. Interpol's massive 'Operation Delilah' nabs BEC bigwig. DarkReading, May 25, 2022. URL: https://www.darkreading.com/attacks-breaches/interpol-operation-delilah-bec-arrest

R. Satter, J. Pearson, C. Bing. Russian hackers are linked to new Brexit leak website, Google says. *Reuters*, May 25, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/technology/exclusive-russian-hackers-are-linked-new-brexit-leak-website-google-says-2022-05-25/

S. Mistler-Ferguson. Ransomware built in Venezuela used to target institutions across Latin America. InSight Crime, May 24, 2022. URL: https://insightcrime.org/news/ransomware-built-venezuela-used-target-latin-america/

R. Klar, C. Mills, I. Kagubare. Hillicon Valley- government lacks data on ransomware. *The Hill*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://thehill.com/policy/cybersecurity/overnights/3500366-hillicon-valley-government-lacks-data-on-ransomware/

S. Jones. FBI seeks arrest of man claiming to be North Korea 'special delegate.' *The Guardian*, May 24, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/world/2022/may/24/fbi-seeks-arrest-of-man-claiming-to-be-north-korea-special-delegate

L. Abrams. Fake Windows exploit target infosec community with Cobalt Strike. Bleeping Computer, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.bleepingcomputer.com/news/security/fake-windows-exploits-target-infosec-community-with-cobalt-strike/

B. Tulas. Hackers can hack your online accounts before you even register them. Bleeping Computer, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.bleepingcomputer.com/news/security/hackers-can-hack-your-online-accounts-before-you-even-register-them/

J. Lapienyte. A message from Davos: cybercriminals are catching up with state-sponsored gangs. *Cybernews*, May 23, 2022. URL: https://cybernews.com/news/a-message-from-davos-cybercriminals-are-catching-up-with-state-sponsored-gangs/?

K. Quach. Deepfake attacks can easily trick live facial recognition systems online. *The Register*, May 22, 2022. URL: https://www.theregister.com/2022/05/22/ai_in_brief/

Twisted Panda: Chinese APT espionage operation against Russian-state-owned defense institutes. Check Point Research, May 19, 2022. URL: https://research.checkpoint.com/2022/twisted-panda-chinese-apt-espionage-operation-against-russians-state-owned-defense-institutes/

L. Tung. FBI: hackers used malicious PHP code to grab credit card data. ZDNet, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.zdnet.com/article/fbi-hackers-used-malicious-php-code-to-grab-credit-card-data/

J. Marks, A. Schaffer. Doctor by day, cybercriminal by night. *The Washington Post*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/2022/05/17/doctor-by-day-cybercriminal-by-night/

Cyber attack on Costa Rica grows as more agencies hit, president says. *Reuters*, May 17, 2022. URL: https://www.reuters.com/world/americas/cyber-attack-costa-rica-grows-more-agencies-hit-president-says-2022-05-16/

Hacker and ransomware designer charged for use and sale of ransomware, and profit sharing arrangements with cybercriminals. US Department of Justice, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.justice.gov/usao-edny/pr/hacker-and-ransomware-designer-charged-use-and-sale-ransomware-and-profit-sharing

K. Underwood. Internet of Behaviors' more disturbing trend. AFCEA, May 1, 2022. URL: https://www.afcea.org/content/internet-behaviors-more-disturbing-trend

Will the world ever be able to rely on cryptocurrencies? Blockchain technology behind volatile Bitcoin and Ethereum is power-hungry, expensive and insecure, experts claim. *Daily Mail* Online, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/sciencetech/article-10812747/Will-world-able-rely-cryptocurrencies.html

A. Unnikrishnan. Technical analysis of emerging sophisticated Pandora ransomware group. CloudSek, May 14, 2022. URL: https://cloudsek.com/technical-analysis-of-emerging-sophisticated-pandora-ransomware-group/

L. Dobberstein. 'Peacetime in cyberspace is a chaotic environment' says senior US advisor. The Register, May 13, 2022. URL: https://www.theregister.com/2022/05/13/cyberspace_is_first_theatre_of_war/?

L. Dobberstein. To predict the targets of Chinese malware, look at the target of Chinese laws. *The Register*, May 13, 2022. URL: https://www.theregister.com/2022/05/13/team_t5_china_regulation_malware_link/?

P. Muncaster. Ransomware fallout costs seven times the ransom paid. *Infosecurity Magazine*, April 29, 2022. URL: https://www.infosecurity-magazine.com/news/ransomware-costs-seven-times-paid/

Protecting against cyber threats to Managed Service Providers and their customers. Alert (AA22-131A). CISA, May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.cisa.gov/uscert/ncas/alerts/aa22-131a

APT34 targets Jordan government using new Saitama backdoor. Malwarebytes Labs, May 11, 2022. URL: https://blog.malwarebytes.com/threat-intelligence/2022/05/apt34-targets-jordan-government-using-new-saitama-backdoor/

L. Abrams. New phishing warns: your verified Twitter account may be at risk. Bleeping Computer, May 3, 2022. URL: https://www.bleepingcomputer.com/news/security/new-phishing-warns-your-verified-twitter-account-may-be-at-risk/

R. Lakshmanan. New REvil samples indicate ransomware gang is back after months of inactivity. *The Hacker News*, May 10, 2022. URL: https://thehackernews.com/2022/05/new-revil-samples-indicate-ransomware.

html

R. Lakshmanan. US proposes $1 million fine on Colonial Pipeline for safety violations after cyberattack. *The Hacker News*, May 10, 2022 URL: https://thehackernews.com/2022/05/us-proposes-1-million-fine-on-colonial.html

R. Lakshmanan. Experts sound alarm on DCRat backdoor being sold on Russian hacking forums. *The Hacker News*, May 9, 2022. URL: https://thehackernews.com/2022/05/experts-sound-alarm-on-dcrat-backdoor.html

J. Cox. How data brokers sell access to the backbone of the Internet. *Vice*, August 24, 2021. URL: https://www.vice.com/en/article/jg84yy/data-brokers-netflow-data-team-cymru

Cloudfare successfully thwarted one of the largest DDoS attacks. *Hackread*, May 5, 2022. URL: https://www.hackread.com/cloudflare-thwarted-one-of-largest-ddos-attacks/

Kuwait warns of cyber blackmail against government officials. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 2, 2022 URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3623866/kuwait-warns-cyber-blackmail-against-government-officials

D. Goodin. Botnet that hid for 18 months boasted some of the coolest tradecraft ever. Ars Technica, May 3, 2022. URL: https://arstechnica.com/information-technology/2022/05/how-hackers-used-smarts-and-a-novel-iot-botnet-to-plunder-email-for-months/?fbclid=IwAR3txZ6j1eWD5sX0qx_Muwo6UIyT_-IacSObt-520zLU5435pcLe5wUY1MOw

L. Constantin. New malware loader Bumblebee adopted by known ransomware access brokers. *CSO Online*, April 28, 2022. URL: https://www.csoonline.com/article/3658992/new-malware-loader-bumblebee-adopted-by-known-ransomware-access-brokers.html?

R. Lakshmanan. Experts analyze Conti and Hive ransomware gangs chats with their victims. *The Hacker News*, May 3, 2022. URL: https://thehackernews.com/2022/05/experts-analyze-conti-and-hive.html?

S. Weigand. Ransomware attacks struck two-thirds of organizations last year. SC Magazine, April 28, 2022. URL: https://www.scmagazine.com/editorial/news/ransomware/ransomware-attacks-struck-two-thirds-of-organizations-last-year

R. Lakshmanan. Russian hackers targeting diplomatic entities in Europe, Americas, and Asia. *The Hacker News*, May 2, 2022. URL: https://thehackernews.com/2022/05/russian-hackers-targeting-diplomatic.html

11.2. Cyber Warfare and Espionage

L. Meehan. The DoD's cyber force must partner with industry to compete at the speed of relevance. *Military Times*, May 25, 2022. URL: https://www.militarytimes.com/opinion/commentary/2022/05/25/the-dods-cyber-force-must-partner-with-industry-to-compete-at-the-speed-of-relevance/?

D. Moore. Offensive cyber operations: understanding intangible warfare. Hurst, 2022. URL: https://www.amazon.co.uk/dp/B0B1DX7M67

M. Smeets. Building a cyber force is even harder than you thought. *War on the Rocks*, May 12, 2022. URL: https://warontherocks.com/2022/05/building-a-cyber-force-is-even-harder-than-you-thought/?

S. Lyngaas. Chinese hackers cast wide net for trade secrets in US, Europe and Asia, researchers say. *CNN*, May 4, 2022. URL: https://edition.cnn.com/2022/05/04/politics/china-hackers-economic-espionage-manufacturing/index.html?

I. Kagubare. State-backed hackers ramp up cyber operations in eastern Europe: Google. *The Hill*, May 3, 2022. URL: https://thehill.com/policy/international/3475914-state-backed-hackers-ramp-up-cyber-operations-in-eastern-europe-google/?

11.3. Internet Regulation, Censorship, Removal of Harmful Content

Regulation to address the dissemination of terrorist content online. European Commission, Migration and Home Affairs, June 7, 2022. URL: https://ec.europa.eu/home-affairs/policies/internal-security/counter-terrorism-and-radicalisation/prevention-radicalisation/terrorist-content-online_en

The online regulation series. European Union (update). Tech against Terrorism, June 2022. URL: https://www.techagainstterrorism.org/2021/12/10/the-online-regulation-series-european-union-update/

B. Vincent. AI could match 'fingerprints' of texts to their authors, under new intelligence program. *Defense One*, February 11, 2022. URL: https://www.defenseone.com/technology/2022/02/ai-could-match-fingerprints-texts-their-authors-under-new-intelligence-program/361893/

P. Tucker. Russian officials talk about unplugging the country from the Internet. But is that possible? *Defense One*, May 27, 2022. URL: https://www.defenseone.com/technology/2022/05/russian-officials-talk-about-unplugging-country-internet-possible/367519/

R. Beitsch. DHS to pause work of disinformation board. *The Hill*, May 18, 2022. URL: https://thehill.com/news/state-watch/3493070-dhs-to-pause-work-of-disinformation-board/

J.W. Whitehead, N. Whitehead. Get ready to be muzzled: the coming war on so-called hate speech. The Rutherford Institute, May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.rutherford.org/publications_resources/john_whiteheads_commentary/get_ready_to_be_muzzled_the_coming_war_on_so_called_dangerous_or_hateful_speech

J. Guynn, B. Molina. Buffalo shooting: twitch and Discord condemned as tools for terrorists after gunman livestreams attack. *USA Today*, May 16, 2022. URL: https://finance.yahoo.com/news/buffalo-shooting-twitch-discord-condemned-201302240.html?

E.O.W. Kirkegaard. Big tech censors the Buffalo shooter's manifesto. May 16, 2022. URL: https://emilkirkegaard.dk/en/2022/05/big-tech-censors-the-buffalo-shooters-manifesto/ - :~:text=Once again, Big Tech are censoring a manifesto,blocked an email with a link to it

'Fogging' and 'flooding': countering extremist mis-disinformation after terror attacks. Global Network on Extremism & Technology, November 8, 2021. URL: https://gnet-research.org/2021/11/08/fogging-and-flooding-countering-extremist-mis-disinformation-after-terror-attacks/

I. Ahmed. Buffalo might never have happened if online hate had been tackled after Christchurch. *The Guardian*, May 16, 2022. URL: https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/2022/may/16/racist-words-social-media-kill-buffalo-meta-twitter-google-radicalisation

H. Hadero. Social media sites getting mass shooting videos down quicker, but not fast enough. *The Times of Israel*, May 16, 2022 URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/social-media-sites-getting-mass-shooting-videos-down-quicker-but-not-fast-enough/

G. Bayar. Digital Geneva Convention required to set up clear rules on social media: expert. *Anadolu Agency*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.aa.com.tr/en/science-technology/digital-geneva-convention-required-to-set-up-clear-rules-on-social-media-expert/2584590

J. Vincent. New EU rules would require chat apps to scan private messages for child abuse. *The Verge*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://www.theverge.com/2022/5/11/23066683/eu-child-abuse-grooming-scanning-messaging-apps-break-encryption-fears?

J. Goodchild. Musk's Twitterverse and the future of misinformation. *CSO Online*, May 6, 2022. URL: https://www.csoonline.com/article/3658850/musk-s-twitterverse-and-the-future-of-misinformation.html - tk.rss_all

T. Durden. The disinformation panic. ZeroHedge, May 4, 2022. URL: https://www.zerohedge.com/political/disinformation-panic

T. Durden. Greenwald: Homeland Security's 'disinformation board' is even more pernicious than it seems. ZeroHedge, May 5, 2022. URL: https://www.zerohedge.com/political/greenwald-homeland-securitys-disinformation-board-even-more-pernicious-it-seems

D. Lamalfa. Brave new world? Orwellian 'disinformation governance board' goes against nation's principles. *The Hill*, May 4, 2022. URL: https://thehill.com/blogs/congress-blog/3476632-brave-new-world-orwellian-disinformation-governance-board-goes-against-nations-principles/

Y. Jeremy Bob. Cyber police: over 10,000 terror incitement posts removed in April. *The Jerusalem Post*, May 1, 2022. URL: https://www.jpost.com/israel-news/article-705597?

12. Risk and Threat Assessments, Forecasts and Analytical Studies

12.1. Analytical Studies

Taeyoung Kim, Suung Jeong and Julak Lee, Factors of Mass Casualty Terrorism, *Security Journal,* No. 35, Spring 2022, p. 133-153. URL: https://link.springer.com/article/10.1057/s41284-020-00268-w

András Rácz, Terrorism Threat During Peer-to-Peer Conventional War: A Background Study, NATO Center of Excellence Defense Against Terrorism, February 2022. URL: https://www.coedat.nato.int/publication/datr/volumes/datr14.pdf

Mihail Păduraru, Theoretical and Practical Considerations Regarding the Use of Conditional Probability Assessment Algorithm in Early Warning Tasks Aimed to Prevent Acts of Terrorism and Violent Extremism, *Journal of Applied Security Research*, Volume 17, Issue 2, February 2022, p. 208-240. URL: https://doi.org/10.1080/19361610.2020.1858691

A. Kruglanski. A quest for significance gone horribly wrong – how mass shooters pervert a universal desire to make a difference in the world. *The Conversation*, May 19, 2022. URL: https://theconversation.com/a-quest-for-significance-gone-horribly-wrong-how-mass-shooters-pervert-a-universal-desire-to-make-a-difference-in-the-world-183199

E. Copeland. START researchers present on the impact of climate change on terrorism. May 27, 2022. URL: https://www.start.umd.edu/news/start-researchers-present-impact-climate-change-terrorism

A. Silke, J.L.C. Schmidt-Petersen. The Golden Age? What the 100 most cited articles in terrorism studies tell us. Academia.edu. URL: https://repository.uel.ac.uk/download/5db9d717cfbb955023a32cbe61632ca97460fa262e3a4bcb6a3e5691f0915516/1394170/The_Golden_Age.pdf

E. Pearson presented on gender terrorism and violent extremism at the Global Counterterrorism Forum (GCTF) event in Dakar, Senegal. May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.royalholloway.ac.uk/research-and-teaching/departments-and-schools/law-and-criminology/news/dr-elizabeth-pearson-presents-at-international-counterterrorism-event/

Climate change & terrorism: state of the science. IFTRIP, April 2022. URL: https://twitter.com/phudling/status/1524036401070759939/photo/1

P. Gurski. Does 'terrorism; mean too much to too many? Borealis Threat & Risk Consulting, April 27, 2022. URL: https://borealisthreatandrisk.com/does-terrorism-mean-too-much-to-too-many/

12.2. Terrorism Databases

R2P Monitor, Issue 61, June 1, 2022. URL: https://www.globalr2p.org/publications/r2p-monitor-issue-61-1-june-2022/

INFORM severity index. ACAPS, April 2022. URL: https://www.acaps.org/sites/acaps/files/crisis/gc-

si-download/2022-05/20220504_acaps_inform_severity_-_april_2022.xlsx

IEP's Peace research, presentations and resources. URL: https://www.visionofhumanity.org/resources/

EXTRAC. Track Forecast Map. Transforming analysis of conflict and risk. URL: https://www.extrac.io/

The INFORM severity index. ACAPS, April 2022. URL: https://www.acaps.org/methodology/severity

12.3. Special and National Threat Assessments/ Warnings and Alerts

D.K. Li, A. Mullen. Homeland Security warns of heightened extremist threats, Uvalde copycats. *NBC News,* June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.nbcnews.com/news/us-news/homeland-security-warns-heightened-extremist-threats-uvalde-copycats-rcna32353

Iranian general threatens to 'raze Tel Aviv and Haifa to the ground'. *The Times of Israel*, June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/iranian-general-threatens-to-raze-tel-aviv-and-haifa-to-the-ground/?

Top general threatens to target Hezbollah operatives who are building at the border. *The Times of Israel*, June 7, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/top-general-threatens-to-take-out-hezbollah-operatives-building-on-border/

US warns of high risk of extremist violence after mass shootings. *The Times of Israel*, June 8, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/us-warns-of-high-risk-for-extremist-violence-after-mass-shootings/

E. Elkind. Biden's Homeland Security issues 'heightened threat advisory' because of fears of 'mass casualty violence' if Supreme Court overturns Roe v. Wade. *Daily Mail* Online, June 7, 2022 URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10893069/Homeland-Security-issues-threat-advisory-Roe-v-Wade-unrest-anger-border-midterms.html

G. Earle. More than half of Republicans say US 'seems headed' towards another civil war in the near future, new poll shows. *Daily Mail* Online, June 2, 2022. URL: https://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-10876733/More-HALF-Republicans-believe-U-S-heading-civil-war.html

E. Fabian. Israel warns against travel to Turkey amid 'real threat' of Iranian revenge attack. *The Times of Israel*, May 30, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/israel-warns-against-travel-to-turkey-amid-real-threat-of-iranian-revenge-attack/

Iraq: UN envoy urges politicians to end stalemate to prevent unrest. *Deutsche Welle*, May 18, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/iraq-un-envoy-urges-politicians-to-end-stalemate-to-prevent-unrest/a-61834072

B. Bartee. 'Forever emergency': how the government seamlessly transitions between terror threats. *Blacklisted News*, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.blacklistednews.com/article/82619/forever-emergency-how-the-government-seamlessly-transitions-between-terror.html?

E. Fabian. Expert says journalist's death will fuel revenge attacks, no matter the explanation. *The Times of Israel*, May 12, 2022. URL: https://www.timesofisrael.com/expert-says-journalists-death-will-fuel-revenge-attacks-no-matter-the-explanation/

Many fear South Sudan may return to conflict, say UN experts. *The New Arab*, May 11, 2022. URL: https://english.alaraby.co.uk/news/many-fear-south-sudan-may-return-conflict-say-un-experts

US embassy in Mali issues security alert, warns citizens of possible terrorist attack. *Asharq al-Awsat*, May 2, 2022. URL: https://english.aawsat.com/home/article/3623821/us-embassy-mali-issues-security-alert-warns-citizens-possible-terrorist-attack

Country report: Haiti. Genocide Watch, April 26, 2022. URL:

https://www.genocidewatch.com/single-post/country-report-haiti

IMF: Rising food and fuel prices stoke risk of unrest in Africa. *Al Jazeera*, April28, 2022. URL: https://www.aljazeera.com/news/2022/4/28/imf-rising-food-and-fuel-prices-stoke-risk-of-unrest-in-africa

Dreigingsbeeld NCTV: terroristische aanslag voorstelbaar, geen concrete aanwijzingen. NCTV, April 21, 2022. URL: https://www.nctv.nl/actueel/nieuws/2022/04/21/dreigingsbeeld-nctv-terroristische-aanslag-voorstelbaar-geen-concrete-aanwijzingen

12.4. Forecasts and Trend Studies

R. Bosen. SIPRI: from climate to war, world entering a critical era. *Deutsche Welle*, May 22, 2022. URL: https://www.dw.com/en/sipri-world-stumbling-into-a-new-and-dangerous-era/a-61889617

World stumbling into a new era of risk, concludes SIPRI report. SIPRI, May 23, 2022. URL: https://www.sipri.org/media/press-release/2022/world-stumbling-new-era-risk-concludes-sipri-report

Environment of peace: security in a new era of risk. SIPRI, May 2022. URL: https://sipri.org/publications/2022/other-publications/environment-peace-security-new-era-risk

T. Karasik. The risks of future demographic inequalities. *Arab News*, May 19, 2022. URL: https://www.arabnews.com/node/2085696?

Future shocks 2022. Addressing risks and building capabilities for Europe in a contested world. European Parliamentary Research Service, PE729.374, April 2022. URL: https://www.europarl.europa.eu/RegData/etudes/STUD/2022/729374/EPRS_STU(2022)729374_EN.pdf,

Here's what the world would look like in 2030, … right? *WIRED*, January 1, 2020. URL: https://www.wired.com/story/heres-what-the-world-will-look-like-in-2030-right/

Strategic Monitor 2021-2022. Hanging together: partners and policies for the Netherlands and EU in turbulent times. HCSS, March 28, 2022. URL: https://hcss.nl/report/strategic-monitor-2021-2022-hanging-together/

Strategic Monitor 2021-2022. Clingendael, March 28, 2022. URL: https://www.clingendael.org/publication/strategic-monitor-2021-2022

13. Also Worth to Read/Listen and Watch

Ned Dobos, E*thics, Security, and The War-Machine: The True Cost of the Military*, Oxford University Press, May 2020. URL: https://global.oup.com/academic/product/ethics-security-and-the-war-machine-9780198860518?cc=de&lang=en&#

World-class peace education for anyone, anywhere. 100% free. Institute for Economics & Peace, 2022. URL: https://www.positivepeace.academy/

E. Lindner. *From Humiliation to Dignity: For a Future of Global Solidarity.* Dignity University Press, 2022. URL: https://www.humiliationstudies.org/whoweare/evelin/book/07.php

R. Bod. *World of Patterns: A Global History of Knowledge*. John Hopkins University, 2022. URL: https://muse.jhu.edu/book/98273

13.1 Podcasts

The new era of Great Power competition. John Mearsheimer & Stephen Walt. Hidden Forces, June 6, 2022. URL: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=i6MWNRtTc3A

Spy cast. Episode 542. ASIO, Australia & America with director-general of security Mike Burgess. Thecyber-

wire.com, June 7, 2022. URL: https://thecyberwire.com/podcasts/spycast/542/notes

The changing landscape of the online terrorist threat. Fighting Terror podcast, May 12, 2022. URL: https://open.spotify.com/episode/6qk5FWlgFdECHv6JTJ46UB

The Ukraine war, France's EU council presidential and Europe's security relationship. Fighting Terror podcast, Counter Extremism Project, April 13, 2022. URL: https://open.spotify.com/episode/0Hc0CPt9ewLDG8lFywEof8

13.2 Webinars, Virtual Panels

The terrorism landscape: emerging trends. HENSOLDT Analytics Intelligence Webinars, May 19, 2022. URL: https://www.hensoldt-analytics.com/webinars/

New research on 21st-century conflict. Chatham House, April 25, 2022. URL: https://www.chathamhouse.org/events/all/research-event/new-research-21st-century-conflict

M. Mustaffa. GNET report launch – Radical right in Nusantara digital landscape.: a snapshot. GNET, April 19, 2022. URL: https://us02web.zoom.us/webinar/register/WN_9cZNt8eDTP-hDfLo2BQAaw

ICCT live briefing – Foreign fighters in Ukraine: myths and realities. ICCT, YouTube, March 31, 2022. URL: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pALVhYrTbXk#

***About the Compiler*: Berto Jongman** *is Associate Editor of 'Perspectives on Terrorism'. He is a former senior Military Intelligence Analyst and currently serves as an International Consultant on CBRN issues. A sociologist by training, he previously worked for Swedish and Dutch civilian research institutes. Drs. Jongman was the recipient of the Golden Candle Award for his World Conflict & Human Rights Maps, published by PIOOM. He is editor of the volume 'Contemporary Genocides' (1996) and has also contributed to various editions of 'Political Terrorism', the award-winning handbook of terrorism research edited by Alex P. Schmid.*

Conference Monitor/Calendar of Events (June 2022 and beyond)

Compiled by Olivia Kearney

The Terrorism Research Initiative (TRI), in its mission to provide a platform for academics and practitioners in the field of terrorism and counter-terrorism, compiles an online calendar, listing recent and upcoming academic and professional conferences, symposia and similar events that are directly or indirectly relevant to the readers of Perspectives on Terrorism. The calendar includes academic and (inter-) governmental conferences, professional expert meetings, civil society events and educational programs organised between June and August 2022 (with a few shortly thereafter). The listed events are organised by a wide variety of governmental and non-governmental institutions, including several key (counter) terrorism research centres and institutes listed in the February 2021 issue of this journal.

We encourage readers to contact the journal's Associate Editor for Conference Monitoring, Olivia Kearney, and provide her with relevant information, preferably in the same format as the items listed below. Olivia Kearney can be reached at <oliviaj.kearney@gmail.com> or via Twitter: @oliviajkearney.

June 2022

Summer Law Programme
Asser Institute,
31 May - 24 June, *The Hague, Netherlands*
Website: visit | Twitter: @TMCAsser

GLOBSEC 2022 Bratislava Forum
Globsec,
2-4 June, *Bratislava, Slovakia*
Website: visit | Twitter: @Globsec

The Link Between Instability and Violent Extremism in West Africa
Foreign Policy Research Institute (FPRI), Online
7 June, *Philadelphia, United States*
Website: visit | Twitter: @FPRI

Countering Tomorrow's Threats, Today
Counter Terror Expo (CTX),
8-9 June, *London, United Kingdom*
Website: visit | Twitter: @CTX_Event

Going Nativist: How to Interview the Radical Right
Center for Research on Extremism (C-REX), Online
9 June, *Oslo, Norway*
Website: visit | Twitter: @CrexUiO

Al-Qaeda, Hayat Tahrir al-Sham, and the Future of Jihadism
Washington Institute, Online
9 June, *Washington, DC, United States*
Website: visit | Twitter: @WashInstitute

The Global Rise of White Supremacist Terrorism
Brookings Institute, Online
9 June, *Washington, DC, United States*
Website: visit | Twitter: @BrookingsInst

2022 CNAS National Security Conference: Security in the Balance
Center for a New American Security (CNAS), Online
14-16 June, *Washington, DC, United States*
Website: visit | Twitter: @CNASdc

Threats at Home and Abroad
Program on Extremism (GWPOE),
15 June, *Washington DC, United States*
Website: visit | Twitter: @gwupoe

The Citizenship Revocation and Rehabilitation of Young European Women Who Joined ISIS
Transnational Configurations, Conflict and Governance (TCGG), Online
15 June, *Amsterdam, Netherlands*
Website: visit | Twitter: @UvA_AISSR

BISA 2022 Conference
British International Studies Association,
15-17 June, *Newcastle-upon-Tyne, United Kingdom*
Website: visit | Twitter: @MYBISA

Understanding Al Qaeda in the Islamic Magreb:
Responses to Terrorist Tactics and Insurgent Strategies
Institute for Security and Global Affairs (ISGA),
16 June, *Campus The Hague, Netherlands*
Website: visit | Twitter: @ISGA_Hague

Resolving the Detainee Dilemma I:
What Next for the Men, Women & Children of Islamic State
International Centre for the Study of Radicalisation (ICSR),
16 – 17 June, *London, United Kingdom*
Website: visit | Twitter: @ICSR_Centre

RAN Local – How to Deal with the Local Impact of Online Extremist Activities
Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN),
16 – 17 June, *Barcelona, Spain*
Website: visit | Twitter: @RANEurope

RAN C&N – Digital Frontrunners in P/CVE Work
Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN),
16 – 17 June, *Riga, Latvia*
Website: visit | Twitter: @RANEurope

TAT & GIFCT E-Learning Webinar Series
Global Internet Forum to Counter-Terrorism, Online
23 June, Washington DC, United States
Website: visit | Twitter: @GIFCT_official

RAN POL – The Challenges of Anti-Authorities Extremism for Police
Radicalisation Awareness Network (RAN),
23 - 24 June, *Copenhagen, Denmark*
Website: visit | Twitter: @RANEurope

International Terrorism and Social Media Conference
Swansea University,
28-29 June, *Swansea, United Kingdom*
Website: visit | Twitter: @SwanseaUni

The Non-Party Sector of the Far-Right
Center for Research on Extremism (C-REX), Online
29 – 30 June, *Oslo, Norway*
Website: visit | Twitter: @CrexUiO

July 2022

Summer School on Concepts and Methods for Research on Far-Right Politics
Center for Research on Extremism (C-REX), Online
4 – 8 July*, Oslo, Norway*
Website: visit | Twitter: @CrexUiO

Behavioural and Social Sciences in Security (BASS22)
Centre for Research and Evidence on Security Threats (CREST),
19 - 21 July, *Lancaster, United Kingdom*
Website: visit | Twitter: @Crest_research

Annual GIFCT Global Summit
Global Internet Forum to Counter-Terrorism, Hybrid
26-27, Washington DC, United States
Website: visit | Twitter: @GIFCT_official

August 2022 & Beyond

The Emergence of Hybrid Warfare in Afghanistan: Taliban and Islamic State
Royal United Services Institute (RUSI), Online
11 August, *London, United Kingdom*
Website: visit | Twitter: @RUSI_terrorism

West Africa Workshop: Countering Terrorism & Violent Extremism Online
Global Internet Forum to Counter-Terrorism, Online
7 September, Washington DC, United States
Website: visit | Twitter: @GIFCT_official

World Summit on Counter-Terrorism
International Institute for Counter-Terrorism (ICT),
11 - 15 September, *Herzliya, Israel*
Website: visit | Twitter: @ICT_org

Security and Defence 2022
Chatham House, Online
28 – 29 September, *London, United Kingdom*
Website: visit | Twitter: @ChathamHouse

Terrorism, Counterterrorism, and the Rule of Law
Asser Institute,
29 August – 2 September, *The Hague, Netherlands*
Website: visit | Twitter: @TMCAsser

Reassessing the Financing of Terrorism in 2022 (RAFT22)
Project CRAAFT/RUSI Europe, Hybrid
15 November, *Brussels, Belgium*
Website: visit | Twitter: @projectcraaft

Acknowledgment: Special thanks go to Alex Schmid and Berto Jongman for their suggestions and contributions to this conference calendar.

About the Compiler: **Olivia Kearney** *is an Associate Editor of Perspectives on Terrorism as well as a member of the Editorial Board for the ICTR Journal. She is the Community Building Officer for Project CRAAFT led by RUSI Europe. Before that, she worked as a Project Assistant for the International Centre for Counter-Terrorism – The Hague (ICCT) after having obtained a Master's degree in Crime and Criminal Justice at Leiden University.*

About Perspectives on Terrorism

Perspectives on Terrorism (PoT) is a joint publication of the Terrorism Research Initiative (TRI), headquartered in Vienna, Austria, and the Institute of Security and Global Affairs (ISGA) of Leiden University, Campus The Hague. Now in its 16th year, PoT is published six times annually as a free, independent, scholarly peer-reviewed online journal available at the URL: https://www.universiteitleiden.nl/perspectives-on-terrorism.

Perspectives on Terrorism has recently been ranked by Google Scholars again as No. 3 in 'Terrorism Studies" (as well as No. 5 in "Military Studies"). Jouroscope™, a directory of scientific journals, has just listed PoT as one of the top ten journals in the category free open access journals in social sciences, with a Q1 ranking. PoT has almost 8,000 registered subscribers and many more occasional readers.

Our journal seeks to provide a platform for established scholars as well as academics and professionals entering the interdisciplinary fields of (Counter-)Terrorism, Political Violence and Conflict Studies.

The editors invite researchers and readers to:

- use the journal as a forum for debate and commentary on issues related to the above.
- present their perspectives on the prevention of, and response to, terrorism and related forms of violent conflict; and
- submit to the journal accounts of evidence-based, empirical scientific research and analyses on terrorism.

Perspectives on Terrorism has sometimes been characterised as 'non-traditional' in that it dispenses with some of the rigidities associated with commercial print journals. Topical articles can be published at short notice and reach, through the Internet, a much larger audience than subscription-fee based paper journals. Our online journal also offers contributors a higher degree of flexibility in terms of content, style and length of articles – but without compromising professional scholarly standards. The journal's Research Notes, Special Correspondence, Op-Eds and other content are reviewed by members of the Editorial Team, while its Articles are peer-reviewed (double-blind) by members of the Editorial Board and outside academic experts and professionals. Due to the hundreds of submissions we receive every year, only the most promising and original ones can be sent for external peer-review.

While aiming to be policy-relevant, PoT does not support any partisan policies regarding (counter-) terrorism and waging conflicts. Impartiality, objectivity and accuracy are guiding principles that we require contributors to adhere to. They are responsible for the content of their contributions and retain the copyright of their publication.

The Editorial Team of *Perspectives on Terrorism* consists of:

Prof. em. Alex P. Schmid, Editor-in-Chief	**Ms. Audrey J. Vrolijk,** Associate Editor IT
Prof. James J.F. Forest, Co-Editor	**Dr. Joshua Sinai**, Books Reviews Editor
Dr. Tricia Bacon, Associate Editor	**Dr. Judith Tinnes,** Information Resources Editor
Dr. Tore Bjørgo, Associate Editor	**Drs. Berto Jongman,** Associate Editor for Web Resources
Dr. Jeffrey Kaplan, Associate Editor	**Ms. Olivia Kearney,** Associate Editor for Conference Monitoring
Dr. John Morrison, Associate Editor	**Mr. David Teiner,** Assistant Information Resources Editor
Dr. Kumar Ramakrishna, Associate Editor	**Mr. Brody McDonald,** Assistant Editor for Theses
Dr. Jeanine de Roy van Zuijdewijn, Associate Editor	**Mrs. Jodi Moore,** Editorial Assistant for Proofreading
Dr. Rashmi Singh, Associate Editor	
Dr. Craig Whiteside, Associate Editor	
Dr. Aaron Y. Zelin, Associate Editor	